

GOVERNMENT OF INDIA

ARCHÆOLOGICAL SURVEY OF INDIA

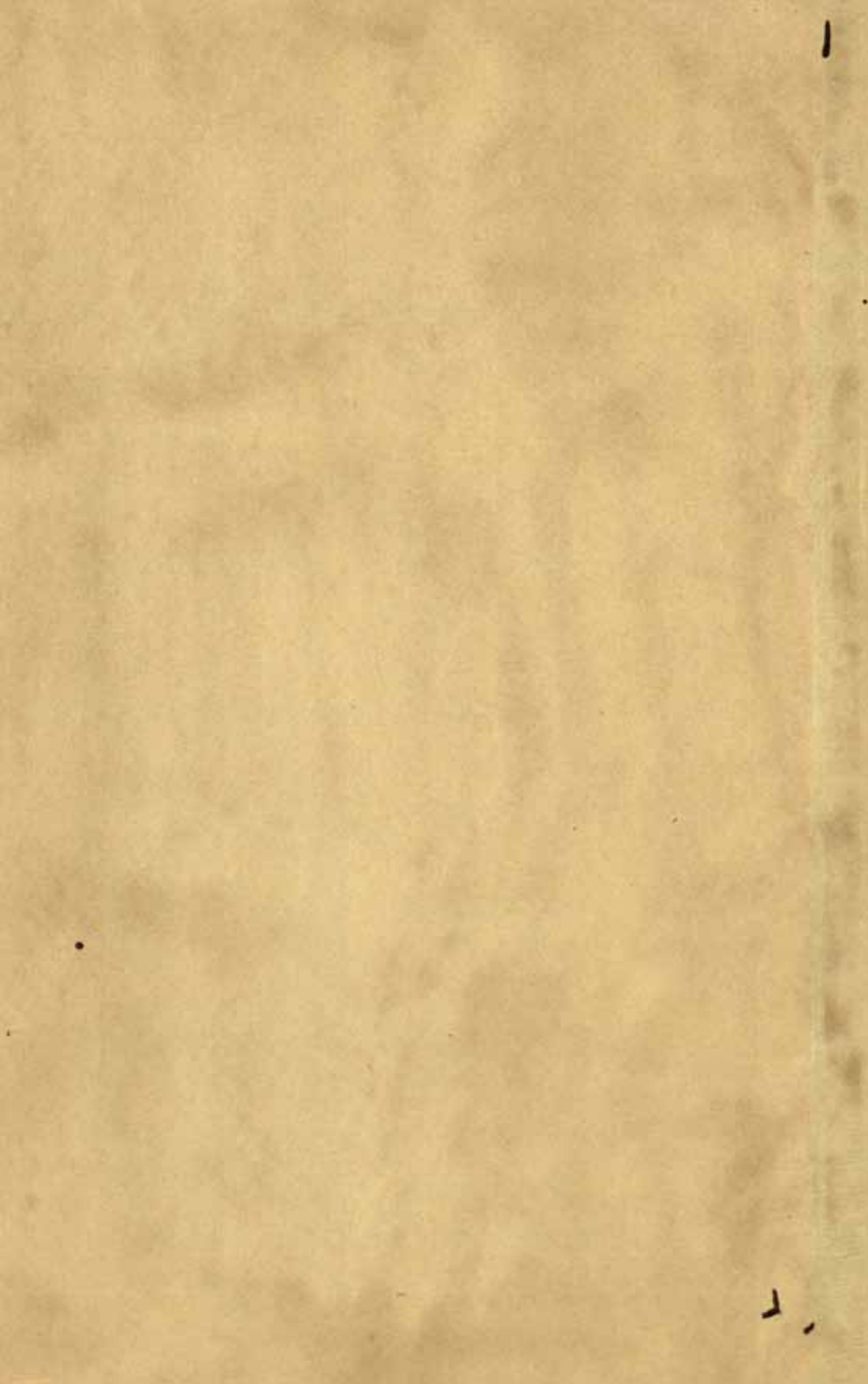
CENTRAL
ARCHÆOLOGICAL
LIBRARY

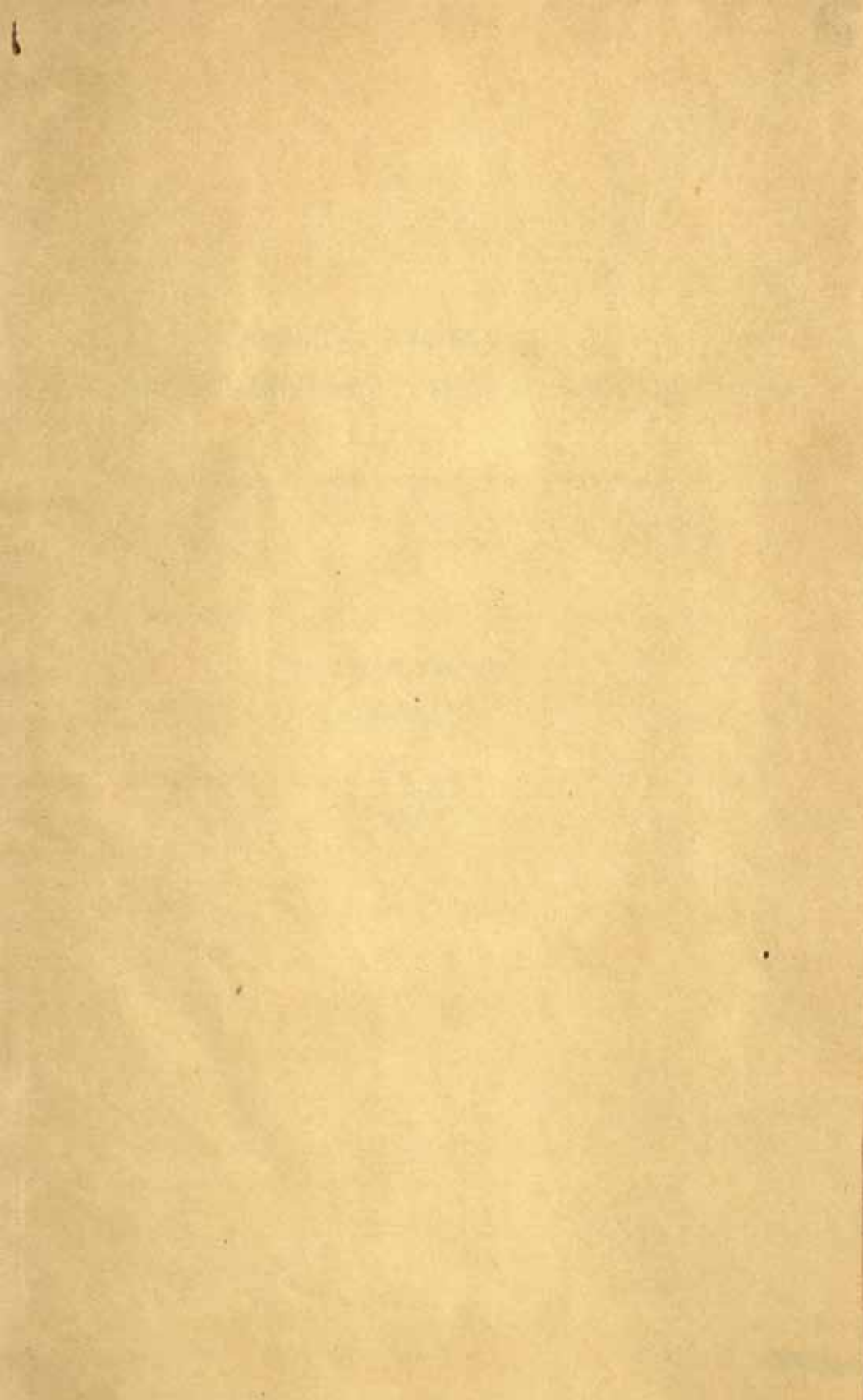
ACCESSION NO. 2701

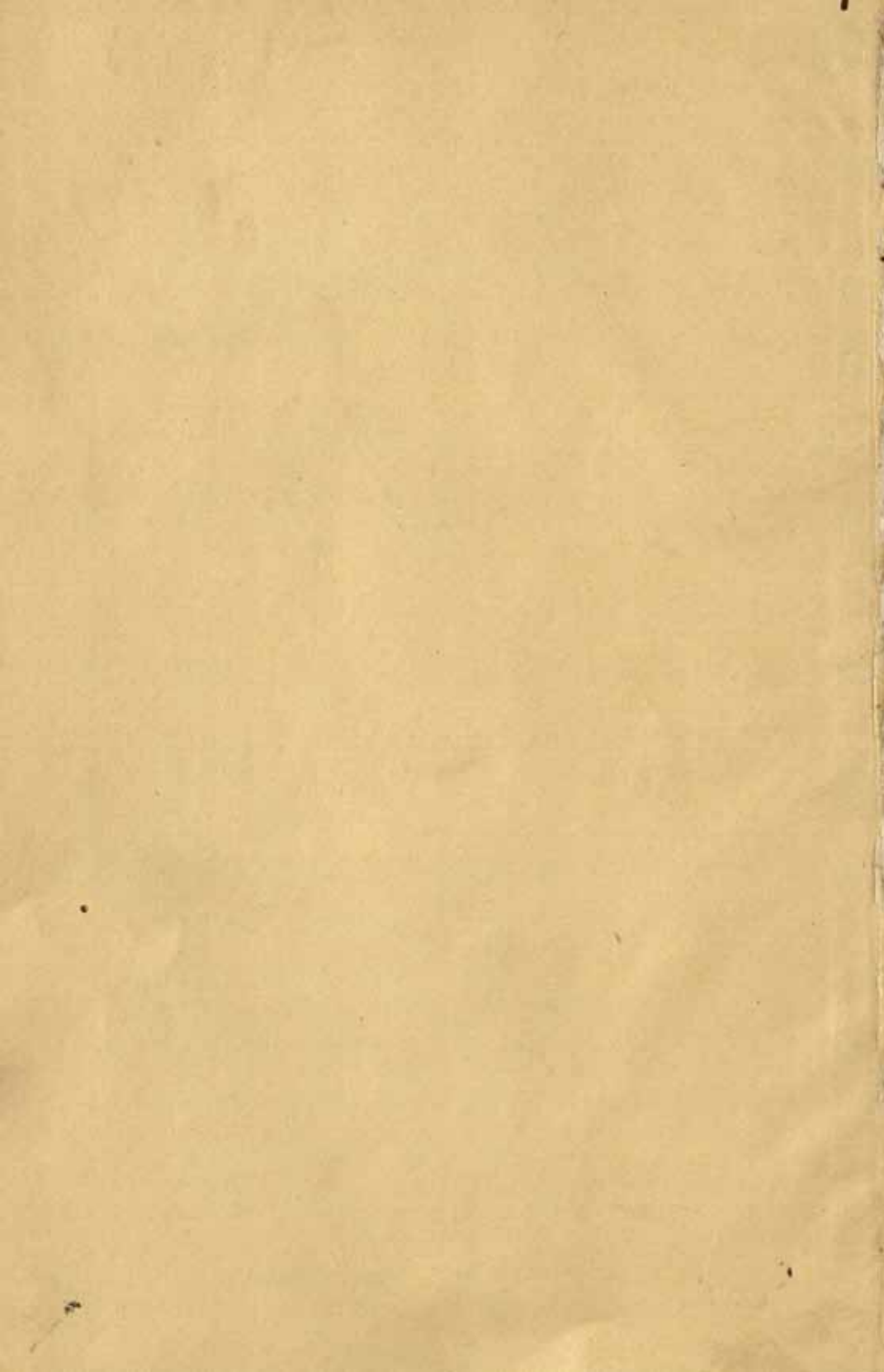
CALL No. 491. 375/ Agg/ Sni

D.G.A. 79.









7/2
5

SKRIFTER UTGIVNA AV
KUNGL. HUMANISTISKA VETENSKAPSSAMFUNDET
I LUND

ACTA REG. SOCIETATIS HUMANIORUM LITTERARUM LUNDENSIS

XII: 3

HELMER SMITH
SADDANĪTI

III
SUTTAMĀLĀ



SADDANĪTĪ - Part 3

LA GRAMMAIRE PALIE D'AGGAVAMSA

TEXTE ÉTABLI

PAR

HELMER SMITH

III

SUTTAMĀLA

(PARICCHEDA XX-XXV)



491.375
Agg / Smi

Ref BPa 7.
Agg / Smi

LUND, C. W. K. GLEERUP

LONDON, HUMPHREY MILFORD
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS

PARIS, LIBRAIRIE E. DROZ
LEIPZIG, O. HARRASSOWITZ

1930

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL
LIBRARY, NEW DELHI.

Acc. No. 2701.

Date. 14. 4. 55.

Call No. 491. 375/Agg/5m

LUND 1930

BERLINGSKA BOKTRYCKERIET

(SUTTAMĀLĀ)

XX.

Ito param uddesānukkamena ¹salakkhaṇo sandhi-nā-
mādi-[C^e 531³]-bhedo bhavissati. Ettha ca lakkhaṇan
ti suttaṃ vuccati, suttassa hi anekāni nāmāni: suttaṃ lak- 5
khaṇaṃ vacanaṃ yogo ārambho satthaṃ^a vākyaṃ yatanan ti.

Ye sandhi-nāmā dipabhedadakkhā
hutvā ²visiṭṭhe^b piṭakattayasmim
kubbanti yogaṃ paramānubhāvā,
vindanti kāmāṃ vividhatthasāraṃ; 1 10
ye tappabhedamhi akovidā, te
yogaṃ karontā pi sadā mahantaṃ
sammūlhabhāvena padesu kāmāṃ
sāraṃ na vindaṃ^c piṭakattayasmim; 2
tasmā ahaṃ sotuhitattam ādo 15
sandhippabhedam va^d pakāsayissaṃ
saññāvidhānādivicitranītiṃ
dhammānurūpaṃ katasādhunītiṃ. 3

Tattha yasmā sandhikīcchā¹ nāma, loṇadhūpanaṃ viya sabba-
vyañjanesu sabbakammikaamacco viyā ca sabbarājakicesu, 20
sabbattha icchitabbaṃ hoti, tasmā sandhi-nāma-kāraka-samāsā-
dippabhedesu sandhippabhedam va paṭhamam pakāsayis-
sāmi. Evaṃ taṃ pakāsento cāham paṭhamataram vaṇṇattam
upagatassa saddass' uppattiṃ yeva saññāvidhānādihi saddhiṃ
pakāsessāmi: 25

Ākāsaṇilappabhedo dehanissito cittaajasaddo yeva vaṇ-

¹ (1²⁸⁻²⁹); ns: salakkhaṇo | sut nhañ¹ ta kva so || sandhināmā dibhedo |
sandhi nām ca sañ tui¹ eñ¹ aprā² sañ || (*supra p.* 1²⁸⁻²⁹ *scribendum*: salakkhaṇo
²sandhi-³nāmādi⁰). ² ns: visiṭṭhe | thū³ so || visiṭṭhe visum iṭṭhe | asī³ asī³
alui rhi ap rhā mhi³ ap so || visiṭṭhe vi-isi-iṭṭhe | athū³ thū³ so rahan³ sañ alui
rhi ap so || visiṭṭhe | ve-isa-iṭṭhe | cañ cac alvan alui rhi ap so ||.

a Bm sātthaṃ. b Bm visaṭṭhe. c Ce vindaṃ. d Ce h. l. ca.

ṇattam upagato saddo. Evaṃbhūto c' esa na sakalakāye
 uppajjati, ¹koci hi saddo urasi, ²koci kaṇṭhe, ³koci sirasī ti
 tisū ṭhānesu uppajjati; ⁴visesato pana Bhagavato saddo kappā-
 satasahassādhikāni cattāri asaṃkheyyāni pūritadānasilādipāra-
 5 mipuññaena parisodhitavattuttā nābhito paṭṭhāya samuṭṭha-
 hanto^a Mahābrahmuno saro viya pittasemhādihi apalibuddho
 visuddho aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgato hutvā samuṭṭhāti. Evaṃ tisū
 ṭhānesu uppanno so cittaṃsaddo ⁵kaṇṭha-⁶tālu-⁷muddha-⁸dant'-
⁹oṭṭhasaṃkhātāni pañca ṭhānāni ghaṭṭetvā vaṇṇattam upagac-
 10 chati. ¹⁰'Idaṃ vakkhāmi' ti hi vitakkayato vicārayato tesu tesu
 ṭhānesu uppannāya cittaṃjapathavīdhātuyā ¹¹upādiṇṇakapathavi-
 dhātughaṭṭanena^b saddo jāyati; evaṃ so saddo ¹²dvinnāṃ
 dhātūnaṃ ghaṭṭanavasena pañca ṭhānāni ghaṭṭetvā vaṇṇat-
 tam pāpuṇāti ti vedittabbaṃ. [C^e 532¹]

15 Imasmim Saddanītippakaraṇe suttāni savuttikāni ca avuttikāni^c
 ca^c katvā vadāma:

1 Appabhu^t ekatālisa saddā vaṇṇā. Bhagavato pāvacaṇe akā-
 rappabhu^t ekacattālisa saddā vaṇṇā nāma bhavanti, seyya-
 thidaṃ: *a ā i ī u ū e o; ka kha ga gha ṇa, ca cha ja jha*
 20 *ṇa, ṭa ṭha ḍa ḍha ṇa, ta tha da dha na, pa pha ba bha ma,*
ya ra la va, sa ha ḷa aṃ. Vaṇṇiyati kathiyati attho etehi ti
 vaṇṇā. Vaṇṇasaññāya kiṃ payoṇaṃ: ¹³"ho dhassa vaṇṇa-
 sandhimhi" icc ādisu asaṃmoho kiccāsiddhi ca.

2 Akkharā ca te. Te akārappabhu^t ekacattālisa saddā ak-
 25 kharā ca nāma bhavanti. Akkharā ti ken' aṭṭhena akkharā:
 akkhayaṭṭhena akkharatṭhena ca; yaṃ hi khayāṃ gacchati
 parihāyati, tam khayān ti vuccati; yaṃ pana kharaṃ^d hoti
 thaddhaṃ, tam kharan ti vuccati, — ime pana vaṇṇā saṃ-
 30 yapaṭhesu vattamānā pi n'eva khayāṃ gacchanti na parihā-

¹ = vagganta-antaṭṭha nhañ¹ yañ so hasadda sañ, ns. ² = a ā ca
 so sadda sañ, ns. ³ = tālu-muddha-dant'-oṭṭhaja sañ, ns. ⁴ 604¹⁰⁻¹² < Sv (S^e II
 59¹⁰⁻¹²) ad D II 18²². ⁵ = lañ, ns. ⁶ = ā, ns. ⁷ = lhyā phyā², ns. ⁸ = svā³, ns.
⁹ = nhut kham⁴, ns. ¹⁰ 604¹⁰⁻¹² < Mmd 2 (C^e 9¹⁰⁻²²). ¹¹ = kammajapathavīdhāt
 kui thui khuik khañ⁵ nhañ¹ ta kva, ns. ¹² ns cit. Abhidh-av 70¹¹. || § 1—2
 Kc 2 ||. ¹³ § 72.

^a Bm paṭṭhabanto *pro* paṭṭhāya samuṭṭh^o. ^b C^e B^e upādinna^o. ^c Bm
 om. ^d (Bm pañākharāṃ).

yanti ¹uparūpari dissanti, atisukhumagambhīrasamketesu parivattamānā pi kharattam thaddhabhāvaṃ na gacchanti ativiya mudū hutvā atthavasena na kharanti, tasmā akkharā ti vuccanti. Ayaṃ pan' ettha sādhippāyo viggaho: na kkharanti ti akkharā, pamāṇato ekacattālisamattā yevā hutvā anantam ⁵ abhidheyyam pi patvā na khiyanti ti attho ti. *Akkhara-saññāya* kim payojanam: ²"akkharato kāro; ³akkharānaṃ sannipātam jaññā pubbāparāni cā" ti ādisu asammoho kicca-siddhi ca. Ito paraṃ samkheparucittā na *sarasaññādisu* payojanam kathessāma. 10

3 Tatth' atthādo sarā. Tattha akkharesu *akārappabhutisu* ādo atthā akkharā sarā nāma bhavanti, seyyathidaṃ: *a ā · i ī · u ū · e o*. ⁴Saranti suyyamānatam gacchanti ti sarā, attasamsaṭṭhāni vā vyañjanāni sārenti suyyamānatam gamenti ti pi sarā; neruttikā^a pana vadanti: ⁵"sayam rājanti ti sa-rā" ti. [C^e 533¹] 15

4 Ekamattā ādi-tatiya-pañcamā rassā. Tattha saresu^b ādi-tatiya-pañcamā ekamattā sarā rassā nāma bhavanti, seyyathidaṃ: *a i u*. ⁶*Mattāsaddo* c'ettha ni[m]misanummisanasamkhātam parittakālam vadati, yāva hi kallasariro ekavāram ni[m]misanaṃ^c karoti, ettakaṃ ekamattānaṃ^d rassānaṃ pamāṇam. 20
Rassena kālena vattabbattā rassā.

5 Aññe dvimattā dighā. Tattha saresu rassehi aññe dvimattā sarā dighā nāma bhavanti, seyyathidaṃ: *ā i ū e o*. ⁷Dighena kālena vattabbattā dighā, vuttañ h' etaṃ Vinayaṭṭhakathāyaṃ: ⁸"dighan ti dighena kālena vattabbo ākārādi, rassan ti tato 25
upaddhakālena vattabbo ākārādi" ti; akkharānaṃ hi saṅṭhānābhāvato saṅṭhānavasena digha-rassatā nūpalabbhati, uccāraṇakālavasena pana labbhati.

6 Sesā addhamattā vyañjanā. Sarato sesā rassasarato addhamattā *akārādayo* sabbe akkharā vyañjanā nāma bhavanti, 30
seyyathidaṃ: *ka kha ga gha ña, ca cha ja jha ña, ṭa ṭha ḍa*

¹ = achan¹ chan¹, ns. ² § 1208. ³ Dhṛp 352cd (< A III 201²⁴; cf. pubbāparaññū Th 1028^a et fortasse pūrvāparayor arthopalabdau, Katantra I 1: 20). || § 3 Kc 3 ||. ⁴ V⁷14; cf. Rūp 3, Mmd C^e 13²⁹. ⁵ Mahābhāṣya vol. I 206²⁴. || § 4 Kc 4 ||. ⁶ cf. Mmd 4 (C^e 14²⁹⁻³⁰). || § 5 Kc 5 (vide Mmd C^e 14²⁸ 15¹²) ||. ⁷ *** (cf. 610¹⁸). || § 6 Kc 6, Mmd C^e 14²⁸ ||.

^a Bm niruttikā. ^b (Bm akkharesu?). ^c C^eB^ens nimmisnummisanaṃ. ^d C^e ad. vā.

ḍha ṇa, ta tha da ḍha ṇa, pa pha ba bha ma, ya ra la va, sa ha ḷa aṃ. Kakārādisu akāro uccāraṇattho. Dhī bhū go ti ādisu saraṃ nissāya, buddho Bhagavā ti ādisu pana saraṃ^a vaṇṇasamudāyaṃ nissāya¹ atthaṃ vyañjayanti pākataṃ⁵ karontī ti vyañjanā; saddhammaneruttikā pana² "saraṃ janentī ti vyañjanāni" ti vadanti, ³"sare anugacchantī ti vyañjanāni" ti vedavidū.

7 Kādi mantā vaggā. Tesam kho vyañjanānaṃ kakārādayo makārantaṃ vaggā nāma bhavanti, seyyathidaṃ: *ka kha ga*
¹⁰ *gha ṇa, ca cha ja jha ṇa, ṭa ṭha ḍa ḍha ṇa, ta tha da ḍha ṇa, pa pha ba bha ma.* Tattha paṭhamo kavaggo, dutiyo cavaggo, tatiyo ṭavaggo, catuttho tavaggo, pañcamo pavaggo ti pañcavidhā vaggā [C^e 534¹]. Vagganti pañca-pañcavibhāgena⁴ gacchanti pavattanti (ti vaggā)^b, vaggiyanti vā 'pañca-pañcavibhāgena ime ṭhitā' ti gamiyanti ṇāyanti ti vaggā; api
¹⁵ ca samūhattho vaggasaddo, evaṃ samūhatthena^c pi vaggā.

8 Aṃ iṃ um iti yaṃ sarato paraṃ suyyati, taṃ niggahitaṃ. Yaṃ saddarūpaṃ *aṃ iṃ um* iti sarato paraṃ hutvā suyyati, taṃ niggahitaṃ nāma bhavati, seyyathidaṃ: ⁵"*ahaṃ* kevattaḡā-masmīṃ *ahuṃ* kevattaḡadārako" t' icc^d ādisu rassattayato paraṃ bindu niggahitaṃ nāmā ti datṭhabbaṃ. Taṃ pana sāsānikapayogavasena rassasaraṃ nissāya gayhati uccāriyati ti niggahitan ti vuccati; karaṇāni vā niggahetvā^e avivaṭena mukhena sānūāsikaṃ katvā iritan ti niggahitaṃ, vuttam pi c' etam: ⁶"nig-
²⁰ gahitan ti yaṃ karaṇāni niggahetvā^e avissajjetvā avivaṭena mukhena sānūāsikaṃ katvā vattabban" ti. Ettha ca "niggahitan" ti sāsane vohāro, saddasatthe pana taṃ "anusvāro" ti^f vadanti.

8^A A ā avaṇṇo · i i i vaṇṇo · u ū u vaṇṇo, te eva yugala^g savañṇā, ekār'-okārā asavaṇṇā. Savañṇā sarūpā: *avaṇṇā* dinaṃ sesā cha
³⁰ *cha asarūpā, ekārassa satta tath' okārassa.* Ettha ca *ekār'-okārā* attanā samānakaraṇānaṃ abhāvato asa[mānaka]vaṇṇā^h

¹ cf. Rūp 8 = Mmd C^e 16³. ² ***; ns: janenti phraṇā¹ añjudhāt [Mmd 16⁴: añju vyatti-gatimhi, (Kt *apud*) Wg § 29: 21] eñ¹ pavattana-gati kui pra eñ¹; cf. 618 n. f. ³ cf. Mahābhāṣya vol. I 206²² [anvag bhavati = anugacchatī, Kaiyaṭa]. ⁴ || § 7 Kc 7 ||. V⁹². || § 8 (Kc 8) ||. ⁵ Ap 300¹⁰. ⁶ (cf. Rūp 10; pt¹ ad Sv I 177²). || § 8^A Rūp 11 C^e 5¹⁻⁸ ||.

^a CeBens sassaraṃ. ^b Bm om. ^c CeBens oṭthena. ^d CeBe ti. ^e Bm niggahitvā (608¹²). ^f Bemns anusvar^o; Ce anussār^o. ^g Ce yugala^o. ^h CeBens asavaṇṇā, Bm asamānakavaṇṇā.

ti ca aññehi asamānasutittā asarūpā ti ca nāmaṃ labhanti; *avaṇṇādayo* pana yugaḷavasena^a savaṇṇā ti ca aññe sare upanidhāya asarūpā ti ca nāmaṃ labhanti, samānakaraṇattā pana asavaṇṇā ti nāmaṃ (na)^b labhanti. Tattha savaṇṇā ti samānakaraṇā, samānakkharuppatiṭṭhānā ti vuttaṃ hoti; asa-⁵ vaṇṇā ti asamānakaraṇā, asamānakkharuppatiṭṭhānā ti vuttaṃ hoti; *vaṇṇasaddo* c' ettha karaṇavācako daṭṭhabbo, tathā hi ¹"vaṇṇa vaṇṇakiriya-vitthāra-guṇa-vacanesū" ti dhātu dissati; karaṇan ti ca kaṇṭhādī akkharuppatiṭṭhānaṃ vuccati, taṃ hi karonti uccārenti ettha akkharānī ti karaṇan ti vuccati — iti ¹⁰ samānakaraṇā savaṇṇā, asamānakaraṇā asavaṇṇā. Sarūpā ti samānasutino, asarūpā ti asamānasutino. Ettha ca *rūpa-* saddena suti vuttā, suti ti ca savaṇaṃ vuccati, taṃ ca saddass' eva hoti: suto saddo atthaṃ pakāseti, *rūpasaddo* ca pakāsa- nattho, tathā hi ²"rūpa rūpakiriyaṇ" ti dhātu dissati ³"rū- ¹⁵ payati ti rūpan" ti nibbacanaṃ ca, tasmā pakāsanatthavācakena *rūpasaddena* suti vuttā — iti samānasutino sarūpā, asamāna- sutino asarūpā ti sanniṭṭhānaṃ. [C^e 535¹]

9 Digho garu. *Ā ī ū, bhū dhī mā*^c.

10 Saṃyogaparo ca. *Valvā, gantā*^d, ⁴"yassa na kkhamaṭi". ²⁰

11 Asaravyañjanato^e pubbarasso ⁵ca. ⁶"Sukhaṃ isi; ⁷buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi" · ⁸buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi.

12 Rasso lahu. *A ī u, paṭṭati*^f vadatu.

13 Asaṃyogaparo ca. ⁹Yassa na khamati.

14 Vaggesu pathama-tatiyaṃ sithilaṃ. *Ka-ca-ṭa-ta-pā* c' eva *ga-²⁵ ja-da-da-bā* ca.

15 Dutiya-catutthaṃ dhanitaṃ. *Kha-cha-ṭha-ṭha-phā* c' eva *gha- jha-dha-dha-bhā* ca.

16 Sithilaṃ aphutthaṃ, dhanitaṃ phutthaṃ. Saddasatthaviduno ¹⁰vaggānaṃ phutthattaṃ *ya-ra-la-vānaṃ* isakaṃphutthattaṃ va-³⁰ danti, sāsanikā pana vaggānaṃ yeva phutthattaṃ ca aphu- ṭhattaṃ ca vadanti. Ettha ca sāsanikānaṃ matena vaggesu

¹ V¹428. ² V¹523. ³ Vibha 45¹⁰. || § 9 Kc 605 ||. || § 10 p^t ad Sv I 177², Kc 604 ||. ⁴ Vin I 107¹². ⁵ ns: *casadda phraṇ³ pādanta* [Piṅgala I 10] kui laṇ³ yū. ⁶ ***. ⁷ Khp I. ⁸ (611¹⁶, 630⁴, 6). || § 12 (Kc 4) ||. ⁹ cf. 607²⁰. || § 14—15 Rūp 11 C^e 5² (p^t ad Sv I 177¹; *vide et* Uda 312²⁸, Sp ad Vin IV 51²⁰). || ¹⁰ Mahābhāṣya *vol.* I 64⁷; Rūp C^e 2²⁴.

^a C^e yuga¹⁰. ^b Bm om. ^c C^e mā bhū dhī. ^d B^e ns gantvā. ^e C^e B^e ns assara⁰. ^f Bm patati.

yaṃ akkharaṃ sithilākārena thānaṃ phusati, taṃ phuṭṭhaṃ pi samānaṃ sithilākārena phuṭṭhattā aphuṭṭhan ti gahetabbhaṃ, evañ hi sati na koci tesam virodho.

17 Paṭhama-dutiyaṇi so ca aghosā. *Ka kha · ca cha · ṭa ṭha · ta*

5 *tha · pa pha, sa.*

18 Tatiya-catuttha-pañcamā ya-ra-la-va-ha-lā ghosavanto. *Ga gha*
ña · ja jha ña · ḍa ḍha ṇa · da dha na · ba bha ma, ya ra la
va · ha · ṭa. Saddasatthaviduno niggahitasamkhātassa anu-
svārassā^a pi ghosavantattaṃ icchanti, sāsanikā pana tassa

10 ghosāghosavinimuttattaṃ^b yeva icchanti.

19 Parapadena sambandhitvā vuttaṃ sambaddhaṃ^c. *Anāthapiṇḍi-*
kassārāme^d; ¹"nārahat' āyasmā Ambaṭṭho".

20 Padacchedaṃ katvā vuttaṃ vavatthitaṃ. ²"Anāthapiṇḍikassa
ārāme; ³na arahati āyasmā Ambaṭṭho".

15 21 Karaṇāni aniggahetvā vivaṭena mukhena vattabbhaṃ vimuttaṃ.

⁴"Dhammaṭṭhitatā dhammaniyāmatā; ⁵kusalā dhammā". — Iti
mūlasaṇṇāvidhānaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Atha sikkhāvidhānaṃ bhavati:

22 ⁶Kvaci saṇṇogapubbā ekar'okarā rassā va vattabbā. *Ettha · seyyo,*

20 *oṭṭho · sotthi.* Kvaci ti kiṃ: ⁷"mañ ⁸ce tvaṃ nikhaṇaṃ vane;
⁹putto ty āhaṃ mahārāja".

Katthaci karaṇaṃ thānaṃ ti vuccati, idha pana thāna-
karaṇānaṃ vireso daṭṭhabbo: [C^e 536¹]

23 Thāna-karaṇa-payatanehi vaṇṇānaṃ uppatti. Thānaṃ kaṇ-

25 ṭhādini pañca, niggahita-*ña-ña-ṇa-na-mānaṃ*^c vā thānabhūtāya
nāsikāya saddhiṃ cha, vagganta-*ya-ra-la-va-ḷe*hi yuttahakā-

rassa thānabhūtena urena saddhiṃ satta. Karaṇaṃ jivhā-
majjhādi. Payatanaṃ samvutādikaraṇaviseso^f. — *Avanṇa-*

• • *kavagga-hakārā kaṇṭhajā, iṇaṇṇa-cavagga-yakārā tāluja, uvaṇṇa-*

30 *pavaggā oṭṭhajā, ṭavagga-ra-lakārā muddhajā, tavagga-la-sakārā*
dantajā, ekāro kaṇṭhatālujo, okāro kaṇṭhotṭhajo, vakāro dan-

|| § 17—18 Kev 9, Rūp 11 C^e 5²⁻⁴ ||. || § 19—21 Sv I 177³ (pt) ||. ¹ D I 91 n. 8.

² D I 178³. ³ D I 91²⁷. ⁴ A I 286⁹. ⁵ Dhṣ p. 1⁴. || § 22 Rūp 5 (C^e 3²⁵⁻²⁹) ||. ⁶ ns:

kvaci | akhyut¹ so || ekapadatthūpagamanaprayug nhuik ||. ⁷ J VI 12²¹. ⁸ ns: "mañ

ce tvaṃ . . . mahārāja" ca so prayug nhuik | sati pi saṇṇogapubbekārakāre kvaci-

saddena nivāritatā nānapadattā ca ||. ⁹ J I 135¹². || § 23 Rūp 2 C^e 2⁴, Mmd 9²⁴ ||.

^a B^emns anusvar^o; C^e anussār^o (606²⁷). ^b B^emns ovinimutt^o (50²¹; 121¹²).

^c C^e B^emns sambandhaṃ. ^d B^m oṇḍikass' arāme. ^e B^m om. niggahita-.

^f B^mns samvut^o.

toṭṭhajo, niggahitaṃ nāsikaṭṭhānajaṃ, vaggantā sakatṭhāna-
nāsikaṭṭhānaja, *ya-ra^a-la-va-la*-pañcamehi yutto *hakāro* urasijo,
kevalo kaṇṭhajo va, sāsanikappayogato pana *nakāravajjito*:

ñā-ṇa-na-mehi saṃyutto tathā *ya-la-va-ḷehi ho*

sāsane oraso ñeyyo, kaṇṭhajo yeva kevalo: 4 5

tañ hi · taṇhā nhusāsūmha^b mughale vulhale^c tathā

avhilo rūḷhi icc ete payogā honti sāsane; 5

jivhāmajjhaṃ tālujānaṃ karaṇaṃ, jivhopaggaṃ muddhajānaṃ,
jivhaggaṃ dantaajānaṃ; sesā sakatṭhānakaraṇā. Saṃvutattaṃ^d

¹akārassa, vivaṭattaṃ^e ¹akārādinaṃ *sakāra-hakārānañ* ca. 10

— Sarā nissayā, vyañjanā nissitā: pañcatṭhānakkama-nissayā-
dito akkharakkamo. Etth' etaṃ vadāmi:

²pañcannaṃ khalu ṭhānānaṃ paṭipāṭivasena ca
nissayādippabhedehi pavutto akkharakkamo. 6

— Iti sikkhāvidhānaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ. 15

Atha upakaraṇasaññāvidhānaṃ bhavati:

24 Pubba-parādini sandhikiriyaopakaraṇāni. Pubbaṃ paraṃ lopo āga-
mo saññogo viyogo paranayanaṃ vipariyāyo vikāro viparito^f
ca. Paṭhamuccāritaṃ pubbaṃ, pacchā uccāritaṃ paraṃ; ³sato
vināso lopo · yassa attho yujjati^g [C^e 537¹] saddo ca^h na 20
payujjatiⁱ so pi lopo, aññato vaṇṇāgamanam āgamo; sarānan-
tarikānaṃ^j dvinnam tiṇṇam vā vyañjanānaṃ ekatra saṅgati saṃ-
yogo, sarato vinibbhogo viyogo; sarena vyañjanena vā eki-
karaṇaṃ paranayanaṃ, vaṇṇānaṃ heṭṭhupariyatā vipari-
yāyo^k, vaṇṇantaratā^m ekato saṃyogatā ca vikāro, vyañjanānaṃ 25
sar^l-aññavvañjanattaṃ sarassa c' aññasarattaṃ viparitatāⁿ.
25 O vā viparito. Atha vā okāro *viparitasañño* hoti · *ava-*
saddassa viparitatā: *ovadati*.

26 Uvaṇṇo ca. Uvaṇṇo ca *viparitasañño* hoti · *avasaddena*
sambhūtaṃ okārassa viparitatā: ⁴*uññātaṃ*, ⁵*ūhato^p rajo*". 30

— Iti upakaraṇasaññāvidhānaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

¹ ns *suppl.* payatanaṃ. ² Mmd 9¹⁶⁻¹⁷. ³ cf. Rūp 11 C^e 5⁷ (: Rūp 13 C^e 5²⁹
= Kaś I 1: 60). || § 25—26 cf. Kc 79 (Mmd C^e 94¹⁻¹⁴) ||. ⁴ Sp *ad* Vin IV 6¹⁶
(cf. Sp (I) 296¹⁶). ⁵ cf. Vin III 70¹² S V 50⁶ (ns: ūhato avahato | kya eñ¹ ||).
^a sic CeBemns; *vide* 609⁴⁻⁵ (ns: *raṅkkharā* kui lañ³ vajjitasāmañña phrañ¹ yū).
^b *dedi*; CeBem nsāsūmha (nāsa || ... || asūmha ||, ns). ^c (Bm vulhate).
^d Bems saṃvut^o. ^e Bm viviṭattaṃ. ^f *ita* CeBems; *vide* 609²⁷. ^g C^e sato
vināso lopo ti yassa attho na yujjati (*ut* paṭham^o ... na yujjati [609²⁹⁻³¹] ślo-
kam *efficiat*). ^h C^e *ad.* pana. ⁱ Bm na yujjati. ^j o: sarānantaritaṇaṃ?
^k C^e *h. l.* vipariyayo. ^m Bm vaṇṇantaratā. ⁿ cf. 609¹². ^p C^e uppāto (Th 675^a).

Atha padādinam saññāvidhānam bhavati:

27 Vibhatyantam avibhatyantam vā atthajotakam padam.

- Catubbidham pi yaṃ vākyam, padato yeva labbhati;
 gajjam pajjañ ca geyyaṃ ca kacchañ cā ti tad iraye^a. 7
 5 Tatra yaṃ cuṇṇiyeh' eva padehi-m-abhisamkhatam
 veyyakaraṇasamkhātam, tam gajjan ti pavuccati; 8
 gāthāpadena baddhena^b yaṃ vākyam abhisamkhatam
 suddhikagāthāmayikam, tam pajjan ti kathiyiyati^c; 9
 gāthāhi cuṇṇiyeh' eva padehi pi ca samkhatam
 10 missitvā yaṃ, sagāthattā tam geyyan ti pavuccati; 10
 gajjādihi tu yaṃ tīhi vimuttan, tam sumedhasā
 atthakathādikam satthavacanam^d kaccham abravum. 11
 Tesu gajjādibhedesu ganthesu pubbaviññuhi
 sara-vyañjana-vomissavasā sandhī tidhā mato;
 15 sara-vyañjana-vuttānam vasenā pi tidhā mato; 12
 aparena nayanāyam catudhā pi pakāsito:
 sarasandhi-niggahītasara^e-vyañjanasandhayo
 sādharāṇo ca sandhī ti catudh' evaṃ pakāsito. 13
 Te ca kho, avināsetvā Vinayaṭṭhakathāya hi
 20 ¹sithilādidasavidham vuttam vyañjanasampadam, [C^e538^f] 14
 accakkharādike¹ dose vivajjetvā yathāraham,
 dassetvā saddasampattim atthasampattim eva ca 15
 chandasampaty-alamkārasampattiñ ca manoramam,
 chandorakkhāya ²gāthāsu, ³cuṇṇiyesu padesu ca
 25 sukhen' uccāraṇatthāya, porāṇehi pakāsita. 16
 Tividhassā pi etassa sandhino jinasāsane
 pubbāparavibhāgādi upakārāya vattati,
 pubbāparavibhāgādi tasmā vutto mayā idha. 17
 Api c' ettha dvidhā cā pi samkhepā sandhi icchito:
 30 padānam padasandhi ca vaṇṇānam vaṇṇasandhi ca; 18
 tesu ⁴"tatrāyam" icc ādi padasandhi ti dīpaye,
 vaṇṇasandhi ti dīpeyya ⁴"sāhu; khatyā" ti ādikam. 19

|| § 27; Rūp 11 (C^e 511); Nidda (S^e) I 314 = C^e I 219; *et supra* 15⁹ sqq. ||
¹ *** (*vide* Sv I 177¹⁻⁴, Ps (E^e) II 203²⁰⁻²³). ² § 158. ³ § 160. ⁴ (611⁸⁻⁹).

^a B^m gajjam geyyaṃ cā ti taraye. ^b B^mns bandhena. ^c C^e suddha-gāthāmayikam tam pajjan ti ca kathiyiyati. ^d *ita* B^ens (= kyam² gan ca kñ³ 3: śāstravacanam); C^e satthav^o, B^m satthuv^o. ^e *leg.* -niggahītasandhi-? ^f C^ens accakkh^o; (B^e akkharādike).

Pubbāpara-padacchedā labbhare padasandhisu,
pubbāparattamattam va labbhate vaṇṇasandhisu. 20
Pubbāparam hi paṭhamam sandhikiccam kare budho
pare saramhi^a kattabbam pacchā katvā samāsaye. 21

28 Sarā viyojaye vyañjanam, tañ c' assa pubbe ṭhapeyya. Tattha 5
sandhiṃ kattukāmo, yasmā vyañjanena sare paṭicchanne
kosiyā paṭicchanne asimhi asikiccam va sandhikiccam na
sijjhati, tasmā ¹"tatrāyan" ti ādisu padasandhivisayesu *latra*
ayan ti ādinā chedam katvā, ²"sāhu; ³ekasatam khatyā" (ty
ā)disu pana vaṇṇasandhivisayesu *sādhu, ekasatam khattiyā* iti 10
ādinī padarūpāni patitṭhapetvā, sarato vyañjanam viyojaye,
tañ ca vyañjanam tassa sarassa pubbe ṭhapeyya: *latr āyam*.
29 Netabbam asaram^b parakkharam naye. Asaram^b kho netabbam
vyañjanam parakkharam naye: ⁴"sahuppatti, ⁶tatrābhirati-m-
iccheyya; ⁶eta-d-avoca; ⁷na-y-ime bhikkhū". Netabban ti kim: 15
⁸"akkocchi mam avadhi mam; ⁹buddham saramam gacchāmi"
ettha pana netabbam na hoti. — Iti Saddanītiyam Sandhikappe
saññāparibhāsāvidhānam niṭṭhitam.

Atha sarasandhividhānam bhavati:

Sandhiyanti ettha padāni akkharāni cā ti sandhi · samhitāpa- 20
dam^c, sarānam saresu vā sandhi sarasandhi. Ettha ca sarā-
desalopakaraṇavasena sādhitō sandhi sarasandhi ti vuccati.

30 Sarā lopam papponti sare. Sarā kho sare pare lopam papponti
— ayam vutti. Sarā kho eko pi dve pi tayo pi sare pare
lopam papponti — ayam adhippāyaviññāpikā anuvutti. [C^e 539¹] 25
¹⁰"N' asi rājabhaṭo; ¹¹yass' āsavā; ¹²yass' indriyāni"; *yass'*
idisā; ¹³"ajj' uposatho; ¹⁴eken' ūnāni; ¹⁵yass' ete caturo
dhammā; ¹⁶mam' odanam" ayam akārādisu paresu akāralopo.
¹⁷"Sotukām' attha; ¹⁸m' āvuso evarūpam akāsi; ¹⁹catur' itthiyo^d;
²⁰sabb' itiyo; ²¹tad' utṭhahi; ²²nāganās'-ūrū; ²³rahogatāya tass' 30

|| § 28 (Kc 10) ||. ¹ Vin III 16^a (Sp I 210¹⁻²; Kcv 10; *supra* 43¹²
370²² *infra* 639¹⁰). ² A IV 11²¹ = Pp 71¹⁴ (Sd § 72). ³ J VI 397¹ (Sd § 69);
cf. J V 317¹⁰. || § 29 Kc 11 ||. ⁴ *cf.* Saccas 166^c (: Kv 268²⁵). ⁵ Dhp
88^a. ⁶ A I 1^a (*supra* 43²³). ⁷ *cf.* J IV 252¹⁶. ⁸ Dhp 3^a. ⁹ (607²²). || § 30 Kc 12 ||.
¹⁰ Vin I 93²⁰. ¹¹ Dhp 93^a. ¹² Dhp 94^a. ¹³ Vin I 102²¹. ¹⁴ *cf.* Vin II 285¹⁰.
¹⁵ J I 280³. ¹⁶ ***. ¹⁷ (190²²). ¹⁸ Vin III 177¹³ *cf.* Vin III 167¹¹. ¹⁹ J VI 25¹⁰.
²⁰ Bv 2: 180^a. ²¹ J V 301²⁴. ²² J V 297¹⁷ VI 457¹. ²³ Ap 529²⁶.

^a B^m parasaramhi. ^b C^eB^ens assaram. ^c B^ens samhitap^o. ^d C^eB^ens cat^o.

- evam; ¹avijj'-ogho" ayam ākārādisu paresu ākārālopo. ²"La-
 bhant' atthe padakkhiṇe; ³agg'-āhito; ⁴tiṇ' imāni"; *adh'-iritam*;
is'-utlamo; *udadh'-ūmiyo*; ⁵"no h' etaṃ bhante"; *agg'-obhāso* ayam
 ākārādisu paresu ākārālopo. ⁶"Itth' āyam puriso iti"; ⁷khaṇant'
 5 ālukalambāni; ⁸mig' īva"; *bhikkhun'-iritam*; ⁹"pivam Bhāgiras'-
 odakam"; *rājin'-ūrū*; *kāmuk' esā*; ¹⁰"bhikkhun'-ovādo" ayam
 ākārādisu paresu ākārālopo. ¹¹"Ucch'-aggam"; ¹²*dhāl'-āyatanāni*;
dhāl'-indriyāni; *dhāl' iritā*; ¹³"māt'-upaṭṭhānam"; *dhūt'-ūrū*; ¹⁴"anent'
 etaṃ Pabbhāvatiṃ"; *vijj'-obhāso* ayam ākārādisu paresu ākārālopo.
 10 ¹⁵"Vāmūr' addasa sāmikam"; *jamb'-ādini*; *jamb'-issaro*; *jamb' iritā*
vālena; *vadh'-udaram*; *Sarabh'-ūmivego*; *nāganāsūr' esā*; *jamb'*
onātā vālena ayam ākārādisu paresu ākārālopo. ¹⁶"Puttā m'
 atthi dhanam^b m' atthi; ¹⁷yaṃ m' āsi hadayassitam^c; ¹⁸yo m'
 issaro"; *vacanam m' iritam*; ¹⁹"gāthā m' udiritā"; *sobhaṇā m' ūrū*;
 15 ²⁰"sutam m' etaṃ bho Gotama; ²¹t' ete^d āgantukā bhikkhū;
²²laddho m' okāso" ayam ākārādisu paresu ākārālopo. ²³"Ur'
 assa dukkho bhavissati; ²⁴es' āvuso āyasmā Upanando; ²⁵tiss'
 itthiyo"; *catass' itiyo*; ²⁶"na-y-idha satt' upalabbhati"^e; *catass'*
ūmiyo; ²⁷"taṃ kut' ettha labbhā; ²⁸cattār' oghā savanti te"
 20 ayam ākārādisu paresu ākārālopo. Evaṃ catusaṭṭhividho
 pubbasarānam^f ekekalopanayo bhavati. ²⁹"Nānādisaṃ yanti;
³⁰vissāsaṃ eyya paṇḍito; ³¹sace uppādo heyya" ayam ekasmiṃ
 sare pare ekakkhaṇe dvinnam pubbasarānam^f lopo. ³²"Na maṃ
 puna upeyyāsi" *ajjheyyāsi* ayam ekasmiṃ sare pare ekakkhaṇe
 25 tiṇṇam pubbasarānam^f lopo. Imehi dvīhi nayehi saddhiṃ
 chasaṭṭhividho pubbasaralopanayo^f veditabbo; imehi chasaṭṭhiyā
 nayehi vinimmutto^g añño pāliyaṃ vijjāmāno pubbasaralopanayo^f
 nāma n' atthi. [Ce 540¹] Tattha ³³"nasi rājabhaṭo" ti *na asi*
rājabhaṭo ti chedo; ³⁴"yanti" ti *yā-a-anī* ti vaṇṇaṭṭhiti, ettha paṭi-
 30 pāṭiyā tayo sarā labbhanti; ³⁵"upeyyāsi" ti *upa-i-a-eyyāsi* ti vaṇ-
 ṇaṭṭhiti, ettha paṭipāṭiyā cattāro sarā labbhanti, tatrāyaṃ gāthā:

¹ D III 230¹². ² *** (cf. J V 353²² 382²). ³ (414¹⁵). ⁴ A I 102¹⁸. ⁵ D I 3¹¹. ⁶ As 66².

⁷ J VI 578¹⁷ (ns confert Ap 145⁴). ⁸ J VI 549⁸. ⁹ J V 255¹³. ¹⁰ cf. Vin V 211²².

¹¹ Vm 172¹¹. ¹² (: Vm 544¹⁰). ¹³ Dhpa IV 14¹². ¹⁴ J V 301⁶. ¹⁵ ***. ¹⁶ Dhpa 62².

¹⁷ J III 215³. ¹⁸ J VI 318²⁹. ¹⁹ ***. ²⁰ D I 134¹². ²¹ (cf. M I 457⁷; vide Uda 181²⁴).

²² ***. ²³ Vin IV 129⁵. ²⁴ Vin I 214³. ²⁵ Ap 609⁷. ²⁶ S I 135¹⁹. ²⁷ Vin II 284¹⁹.

²⁸ ***. ²⁹ ***. ³⁰ (320¹⁸). ³¹ (461¹² etc.). ³² J IV 241²⁴. ³³ (611²⁰). ³⁴ (612²¹).

^a As: ti vā pro iti. ^b Bm dhanā (ns confert J V 330²⁰, 22 Ja V 331²²). ^c ita CeBemns.

^d Ce te. ^e S: sattūpalā. ^f Ce Be ns pubbasarā. ^g Bcmns vinimutto (608 n. b).

sarā yanti sare lopam eko dve pi tayo pi vā,
dhātusamsatthasandhim hi^a sandhāya kathitam idam; 22

tasmā viññuhi viññeyyam sotūnam kamkhadhamsakam^b

¹"n' asi rājabhaṭo; ²yanti; ³eyya; ⁴heyya" nidassanam, 23

⁵venti^c ⁶lanti. ⁷"disā bhanti" viññeyyam ⁸santi ⁹panti ca ⁵

¹⁰ajjheyyāsi ¹¹upeyyāsi" icc ādi ca nidassanam ti. 24

31 Paro vā asarūpā. Saramhā asarūpā paro saro lopam pappoti
vā: di'po, kaṭi'ṭhi, cakkhu'ndriyam, ¹²yassa 'dāni; ¹³saññā
'ti; ¹⁴chāyā 'va; ¹⁵aphalā^d hoti 'kubbato" aññāni pi yojetabbāni.
Tatra dīpo ti di'apo^e ti chedo, dvidhā āpo sandati etthā ti 10
dipo. Vā ti kiṃ: ¹⁶"pañc' indriyāni".

32 Passarā sarūpo. Pakārassa sarato paro sarūpasaro lopam
pappoti vā: ¹⁷"udaṅgaṇe tattha papam avindum", pa-āpan ti
chedo; ¹⁸"nālam kabaḷam padātave" ¹⁹pa-ādātave ti chedo. Vā
ti kiṃ: *pādātave*. 15

33 Kvaci ismā itiss' i. Ikārato paro sarūpo itisaddassa ikāro
kvaci lopam pappoti: ²⁰"i ti ca dan ti ca", i iti cā ti chedo.
Kvaci ti kiṃ: *i iti saddo*.

34 Lutte asavaṇṇam. Saro kho paro sarūpe vā asarūpe vā
pubbasare lutte kvaci asavaṇṇam pappoti; ṭhānāsannavasena ²⁰
ivaṇṇ'-uvaṇṇanam yeva ekār'-okārā honti: ²¹"bandhussēva
samāgamo; ²²atēva me acchariyam"; ²³jineritanayo; ²⁴"patitam
māluteritam; ²⁵samkhyān nōpeti vedagū; ²⁶udakomi va jā-
tam". Kvaci ti kasmā: ²⁷"tathūpamam dhammavaram adesayi;
²⁸vajjesi kho tvaṃ vāmūrum". 25

35 Sare pubbo. Parasare lutte pubbo saro kvaci asavaṇṇam
pappoti; *munelayo, rathesabho, solthi, — muni-ālayo, rathi-
usabho, su-itthi'* ti chedo. Rathā²⁸ etesam atthi ti rathino 'rathe
ṭhitayodhā, usabho viyā ti usabho, rathinam usabho rathe-

¹ (611²⁶ 612²⁹). ² (612²¹, 20). ³ (612²²). ⁴ (612²³). ⁵ (*vide* 319⁹; ns *cit.* Ps-ṭ *ad*
M III 25²⁸ ubi *leg.* paṭiventī). ⁶ (*vide* 432⁴). ⁷ M I 328²¹. ⁸ (*vide* 441¹). ⁹ (401¹⁶).
¹⁰ (*cf.* 320²²). ¹¹ (612²⁴, 20). || § 31 Kc 13 ||. ¹² Vin I 180⁹. ¹³ Vibha 19⁵. ¹⁴ Dhp
2¹. ¹⁵ Dhp 51^d. ¹⁶ A II 151¹. || § 32 Sd 43¹⁶, Ja I 190⁸ ||. ¹⁷ J I 109¹⁵ (Ja).
¹⁸ J I 190³ (Ja). ¹⁹ *vide* Ja I 190⁸ (*leg.* padātave ti padātave ...). || § 33 Sd
42²¹—43²¹ ||. ²⁰ Kv 455³⁰. || § 34 Kc 14 ||. ²¹ *** (Mmd Ce 18²⁰). ²² J VI
529⁹. ²³ Kev *proem.* v. 2^a. ²⁴ *** (*cf.* Th 754^d). ²⁵ Sn 749^d. ²⁶ Nidd I
18²⁶. ²⁷ Khp VI 12^c. ²⁸ J II 443¹¹. || § 35 Kc 16 ||.

^a BeBms sandhimhi. ^b ita CeBms; Bm samkhadho. ^c Ce vanti. ^d (Ce
saphala). ^e CeBms di'apo. ^f (633²⁶) ^g CeBms ratho.

sabho, rathe t̥hitānaṃ yodhānaṃ usabhasadiso ti attho. Kvaci ti kiṃ: *ucchu 'va*. [C^e 541¹]

36 Pubbasmim dighaṃ. Saro kho paro pubbasmim sare lutte kvaci dighaṃ pappoti; t̥hānāsannavasena rassasarānaṃ sa-
5 vaṇṇadighattaṃ: *buddh-ānussati*; ¹"saddh' idha"; *v-ūpasamo*. Kvaci ti kiṃ: *desesi*.

37 Na saṃyogapubbo vinā akār'-ikkhehi tabbhavaṃ. Saññogato pubbabhūto paro saro pubbasare lutte asavaṇṇaṃ dighañ ca na pappoti *akārañ* ca *ikkhasaddaṃ* ca vajjetvā: *lok'-uttaraṃ*,
10 ²"yass' indriyāni", *saddh'-indriyaṃ*. Vinā akār'-ikkhehi ti kiṃ: ³"saññā vāssa vimuyhati", ⁴*upekkhati*.

38 Ivā pubbakārassa lopo c' iss' e ca. *Ivasaddato* pubbassa *ākā-*
rassa lopo ca na hoti, taṃlopābhāvena parassa *īkārassa* asavaṇṇekāro ca na hoti: ⁵"latā 'va"; *patinā 'va*.

15 39 Avaṇṇassa c' itimhā. *Itisaddato* pubbassa *avaṇṇassa* ca lopo na hoti, parassa ca *īkārassa* asavaṇṇekāro na hoti: ⁶"Sume-dho . . . Sujāto cā 'ti; ⁷saññā 'ti; ⁸rājā 'ti".

40 Hoti kesañci matena^a. Sakkaṭaganthato^b nayaṃ gahetvā vadantānaṃ kesañci ācariyānaṃ matena taṃ amhehi^c paṭi-
20 siddhavidhānaṃ hoti: ⁹"latēva vātābhihata . . . patinēva kāmīni"; *cattāri lokuttarāni cēti*; ¹⁰*kenaci guṇenēti*; *pabbajjēti*. Pāliyaṃ pana īdiso nayo n'atthi.

41 Na-mā-dā-vā-smā-tra-ṇhā-tvādināṃ saralope ayy'-aññ'-aggh'-assu'-ssā-
nam akāro dighaṃ. Nasaddo māsaddo dāsaddo vāsaddo smā-
25 saddo trasaddo ṇhāsaddo tvāsaddo ti icc evamādisaddānaṃ avayavabhūtaṃ pubbasarassa^d lope kate *ayya añña aggha assu assa* icc etesaṃ avayavabhūto akāro saññogapubbatte^e sati pi dighaṃ eva pappoti: ¹¹"n' āyyo so bhikkhu maṃ nippāṭesi"^f; ¹²n' aññamaññassa dukkhaṃ iccheyya; ¹³kalaṃ
30 n' āgghanti^g soḷasim; ¹⁴n' āssu 'dha koci Bhagavantaṃ upasaṃkamati^h; ¹⁵n' āssa corā pasahantiⁱ; ¹⁶m' āyyo evarūpaṃ

|| § 36 Kc 15 ||. ¹ Sn 182^a. ² (611²⁶). ³ Khp VIII 4^b. ⁴ (332¹⁶). ⁵ J V 452²⁷ (*leg. māluvalatā va kānane*). ⁶ Ja I 37²⁷. ⁷ (613⁸). ⁸ Sv I 133²⁸. ⁹ Bva Ce 239^{29, 31}. ¹⁰ (*cf.* J V 445³⁰). ¹¹ Vin IV 132³¹ (*supra* 105¹⁰). ¹² Khp IX 6^d. ¹³ Vin II 156⁶ Vm 234², *cf.* Dh 70^d *etc.* ¹⁴ Vin III 230⁷. ¹⁵ J VI 14¹⁰ (*ns cit. et Ap* 344³⁹). ¹⁶ § 483.

^a Bm *h. l. mate*. ^b Ce sakkata^o. ^c (Bm *ad. hi*). ^d Ce pubbassar^o. ^e Bm saññogapubbe. ^f Ce nibbāṭesi (105 *n. c.*). ^g *ita* CeB^ens; Bm n'aggha. ^h Bm^{ns} upasaṃkamī. ⁱ Bm^{ns} pasāhanti.

akāsi; ¹m' āssu kujjhi bhūmipati; ²tad' āssu Kaṇham yuñjanti;
³kad' āssu maṃ assarathā; ⁴taṃ kad' āssu bhavissati; ⁵sattha-
hāraṃ v'āssa pariyeseyya; ⁶tasm' āssa hoti saṃvaṇṇanā; ⁷tatr'
āssa karaṇiyaṃ n' atthi; ⁸katv' ātra^a; ⁹taṇh' āssa vippahinā^b.

42 Sassa kvac' ant'-atthanaṃ. Sakārassa saralope kate kvaci anta- 5
atthasaddānaṃ^b akāro dighaṃ pappoti: ¹⁰sāntevāsiko, ¹¹sātham,
¹²sāthikā dhammadesanā. Kvaci ti kiṃ: ¹³vanantaṃ, sātho
bhaṇḍaṃ ādāya gato. [C^e 542¹]

43 Te-me-pabbatyādinam essa yo vinā yekārena. Yekāraṃ vajjetvā
te me pabbate icc ādinam padānaṃ ekārassa sare pare kvaci 10
yakārādeso hoti: ¹³"ty āhaṃ evaṃ vadeyyaṃ; ¹⁴adhigato
kho my āyaṃ dhammo; ¹⁵pabbaty āhaṃ Gandhamādane; ¹⁶ky
āhaṃ; ¹⁷ky āssa vyappathayo assu". Kvaci ti kasmā: ¹⁸"te
'nāgatā; ¹⁹puttā m' atthi". || Ettha siyā: vinā yekārenā ti kimat-
thaṃ, nanu vajjetabbatthānāni bahūni santi ti. | Saccam, idaṃ 15
pana, ye garū yesaddāvayavass' ekārassa pi yakārattam ic-
chanti: "yy āssā" ti, tesam vāde taṃnisedhanatthaṃ; pāliadisū
hi "uyyānan" ti ettha viya uccāraṇavisesābhāvato yy āssā ti
yakāradvayasāñnogasahitaṃ padaṃ na āgataṃ, ni(s)sañño.
gapadam eva āgataṃ, tathā hi Aṅguttaranikāye Chanipāte 20
evaṃ pātho dissati: ²⁰"so pāpakammo dummedho jānaṃ duk-
kaṭam attano daliddo iṇam ādāya bhuñjamāno vihaññati, tato
'nuvīcaranti^c naṃ saṃkappā mānasā dukkhā gāme vā yadi
vāraññe y' āssa^d vippaṭisāraja" ti ettha ni(s)sañnogapadam
eva āgataṃ, atthakathāyaṃ pi: ²¹"y' āssa^d vippaṭisāraja ti ye 25
āssa vippaṭisārato jātā" ti vuttaṃ, ettha ullīgapade pi ni(s)-
sañnogapadam eva āgataṃ; tathā tattha tattha suttappadesa^e
²²"y' āssa^d te honti anattakāmā" ti ca ²³"y' assu^d maññāmi
samaṇe" ti ca ²⁴"aññaṃ ito y' ābhivadanti dhamman" ti ca
ni(s)sañnogapadam eva āgataṃ, tattha y' assu^d ti ye assu, 30

¹ J III 229¹¹. ² J I 196². ³ J VI 50³. ⁴ J VI 46²³ ... 51¹². ⁵ Vin III 73¹¹. ⁶ Yama 52⁸. ⁷ ***. ⁸ ***. ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ vide S IV 136⁷⁻¹⁵ et Vin III 119.

¹¹ (Dhp I 24¹⁹ Pva 12⁴ 16¹⁶ 35²⁹ etc.). ¹² Sn 708^b. || § 43 Kc 17; 615¹⁵ sqq.: Rūp C^e 8²⁴ |. ¹³ M I 13¹. ¹⁴ Vin I 4³³. ¹⁵ J VI 92¹⁹. ¹⁶ (: J III 206²¹; ns nom. sg. statuit et cit. J VI 265²⁵). ¹⁷ Sn 961^a (ns cit. Spk ad S I 178²³ et confert S I 165⁴). ¹⁸ ***. ¹⁹ (612¹²). ²⁰ A III 354⁶⁻⁹. ²¹ Mp ad loc. (cf. Ps I 67¹⁴). ²² Nidd I 134⁷ (D II 306 n. 3). ²³ D II 287⁹ (cf. ib. 284¹⁰). ²⁴ Sn 891^a.

^a ita Bem; C^e katvātra post vippahinā. ^b Bm anta-atthos^o. ^c ita C^e Bm; B^e tato anuvīcar^o; A: tato anucar^o. ^d C^e y'āss^o. ^e ita C^e B^e ns; Bm suttapadesa (s: opadesu?).

y' abhivadanti ti ye abhivadanā ti chedo — iti imassa vise-sassa dassanattaṇṇa ca "vinā yekārenā" ti avocumha.

44 Ka-kha-ta-tha-da-na-ya-sa-hānam v' od-udantānam. Ka kha ta tha da na ya sa ha icc akkharavantānam padānam anta-bhūtānam okār'-ukārānam sare pare kvaci vakārādeso hoti: ¹"yāvatakv assa kāyo; ²āgamā^a nu khv^b idha; ³cakkhvāpātham āgacchati; ⁴sitaṃ patvākāsi^c; ⁵yatvādhikaraṇam; ⁶vatthv ettha vihitam niccam; ⁷dvākāre; ⁸anvāgantāna^d dūseyya; ⁹yv āyam; ¹⁰sv āssa hoti; ¹¹svāgatan te; ¹²bavhābādho; ¹³lavhak-kharam". Kvaci ti kiṃ: ¹⁴"ko attho", attha kho esa. An-taggaṇam kiṃ: savaniyam^e. "Ka-kha" icc ādinā sarūpuddesena ga-gha-ca-chādinam la-va^f-lānaṇ ca okār'-ukārā vakārat-tam nāpajjanti ti siddham; tena mahāyāgo āsi, yāgu atthi ti ādisu okār'-ukārānam vakārādeso na hoti.

45 Na pare pi sare hetu-dhātādinam ussa pāvācane ca. Pāvācane ca porāṇatthakathāsu ca sare pare pi hetu-dhātusaddādinam ukārassa vakārādeso na hoti: [C^e 543¹] hetuttho dhātuttho^g, helindriyāni, khandhadhātāyatanaṇi; hetuttho, kattuuttho^h ti icc evamādinī. Kesaṇci matena pana ¹⁵hetuttho, ¹⁶dhātuttho, ¹⁷pañ-cadhātuvādinīyamāⁱ, katvattho, ¹⁸"api tuⁱ khalv ahāsesiṃ"; asso khalo abhidhāvati; ¹⁹Citravādayo; ²⁰"bhv-āpānalānilam; ²¹madhvāsavo" icc ādinī bhavanti, sāsanam pana patvā madhāsavo ti rūpam eva bhavati.

46 Ati-pat'-itinam ti cam. Ati-pati-itisaddānam tikāro sare pare kvaci cakāram pappoti: accantam, paccakkham, icc etam. Kvaci ti kiṃ: atidātam, patiuttarati, ²²"iti 'ssa muhuttam pi".

47 Itissa tisaddavyañjano pi. Itisaddassa tisaddavyañjano pi sare pare kvaci cakāram pappoti; ettha ca tisaddavyañjano ti tyakārassañño^j vuccati: icc atra. Kvaci ti kiṃ: ²³"sutā ca paṇḍitā ty amha".

48 Dvisandhitisaṃkhepe niccam ikāralopo, na yattha cam. ²⁴Dvisan-

|| § 44 (Kc 18) ||. ¹ D II 18¹⁴. ² D I 108¹². ³ *** (Kev). ⁴ M II 74¹⁷. ⁵ D I 70⁹. ⁶ *** (Kev). ⁷ M I 169⁹. ⁸ J I 454¹⁶. ⁹ M I 25²⁵. ¹⁰ (620⁰); ns cit. Catukāṅguttara (A II 82²). ¹¹ J VI 516¹. ¹² S I 94². ¹³ ***. ¹⁴ Sn 331^b. ¹⁵ Kc 291. ¹⁶ Rūp 282 (C^e 88¹⁵). ¹⁷ Saccas 68^a. ¹⁸ ***. ¹⁹ (cf. Kc 350: Upagvādī). ²⁰ Saccas 7^b. ²¹ Vin IV 110¹⁶ etc. || § 46 Kc 19 ||. ²² Vin IV 149¹⁰ (Kev 16). ²³ J V 374⁵ (infra 617⁹ 639³¹). ²⁴ cf. 639³⁰⁻³¹.

^a B^m āgamā. ^b cf. D cod. BP. ^c C^e B^e ns patvākāsi. ^d C^e B^e ns o-gan-tvāna. ^e ita ns (√su + anīya); B^m savinayam, C^e sadhaniyam. ^f B^m ns li pro la va. ^g C^e hetattho dhātuttho. ^h B^m om. ⁱ B^e su. ^j B^m tyākāra^o.

dhitisamkhepavisaye gamyamāne yattha *itisaddassa tisadda-*
vyañjano cakāraṃ na pappoti, tasmim payoge niccam eva
ikāralopo hoti, na kadāci pi *ikāro* sarūpena tiṭṭhati; esā hi
Māgadhābhāsāsamkhātassa^a pāvacaṇassa dhammatā yadidaṃ
itisaddassa ikārena saddhim *tyakārasaññogassa* asamāgamo.⁵
 Tasmā 'ity atrā' ti ca padaṃ buddhavacan'-atṭhakathāsu n'
 atthi. Idaṃ pana niyamasuttan ti daṭṭhabbāṃ. Tass' imāni
 udāharaṇāni: ¹"sutā ca paṇḍitā ty amha; ²sutā ca paṇḍitā ty
 attha; ³nāto senāpati ty āhaṃ; ⁴yam paṇḍito ty eke vadanti
 loke; ⁵manussattaṃ līngasampatti ty ādinā vuttāni attha añ-
 gāni" ti. Tattha paṇḍitā-ty-amhā ti *paṇḍitā iti amhā*^b ti
 ādinā chedaṃ katvā kattabbavidhimhi kate dvisandhitisamkhepo
 nāma sandhivisayo bhavati.

49 Evass' ekāre itiss' aññassa o' issa vo. *Evasaddassa ekāre* pare
itisaddassa aññassa ca saddassa *issa vakāro* hoti kvaci: ⁶"itv 15
 eva coro asim āvudhañ ca; ⁷vilapatv eva so dijo; ⁸Isigili tv
 eva^c; ⁹Samantapāsādikā tv eva". Kvaci ti kim: *icc eva*^d.

50 Ekasmā idhassa dhassa do niccam. *Ekasaddasmā* parassa
idhasaddassa dhakārassa sare pare niccam *dakārādeso* hoti:
 [C^e 544¹] ¹⁰"ekam idāhaṃ bhikkhave samayaṃ". Ekasmā ti 20
 kim: ¹¹"evam idh' ekacco; ¹²idhāhaṃ bhikkhave bhuttāvī as-
 sam"^e. || Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho Ambaṭṭhasuttasamvañṇanāyaṃ
¹³"ekam^f idāhan ti ettha *idā*^g ti nipātamattaṃ, ekam ahan ti attho"
 ti vuttaṃ; evaṃ sante kasmā ettha *idhasaddavasena dhakārassa*
dakārādeso kathito ti. | Vuccate: ettha viññūnaṃ kosallajāna- 25
 natthaṃ saddanipphādanavyāpāram upādāya *idhasaddavasena*
dhakārassa dakārādeso vutto; atṭhakathāyaṃ pana ¹⁴"ekam
 idāhan" ti vuttakāle ¹⁵*idasaddassa*^h savanato saddanipphāda-
 navyāpāram anapekkhitvā ariyavohāravasena sutimattaṃ upā-
 dāya ¹⁶"idā ti nipātamattan" ti vuttaṃ.

51 Yam ivaṇṇo na vā. Pubbo ivaṇṇo sare pare *yakāraṃ*

¹ (616⁷⁹). ² J V 375¹². ³ J V 360¹⁴. ⁴ J VI 267²⁷. ⁵ Thia 1⁹. ⁶ M II
 100⁵ = Th 869³. ⁷ J III 302²⁰ (*infra* 633¹²). ⁸ M III 68³⁰. ⁹ Sp I 201²⁰ 284²¹.
 || § 50 Kc 20 ||. ¹⁰ M I 326⁶ (Mvu I 327⁶). ¹¹ cf. M I 449⁹. ¹² M I 12³⁰.
¹³ Sv I 256²². ¹⁴ D I 91¹². ¹⁵ (D II 267²² 270¹⁰; cf. *etiam* D III 69¹⁸ et Sv
ad loc.). || § 51 Kc 21 ||.

a Bm Magadha^o. b (Bm amha). c Bm t' eva(!). d C^e icc evaṃ.
 e Bm assa. f Bm evaṃ. g Sv; idan. h ita C^eBemns.

- pappoti na vā: *vyākāsi*, *vyākato*, *vyañjanam*, *vyākaraṇam*,
 1st paṭisanthāravuty assa; 2nd dāsy āham parapesikā^a ahum".
 Tattha vyākāsi ti *vi-ā-akāsi* ti chedo, *vi*^b ti ca *ā* ti ca upa-
 saggā^c; *akāsi* ti ākhyātikam, idan tu *vi-ā* icc upasaggavasena
 5 'kathesi' ti atthapakāsane samattham bhavati vyākato ti et-
 tha *kato* ti padam viya 'kathito' ti atthapakāsane; ettha ca
 paṭipāṭiyā ṭhitesu tisu saresu asarūpa/kārato ākārassa^d lopo
 daṭṭhabbo. Na vā ti kim: 3rd 'gacchām' aham; 4th muttacāgī anud-
 dhato; 5th tassa puttḥo viyākāsi^e; 6th akkharā nam^f viyañjanam".
 10 52 Evass' essa ri, pubbo ca rasso. Saramhā parassa *evasaddassa*
ekārassa rīkāro hoti, pubbo ca saro rasso hoti na vā: 7th yatha-
 r-iva vasudhātalaṇ ca sabbam tatha-r-iva guṇavā supūjaniyo".
 Na vā ti kasmā: *yathā eva*, *tathā eva*.
 53 Sare puthassa gāgamo kvaci. *Putha*^g icc etassa sare pare
 15 kvaci *gakārāgamo* hoti: 8th *puthag eva*; 9th *puthag ayam*". Kvaci
 ti kasmā: 10th *putha eva*.
 54 Pāssa ca, tadanto rasso. Pāsaddassa^h sare pareⁱ kvaci *ga*-
kārāgamo hoti, tadanto saro rasso hoti: 11th *pag eva itarā*
pajā". Kvaci ti kasmā: 12th *pā eva*".
 20 55 Oss' u. Okārassa *ukāro* hoti sare pare: *manuññam*.
 56 Ya-va-ma-da-na-ta-ra-la-hā vā. Sare pare *yakāro vakāro ma*-
kāro dakāro nakāro takāro rakāro lakāro hakāro ime āgamā
 honti vā: [C^e 545^l] 13th *na-y-imassa vijjāmayam*; 14th *yatha-y*-
idaṃ cittam; 15th *ti-v-aṅgikam* 16th *lahu-m-essati*; 17th *samaṇa-m-acalo*;
 25 18th *d-ubhato vanavikāse*; 19th *samma-d-eva*; 20th *atta-d-attham*; 21th *ajja*-
d-agge paṇupetaṃ^j; 22th *ciraṃ-n-āyati*^k; 23th *ito-n-āyati*; 24th *yasmā-t-īha*

¹ Dhp 376^a. ² J III 413²⁰. ³ Ap 535⁴. ⁴ ***. ⁵ J VI 106⁵. ⁶ S I 38⁶¹;
 ns cit. J V 170³. || § 52 Kc 22 ||. ⁷ *** (Kev 22). || § 53 Kc 42 ||. ⁸ (vide § 564).
⁹ ***. ¹⁰ (§ 129). || § 54 Kc 43 ||. ¹¹ J III 111²⁰ V 222²⁴ A II 75²⁶. ¹² Vin II 281¹⁷.
 || § 55 Kev 49 ("anta") ||. || § 56 Kc 35 ||. ¹³ J II 316²². ¹⁴ A I 5¹⁰. ¹⁵ Dhs
 § 161. ¹⁶ Dhp 369^b. ¹⁷ A II 86²⁰. ¹⁸ J VI 497⁴. ¹⁹ D I 177². ²⁰ Dhp 166^c
 (Kev). ²¹ Vin III 6¹² (v. l.). ²² ns: ciraṃ | krā mraḥ¹ mha | n-āyati āyati | lā
 eñ¹ ||. ²³ ns: ito | i arap mha || n-āyati | eñ¹ ||. ²⁴ (infra C^e 620²⁵).

^a ita C^eBem^{ns} (cf. 452 n. c). ^b C^e vi. ^c Bem^{ns} upasaggo. ^d B^m akārassa.
^e (B^m viyākāsi). ^f S: tāsam! (ns: nam gāthāpadam | thui gāthāpud kui ||
 viyañjanam vi-añjanam | phrac ce tat eñ¹ et cit. Spk: viyañjanan ti jananam;
 vide tamen quae de gen. pl. [a]nam attuli 274 n. 4). ^g B^m puthu (sed vide
 Kc 49). ^h B^c ad. ca. ⁱ B^m sare sare. ^j C^e ajja-t-agge paṇupetaṃ post
 ito nāyati. ^k ita Bem; C^e ciraṇ nāyati.

bhikkhave ... tasmā-t-īha bhikkhave; ¹sabbhi-r-eva samāsetha; ²āragge-r-iva sāsapo; ³cha-ḷ abhiññā; ⁴sa-ḷāyatanam^a; ⁵su-h-uḷu ca; ⁶su-h-utṭhitam; ⁷h-ev' atthi h-evam n' atthi". Vā ti kasmā: ⁸"evam mahiddhiyā esā".

57 Abhiss' abbho. Abhisaddassa sare pare abbhādeso hoti: ⁹ab- 5
bhudiritam ⁹abbhuggacchati.

58 Adhiss' ajjho^b. Adhisaddassa sare pare ajjhādeso hoti: ajjha-
gamā^c, ajjhāharati.

59 Te na vā ivaṇṇe. Te ca kho abhi-adhisaddā ivaṇṇe pare
abbho ajjho iti ¹⁰vuttarūpā na honti vā: ⁹abhicchitam, ⁹adhiri- 10
tam. Vā ti kasmā: ⁹abbhiritam, ⁹ajjhiṇamutlo.

60 Ti ca cam. Ati-pati-itisaddānam tīkāro ca ivaṇṇe pare can ti
¹¹vuttarūpo na hoti vā: ⁹atisigaṇo, ⁹atiritam, atilo; patilo; itī ti,
itidam^d.

61 Dvinnam ākār'-ikārānam e[ka]ttam^e tyādisu. ¹²"Ā-iti eti; ¹³ayam 15
so sārathi eti". Ākār'-ikārānam ti kim; ¹⁴"paṭicca pana etasmā
phalam eti". Tyādisū ti kim: ¹⁵"attham entamhi sūriye"^f.
— Iti Saddanītiyam saraśandhividhānam niṭṭhitam.

62 Sarā pakatikā^g vyañjane. Sarā kho vyañjane pare pakatirū-
pāni honti: ¹⁶"manopubbāṅgamā dhammā; ¹⁷pamādo maccuno 20
padam; ¹⁸tiṇṇo pāraṅgato^h ahu".

63 Kvaci sare. Sarā kho sarasmiṃ pare kvaci pakatirūpāni
honti: ¹⁹"ko imam vijataye jaṭam". Kvaci ti kasmā: ²⁰"ko
'mamⁱ jīvitam āgamma; ²¹ambāyam ahuvā pure". — Sarānam
pakatividhānam niṭṭhitam. 25

Atha vyañjanasandhividhānam bhavati:

Vyañjanānam vyañjanesu vā sandhi vyañjanasandhi; api ca

¹ S I 17³. ² Dhp 401b. ³ cf. Thī 516c + Ap 31¹⁰ 33² etc. ⁴ Vin I 11¹² (infra 639²⁷). ⁵ Khp IX 1c (v. l. Sn² p. 25 n. 5). ⁶ Sn 178b. ⁷ *** cf. D I 54¹⁷.
⁸ Khp VIII 16a v. l. || § 57 Kc 44 ||. ⁹ (Kev). || § 58 Kc 45 (infra § 132) ||.
|| § 59 = Kc 46 ||. ¹⁰ (§ 57—58). || § 60 (Kc 47) ||. ¹¹ (§ 46). || § 61 Sd 316^{15—22} ||.
¹² 316²². ¹³ 316¹⁹. ¹⁴ 317⁴. ¹⁵ 317⁶. || § 62 Kc 23 ||. ¹⁶ Dhp 1a. ¹⁷ Dhp 21b.
¹⁸ *** cf. Dhp 414c, S IV 157⁹. || § 63 Kc 24 ||. ¹⁹ S I 13¹⁸ (Kev cit. Dhp 44a).
²⁰ J VI 17¹⁰, ¹² (teste ns). ²¹ J II 106¹ (Kev cit. Dhp 152a).

a Ce chaḷāyatanam. b Bm adhissājjho. c Bm ajjhāgamo, B^{ens} ajjhā-
gamā. d Bm itipadam. e CeBm ekattam; B^{ens} ettam. f ita h. l. CeBem.
g B^{ens} pakati (= Kc). h Ce pāragato. i B^e kv imam; J: ko tam.

vyañjanādesalopakaraṇavasena sādhitō sandhi vyañjanasandhī ti vuccati. [C^e 546¹].

- 64 Sarā vyañjane dīgham^a.** Sarā kho vyañjane pare kvaci dīgham papponti: ¹"sammā dhammaṃ vipassato; ²evaṃ gāme muniṃ care; ³khanti paramaṃ tapo titikkhā; ⁴ty āssa^b pahinā; ⁵sv āssa^b hoti". Kvaci ti kasmā: ⁶"ty aija"; *ty assa; sv assa.*
- 65 Rassam.** Sarā kho vyañjane pare kvaci rassam papponti: ⁷"bhovādi nāma so hoti; ⁸yathā bhāvi guṇena so; ⁹yaṃ kiñci yitthaṃ va hutam va loke". Kvaci ti kasmā: *sammā samādhi.*

- 66 Lopam, tatrākāro ca.** Sarā kho vyañjane pare kvaci lopam papponti, tatra luttatthāne akārāgamo ca hoti: ¹⁰"sa silavā; ¹¹esa dhammo". Ettha pana *sa ev' attho, esa attho, esa abhogo, ¹²esa idānī* ti udāharaṇāni yadi vucceyyuṃ, tāni
- 15** *sarasandhivisayā bhaveyyuṃ; tasmā tāni idha na dassitāni.* Imasmim hi thāne vyañjananimitto sandhi vyañjanasandhi ti adhippeto. ¹³vyañjanānaṃ vyañjanesu vā sandhi vyañjanasandhi ti atthasambhavato. Kvaci ti kasmā: ¹⁴"so muni" *esa dhammo.*

- 20 67 Parassa dvittam thāne.** Saramhā parassa vyañjanassa dvebhāvo hoti thāne: ¹⁵"idha ppamādo; ¹⁶pabbajjam". Thāne ti kasmā: ¹⁷"idha modati".

- 68 Vagge ghosāghosānaṃ savagge^c tatiya-paṭhamā.** Vagge kho pubbesaṃ vyañjanānaṃ ghosāghosabhūtānaṃ saramhā yathā-
- 25** *saṃkhyam savagge^c tatiya-paṭhamakkharā dvebhāvaṃ gacchanti thāne: paggharati; ¹⁸es' eva ca^d jjhānaphalo; ¹⁹yatra tthitam na ppasaheyya maccu"; viddhamseti, vibbhamati.* Thāne ti kasmā: ²⁰"dalham gaṇhāhi^e thāmasā".

|| § 64 Kc 25 ||. ¹ Dhp 373^d. ² Dhp 49^d. ³ Dhp 184^a. ⁴ ***. ⁵ S II 236²; ns: sv āssa laṇ³ rhi saṇ¹ eṇ¹ | ... || Ekadhītikasut (S II 236^{2a}). ⁶ J VI 145²⁻³ 559⁹⁻¹¹. || § 65 = Kc 26 ||. ⁷ Dhp 396^c [- - | ~ ~ ~ | - - | ~ ; *infra* 628 n. 1]. ⁸ ***. ⁹ Dhp 108^a (J IV 19²⁷). || § 66 Kc 27 ||. ¹⁰ Dhp 84^d. ¹¹ Dhp 5^d, J VI 288³. ¹² (cf. J VI 302⁴). ¹³ (619²⁷). ¹⁴ Vm 201²² (: Sn 723^{cd}). || § 67 Kc 28 ||. ¹⁵ ***. ¹⁶ Sn 405^a. ¹⁷ Dhp 16^a. || § 68 Kc 29 ||. ¹⁸ ***. ¹⁹ Dhp 128^d. ²⁰ J III 334².

^a Bm om. sarā vyañjane dīgham. ^b (Bm assa). ^c Bm savagge; (= mi mi kavag ca sañ nhuik, ns). ^d ita Bemns; C^e eso vata (= Kev Cc). ^e C^eBm gaṇhāti.

Ito param vyañjanasandhisu vaṇṇasandhivisaye padacchedo na labbhati, vaṇṇānaṃ pubbāparamattam^a yeva labbhati · dvinnaṃ padānaṃ ghaṭanābhāvato^b.

69 Saralopo ya-ma-na-rādisu vā. *Yakāra-makāra-nakāra-rakārā-*disu paresu anantare t̥hitānaṃ vaṇṇānaṃ saralopo hoti vā 5
t̥hāne: ¹"ārāmarukkhacetyāni; ²ath' etth' ekasataṃ khatyā;
³opupphāni ca padmāni; ⁴nisneham abhikaṃkhāmi; ⁵nānāratne
ca māṇiye^c; ⁶kriyācittāni visati; ⁷klesavatthuvasā pana". Vā
ti kasmā: *khattiyānaṃ ekasataṃ*; ⁸"padumāni pupphanti".
T̥hāne ti kasmā: ⁹"Suppiyo . . . paribbājako". 10

70 Yathāpāvacaṇaṃ vidhi. Imasmiṃ pakarāṇe pāvacaṇānurūpen' eva ādesādividhi bhavati. [C^e 547¹].

71 Animitto pi vā dighādi. Dighādividhi animitto pi bhavati vā: ¹⁰"nadisatehi va sahā"^d — abhīlāpamattabhedo esa; ¹¹"na cā pi apunappunaṃ". Vā ti kasmā: ¹²"dukkhā jāti punappu- 15
naṃ". || Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho ¹⁰"nadisatehi va sahā Gaṅgā
pañcāhi sāgaran" ti pālīkamassa dassanato dutiyapāde vyañ-
jane pare *sahasaddassa akāro dighaṃ pappoti*, atha kim-
atthaṃ animittaṃ dighattaṃ vuttan ti. | Na, pāvacaṇasmiṃ
hi paṭhamapādassa dutiyapādena saddhiṃ tatiyapādassa ca 20
catutthapādena saddhiṃ sandhikiccaṃ vā samāsakiccaṃ vā na
labbhati · ¹³t̥hapetvā niggahitāmhā parassa lopakāraṇā saññoga-
vyañjanassa visaññogabhāve^e sandhikiccaṃ; tasmā animittaṃ
dighattaṃ vuttan ti.

72 Ho dhassa vaṇṇasandhimhi. Yathāpāvacaṇaṃ *dhakārassa* 25
hakāro hoti vaṇṇasandhimhi: ¹⁴"sāhu dassanaṃ ariyānaṃ;
¹⁵ruhiram assave". Yathāpāvacaṇan ti kiṃ: *dadhiṃ*^f, ettha
dhakārassa hakāre kate payogo pāvacaṇānukūlo na siyā. Vā
ti kasmā: ¹⁶"sādhāvuso; ¹⁷maṃsam pi rudhiram pi"^g.

|| § 69 Sd 372⁹ ||. ¹ (371²⁵ 638⁶). ² (371²⁴). ³ J VI 497²⁸ (*infra* § 533); ns: akhyui¹ nhuik patitapupphāni rhi eñ¹ | ekacce padumā opupphā gaḷitapattā hū so Apadāh-aṭṭhakathā nhañ¹ lyo² eñ¹ [Ap 16¹²] ||). ⁴ (491⁹). ⁵ J VI 590¹⁰ (ns *cit.* J VI 266³⁰ V 158³²). ⁶ Abhidh-av 15² (*cf. supra* 516²⁷—517²; *vide* Uda 155⁷). ⁷ Abhidh-av 2³³. ⁸ *cf.* Ap 16³¹. ⁹ D I 1⁷. ¹⁰ Ap 531⁴. ¹¹ J I 503¹⁹. ¹² Dhp 153^d. ¹³ (630²⁴—631⁶). || § 72 Kev 20 = Rūp 27 C^e 11⁸ ("ca") ||. ¹⁴ Dhp 206^a. ¹⁵ J II 276¹. ¹⁶ M I 47²⁸. ¹⁷ Cp I 9; 13^b (Ja VI 486²¹).

^a (c): ^omattattam, *vel* pubbāparattam; B^e pubbapar^o. ^b C^eB^m ghaṭṭan^o.
^c B^m māṇike. ^d *ita* C^eB^mns; Ap (E^e): saha. ^e B^m obhava-. ^f C^eB^e dadhi.
^g C^eB^e *ad.* ca (= Cp).

Ito param sabbalakkhaṇesu "yathāpāvacanan" ti vattate, katthaci pana "vā" ti vā "kvaci" ti vā yathārahaṃ vattate na vattate ca.

73 To dassa. ¹Tathāgato, ¹gato^a, ²sugato, ³kusilo.

5 74 To tassa. *Dukkaṭṭam, pahaḷo.*

75 Dho tassa gabbhokkamanāsanne^b satte. ⁴"Gandhabbo ca paccupatṭhito hoti". Satte ti kiṃ: *maggo gantabbo hoti.*

76 Tro ttassa. ⁵"Atrajo khetrajo", ⁶vatrabhū, ⁷gotrabhū. ⁸Yathāpāvacanādhikārattā ⁹"attajaṃ attasambhavaṃ", *putto, mā-*

10 *sakhellan* ti ca ādisu na hoti.

77 Ko gassa. *Haṭṭhūpakam sisūpakam, kulūpako* ¹⁰*khirūpako*^c. Kvaci *haṭṭhūpagam* icc ādini pi bhavanti.

78 Lo rassa. ¹¹*Mahāsālo*^d, ¹²*palipanno*^e.

79 Jo yassa. *Gavajo* · ¹³*gavayo* vā.

15 80 Bo vassa. *Silabbataṃ, nibbānaṃ.*

81 Ko yassa. ¹⁴"Sake pure".

82 Yo jassa. ¹⁵"Niyam puttam" · *nijam puttam* vā.

83 Ko tassa. ¹⁶"Niyako" · *niyato* vā; ¹⁷"Sumitto nāma nā-mako" · ¹⁷*Sumitto nāma nāmato* vā.

20 84 Co tassa. *Bhacco* · *bhattlo* vā.

85 Pho passa. *Nipphatti*, ¹⁸"anantaṃ sabbato-papham"^f.

86 Dro dassa. *Indriyaṃ*; ¹⁹*Rudradāmā*^g; *bhadro* · *bhaddo* ²⁰vā.

87 Gho khassa. ²¹*Nighaṇḍu.*

88 Do jassa. ²²*Pasenadi.*

|| § 73—85 Kev 20 ||. ¹ Mp I 110¹¹, Bva *ad* Bv 1: 2^c. ² Vm 203²⁷. ³ ns *cit.* Tha *ad* Th 147^f. ⁴ M I 266⁴ (= tatrūpagasatto, Ps; ns *cit.* Mmd C^e 27²⁻⁷ et Ps-ṭ). ⁵ Ja I 135¹⁴. ⁶ (78⁵⁻¹²). ⁷ (77²⁰). ⁸ (621¹¹). ⁹ Dhp 161^b. ¹⁰ Ud 76⁷ v. l. (Uda 368 n. 3; *sed* - - -). ¹¹ Pj II 313²⁻³. ¹² Vm 49⁴. ¹³ Ja VI 277²⁷ (*et* Ja V 406²⁰, *ubi leg.* gavajā ti gavayā). ¹⁴ J VI 505¹⁶. ¹⁵ Khp IX 7^a. ¹⁶ Vibh 2⁵ *et* v. l. (*vide* As 361²⁸). ¹⁷ Mhv 5: 213^d *et* v. l. ¹⁸ D I 223¹² (Sv; pipanti etthā ti papam, pakārassa bhakāro kato; *ita* [-bh-] *ubique scribitur*, p^t *etiam* = samantato pabhassaram). ¹⁹ Vjb *ad* Sp (I) 297²⁵. ²⁰ ns *ad.*; bassa bro || brahā chatto, brahā pavaddhakāyo, brahāraññaṃ | i sui¹ lañ¹ chui ap eñ¹ || nā-tānaṃ no || Nālike Nālike viharati... [Trenckner *ad* M I 205¹⁵] | dosinā ratti... dosehi itā apagata... Mulapaṇṇāsaṭṭikā [*ad* Ps (E^c) II 250²⁸] || mo passa || pariyādo(i) || i sui¹ lañ¹ chui ||. ²¹ p^t *ad* Sv I 247²² (*ubi* Vkhadi bhedane). ²² ns *cit.* Uda 104²⁷.

^a *ita* Ce Bem; Be ns *om.* ^b Bm gabbhokkamāsanne. ^c *ita* Ce Bemns (= khirūpago | nui¹ cui¹ nvā³ āy || ns; *cf.* dhenupaga, Vm 163⁴). ^d Ce ośaḷo (= Kev Ce). ^e (Ce palipanṭho). ^f (Ce -pabham = D Ee). ^g *vide* Sp; Ce Bemns Dudradāmā.

- 89 Paññatti-paññāsanaṃ ñhassa ṇṇo. *Paññatti · paññatti vā, paññāsaṃ · paññāsaṃ vā.*
- 90 Pañcavisatiyā pañcassa paṇṇo. *Paññavisati · pañcavisati vā.*
- 91 Ño nassa. *Pañidhānaṃ, pañidhi, ¹pañipāto^a.*
- 92 Ñassa ca no. *Taluno · taruṇo vā; ²"kalunaṃ paridevayi; ³karuṇaṃ giram udirayum".*
- 93 Dho dassa. ⁴*Kammāsadhammaṃ.*
- 94 Vo yassa. *Āyudhaṃ · āyudhaṃ vā.*
- 95 Āyussa yassa vo paṇṇattiyam. ⁵*"Dighāvukumāro". Paññattiyān ti kiṃ: ⁶"dighāyuko hotu ayaṃ kumāro".* 10
- 96 Lassa ḷo. ⁷*Sihaḷo, ⁷garuḷo.*
- 97 Do kassa. ⁸*Sadattthapasuto.*
- 98 Po massa. ⁹*"Cirappavāsīṃ purisaṃ; ¹⁰hatthippabbhinnaṃ viyaṃkusaggaho".*
- 99 Vanappatissa passa mo. ¹¹*Vanampati · vanappati vā. Atha vā: 15*
- 99^A patimhi ¹²*vanākāro amaṃ: vanampati.*
- 100 Po vissa vassa ca. ¹³*Pacessati · vicesati vā; ¹⁴paccapekkhaṇā · paccavekkhaṇā vā.*
- 101 Vo passa. ¹⁵*Kāvaññaṃ.*
- 102 Vuttāvuttānaṃ vyañjanānaṃ aññavyañjanattam pi. Iminā lak- 20
khaṇena sesāni *jalābu-sannistvasaddādāni anekasatāni udāharaṇāni sādhetabbāni. Tattha jalābū ti jarāyusaddaṃ patiṭṭhapetvā, ¹⁶rakārassa lakāre kate, ¹⁷yakārassa ca bakāre kate jalābū ti rūpaṃ sijjhati: ¹⁸jaraṃ jīraṇaṃ bhedaṃ yāti upeti ti jalābu · gabbhaseyyakasattānaṃ^b paliveṭhanāsayo. ¹⁹Sannistva- 25*
sadde pana *sannisidasaddaṃ patiṭṭhapetvā dakārassa vakāre kate sannistvo ti rūpaṃ sijjhati.*

¹ ns *cit.* Sv I 231²⁸⁻³⁰. ² (: J VI 551²⁶, 498¹⁸, 513¹⁵ Cp I 9: 54^c).
³ Cp I 9: 33^b (ns: *ra* kui *la* pru mha *ṇa* kui *na* pru | *ra* kui *la* ma pru so¹ *ṇa* kui *na* ma pru ra ||). ⁴ Sv (Se II 102²⁻²⁰) *ad* D II 55³. ⁵ Vin I 343²⁰.
⁶ Pj II 239²⁶. ⁷ (432⁵⁻⁸). ⁸ Dhpa III 160¹. ⁹ Dhp 219^a. ¹⁰ Dhp 326^d. ¹¹ *vide* Ja III 399¹⁵. ¹² = *vanasaddā eñ¹ a sañ*, ns. ¹³ Dhp 44^a 45^a; 44^d 45^d.
¹⁴ 454 n. 16. ¹⁵ Ap 134¹² *cod.* S²? (ns *ad.*: *abbayūvarā ime samaṇā* [Vin I 75¹²; a + bhaya + upa + *V*ram, Sp < M I 319²] kui *lañ² thut*). ¹⁶ (§ 78).
¹⁷ (§ 94 + 80). ¹⁸ (*cf.* Nirukta X 39: *jaraya yūyate*); ns: *jalaṃ kalalodakaṃ avati rakkhati ti jalābu, jalapubbo ava rakkhaṇe* [*cf.* V842] | *i sui¹ pru mū | ra-ya* kui *la-va* pru bhvay ma rhi ||. ¹⁹ (384²⁸—385²).

^a Bemns pañipāto. ^b Be ^oseyyasattānaṃ.

103 *Elato mukhassa mūgo*. ¹*Elamūgo*. Atha vā 103^A mukhassa mūko: *elamūko* · *elamūgo* vā. [C^e 549¹].

104 *Taya-dayānam*^a *saññogo cayuga-jayugam*. *Jaccandho, yajj evam, hīnajacco*, ²"na jaccā vasalo hoti", *yathābhuccam*, ⁵*paṇḍiccam, kukkucam*; ³"āsanam udakam pajjam", *sohajjam*, ⁴*vajjam* ⁵*dajjam*, ⁶"nājjo maññe sandanti". Atha *jātiandho, yadi evam, hīnajātiyo*, ⁷*paṇḍitijam* ⁸*paṇḍiccayam*^b, ⁹*kukkucayam*^b, *nadiyo ti rūpantarāni pi dissanti*. Idha na bhavati: ¹⁰"putto ty āham; ¹¹paṭisanthāravuty assa; ¹²atha^c vissasate 10 tyamhī" ti ādisu.

105 *Nassa niggahitā*^d *ta-yānam eko co*. ¹³*Ākāsānañcāyatanam*.

106 *Thaya-dhayānam* [e]hayuga-[j]jhayugam. ¹⁴"Bhūtam taccham; ¹⁵yadi vā taccho^e yadi vā ataccho"^e; *bojjhaṅgo, dummejjham*, ¹⁶"nāññātra bojjhā tapasā", *bojjhā ti bodhiyā ti padaṭṭhiti*. 15 Idha na bhavati: ¹⁷"tīṇa^f-latāni osadhyo".

107 *Ta-thānam* [t]thayugam. *Aṭṭhakathā* · *atthakathā* vā, ¹⁸"dukkhassa pīḷanattṭho samkhatattṭho; ¹⁹annam^g annattṭhikassa; ²⁰attṭhikatvā suṇeyya". Kvaci na bhavati: *atthasamvannaṇā, attharaso* ti.

108 *Ka-yānam kayugam, jayugañ ca*. *Nepakkam*, ²¹"Mahānāmo Sakko; ²²bhisakkassa idan ti bhesajjam". Atha ²³*Sakyā Sākiyā* ti rūpantarāni pi dissanti.

109 *Caya-jayānam cayuga-jayugam*. *Paccati, pavuccati; palujjati, bhojjayāgu*.

110 *La-yānam layugam*. *Vipariāso* · *vipallāso, vipariattham* · *vipal-lattham*, ²⁴*pattakallam, kosallam*. Kvaci na bhavati: *suman-galyam*.

111 *Va-yānam bayugam*. *Vedhabbam* · *vedhavyam* vā.

¹ (Mp *ad* A III 137¹⁰, Ja III 347¹⁰ VI 357²⁴, Pj II 124¹⁰) Ps I 118⁷⁻¹².
² Sn 136², ³ D II 240¹⁰, ⁴ (388²⁶), ⁵ (370⁶), ⁶ A IV 394⁶, ⁷ *vide* n. 8, ⁸ J VI 4¹⁸ [— — — vel — — — ! cf. 285 n. (8) 10], ⁹ (Pj Index s. v.), ¹⁰ (608²¹), ¹¹ (618²), ¹² (274²⁰), ¹³ Vm 331¹⁹ (mh: yathā bhisaggam [*vide* 624²⁰] eva bhesajjam evam ākāsānantam eva āk^o, samyogaparassa cakāram katvā), ¹⁴ D I 190⁹, ¹⁵ ***⁹, ¹⁶ S I 54³ (*supra* 201²²), ¹⁷ J VI 555³, ¹⁸ Paṭis I 118¹⁹, ¹⁹ ***⁹, ²⁰ J V 151¹², ²¹ A I 26¹⁰, ²² cf. § 708 (C^e 667²⁰), ²³ (Sn 685^c . . . 695^a), ²⁴ ns: sakattha nhuik *nyapaccañ*³ hū lui | I kui rhu rve¹ "pattakalam eva pattakallam" hū so Kañkhā nhuik [Kkh C^e 4¹⁴ *ad* Vin I 102²⁴] sakatthe *nyapaccayam* katvā samyogapararassavasena | thañ¹ ||.

^a (C^e *tya-dyānam*), ^b *ita* C^eBemns, ^c Bm *ati*-, ^d *ita* Bm; C^eB^{ens} niggahitam, ^e C^e (a)kaccho, ^f (*cf.* 230 n. 3), ^g Bm *om*.

- 112 Syo sayugam. ¹Porissam, atha ¹porisiyan ti ²rūpantaram pi dissati. Kvaci na bhavati: ālasyam.
- 113 Gyo gayugam. ³Dobhaggam. Kvaci na bhavati: odaggyam.
- 114 Pyo payugam, po ca. ⁴"App ekacce; ⁵app ekadā", sārūpam; ⁶"dipā", dipicammaparivāritā ti attho. 5
- 115 Ghyo (g)gho. ⁶"Veyyagghā", vyagghacammaparivāritā ti attho.
- 116 Tyo cayugam. ⁷Vyāvaṭassa bhāvo veyyāvaccam. Kvaci na bhavati: ⁸pāribhatyam. [C^e 550].
- 117 Nyo ñayugam, ñyo ca. Āniāyo ⁹aññāyo, ¹⁰ākiñcaññam, ge-laññam; ¹¹sāmaññam. Kvaci na bhavati: ānaṇyam. 10
- 118 Bhyo bhayugam. ¹¹Osabbham.
- 119 Mayugam myo. ¹¹Opammaṃ, sokhummaṃ.
- 120 Tisu vyañjanesv eko sarūpo lopam. ¹²"Mocesi^a ekasatam khatye", aggāgāram. Sarūpo ti kim; ¹³"evam pi titthyā pu-
thuso vadanti". 15
- 121 ¹⁴Matantare ¹⁵u-du-nito param dvibhāvam sadisattena. Ācariyānam matantare u-du-nūpasaggato param vyañjanam sadisattena dvibhāvam pappoti: ¹⁶"ukkāsi", ¹⁷ukkāso; dummano, dukkaram; nissoko, nikkamkho.
- 122 Phutthakkharasaññoge pubbam aphutthattam. Uḷḷhito, ugghāti; 20
dubbhāsitaṃ, dubbhikkham; niddhano, nibbhayam.
- 123 Aphutthakkharasaññoge param kvaci phutthattam. Nikkhamati, ¹⁸"apidhānam nipp(h)atati^b"; ¹⁹nitt(h)araṇatthāya; ²⁰so 'mhi etarahi . . . kantāram nitt(h)inno". Kvaci ti kim; ²¹"tam ve na ppasahati Māro; ²²uttaranti mahānadim". 25

¹ ***. ² (ns ad. porissam, cit. Abh 269^d 885^d). ³ ns: i nhuik lañ³ dobhaggiyam hu rup athū³ thañ eñ¹ | kaṇhābhijāti ti apāya vuccanti manussesu ca dobhaggiyam | iḷkādvāra ||. ⁴ D I 118²⁷. ⁵ S I 162⁶. ⁶ J V 259⁸ (Ja). ⁷ cf. Rūp 371 (C^e 159¹²); ns: i nhuik lañ³ veyyāvaṭiyam hu rup athū³ thañ eñ¹ ||. ⁸ Vibha 338¹⁶. ⁹ ns: ā-ni-āyo kā³ pud phrat || aññāyo kā³ pud cap || samyug nhoñ³ rā ā kui rassa pru || āniāyo aññāyo || ariya-maṇ || et cit. Ps I 236⁴; cf. aññāya aparaddha et ñāyaparaddha Nidda ad Nidd I 300³. ¹⁰ (ns ad. ākiñcanam, cit. Sn 1070^a). ¹¹ Kev 271. ¹² Ja I 46²³ (ns: "Cariyāpiṭake"). ¹³ Sn 891^c. ¹⁴ = Rūpasiddhi-charā tui¹ eñ¹ alui athū³ nhuik | [Rūp 40 C^e 18⁹]. ¹⁵ [~ ~ ~ ~ ~ || ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ||]. ¹⁶ M II 4²⁵. ¹⁷ = thit lan¹ khrañ³, ns. ¹⁸ Vin I 203³⁰. ¹⁹ A II 200¹⁶ + S I 193¹⁶. ²⁰ D I 73³. ²¹ Dbp 8^c. ²² Bv 2: 74^d.

^a ita CeBemns pro mocesiṃ [metr. mocesi¹]; Ja: mocayim ekasatam khattiye. ^b CeBemns nippatati (= kyap eñ¹ kya eñ¹); Vin: nipatati (sed cf. Vin II 151¹).

124 Visabhāgasaññoge eko ekassa sabhāgattam. *Pariesanā* · ¹*paygesanā*, *nābhiyo* · ²*nabbho*, ³*osabbham*^a.

125 Jātiyā jacco kvaci vyañjane. *Jātisaddassa jaccādeso* hoti kvaci vyañjane pare: *jaccabadhiro* · *jātibadhiro* vā, *jaccajālo* · ⁵*jātijālo* vā. Idha *vyañjanaggahaṇam* '*jaccandho* ti ādisu saraparattā anena lakkhaṇena *jātisaddassa jaccādeso* na hoti' ti dassanattam. Imasmim pakaraṇe kānici udāharaṇāni pubbalakkhaṇena siddhāni pi vidhinānattadassanena sotūnam paramakosalluppādanatthañ c' eva ¹⁰'pajjunnagatikāni^b pi lakkhaṇāni honti' ti dassanattahañ ca vuttāni ti na punaruttidoso avagantabbo; yasmā ca nīti nāma nānappakārena kathitā yeva sobhati, ayañ ca sāsane saddhammanīti, tasmā pi nānappakārena kathitā ti na punaruttidoso.

126 Avass' o. *Ava* icc etassa okārādeso hoti kvaci vyañjane ¹⁵pare: ⁵"andhakārena onaddhā", *ovadati*, *osānam*, *vosānam*. Kvaci ti kiṃ: *avasussatu*^c, *avasānam*. Vyañjane ti kiṃ: ⁶*avayāgamanam*, *avekkhati*. [C^e 551¹].

127 Evaṃ-khvantare viyassa vyā. *Evaṃsadda-khosaddānam* antare tthitassa *viyasaddassa vyādeso* hoti: ²⁰"evaṃ vyā kho ahaṃ bhante Bhagavatā dhammam desitam ājānāmi", ⁷"evaṃ vyā kho ti evaṃ viya kho.

128 Vācāya vyo pathe. *Vācāsaddassa vyo* hoti *pathasadda* pare: *vyappatho*. ⁹"Vyappatho ti vacanapatho, vācā eva^d aññesam pi dīṭṭhānugatim āpajjantānam pathabhūtattā^e *vyappatho* ti ²⁵vuccati".

129 U vyañjane puthass' anto. *Putha* icc etassa anto saro vyañjane pare *ukāro* hoti: *puthujjano*, ¹⁰"puthubhūtam"^f. Vyañjane ti kiṃ: *putha ayaṃ*.

130 Kvac' okārāgamo. Kvaci okārāgamo hoti vyañjane pare: ³⁰¹¹"parosahassam [†]bhikkhusamgham^g; ¹²jīva tvaṃ sarado sa-

|| § 124 Sd 372¹ ||. ¹ ***. ² Vv 745^c (*supra* 201⁸). ³ (625¹¹). ⁴ = re rhi re mai¹ ma nai¹ ca pā rva so muigh² ala³ rhi, ns (Sīradeva § 90, Paribhāṣeṇus § 111); cf. § 647. || § 126 Kc 50 ||. ⁵ Dh 146^c. ⁶ ns: avayāgamanam avayāgamanam || la khrañ³ ||. ⁷ Vin IV 138²⁹ (*vide ib.* 134¹¹ II 25²²; S III 110⁴) = M I 130¹⁷ (256²²). ⁸ Ps (Ec) II 103²¹; ns *cit.* et Ps I 150¹ (jaññam jaññam vyā ti pi vā pātho) et Spk-ṭ ad S IV 78¹. ⁹ Sp ad Vin IV 21⁶ (: As 324²²). || § 129 Kc 49 ||. ¹⁰ D II 106¹⁹. || § 130 Kc 36 ||. ¹¹ S I 192²⁹. ¹² J II 16¹² (*infra* 646⁹).

^a B^m osabbho. ^b (B^m tannāgatikāni). ^c C^e avasissatu (*vide* M I 481²). ^d Sp: yeva hi. ^e Sp: obhūtato. ^f ns obhūta. ^g S: bhikkhūnam, Kcv: bhikkhusatam.

taṃ". Kvaci ti kasmā: ¹"etha passath' imaṃ lokam; ²andhībhūto^a ayam loko". || ³Ācariyā pana okārena sahā pi gākārāgamaṃ icchanti, te ⁴"atippag-o-kho tāva Sāvatthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritun" ti udāharanti. | Ayam pana asmākaṃ ruci: *pagosaddo pātosaddena samānattho nipāto ti daṭṭhabbo*, tenāhu aṭṭha-⁵ kathācariyā: ⁶"atippago ti ativiya pāto ti attho" ⁶ti.

131 Napumsake taṃsaddādinam niggaḥitaṃ vyañjane nissaram takāram, (so)^b ca sassaram dakāram kvaci gāthāyaṃ. ⁷"Yad icchase tvaṃ tada te samijjhatu; ⁸na brāhmaṇass' etada kiñci seyyo", ettha hi ⁹"taṃ te' ti chedo, ¹⁰'etaṃ kiñci' ti ca. Kvaci ti kiṃ: ¹⁰¹¹"na taṃ jitaṃ sādhujitaṃ; ¹²etaṃ maṅgalaṃ uttamaṃ".

132 Adhiss' ajjho. *Adhi* icc etassa vyañjane pare kvaci *ajjhāde*-so hoti, so ca kho gāthāyaṃ daṭṭhabbo: ¹³"agāraṃ ajjha so vasi", 'adhi so āvasi'^c ti chedo; tatha *ajjhasaddaṃ āvasi*-saddena sambandhitvā attho vattabbo. ¹⁴"sace agāraṃ ajjhā-¹⁵vasati" ti pālidassanato, vicitranayaṃ hi Bhagavato pāva-
canam.

133 Addho bhūmaye pare. *Adhi* icc etassa *bhūdhātumaye* pare kvaci *addhādeso* hoti: *addhabhūto addhabhavi*: ¹⁵"cakkhu^d bhikkhave addhabhūtaṃ; ¹⁶kiṃ su sabbam^e addhabhavi... ²⁰nāmaṃ sabbam addhabhavi". Kvaci ti kiṃ: *adhibhūto adhibhavi*. — Iti Saddanītiyaṃ vyañjanasandhividhānaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ. [C^e 552¹].

Atha vomissasandhividhānaṃ bhavati. Missibhūtānaṃ sara-
vyañjanādinam sandhi vomissasandhi; tathā hi saravyañjana-²⁵
niggaḥitādesalopakaraṇavāsena sādhitō sandhi vomissasandhi
ti vuccati, so eva saravyañjananiggaḥitādesalopaviparītādivasena
anekasaṅgahattā sādharāṇasandhi ti ca vuccati, tathā so

¹ Dh 171^a. ² Dh 174^a. ³ = Kaccan³-charā tui¹, ns [Kev 36 + Mmd]. ⁴ D I 178¹⁰.

⁵ Sv ad D III 1⁶ (+ pt). ⁶ ns: *atippago* kui 'ativiya pāto' bhvañ¹ so kroñ¹ *atīto pātosaddassa pago* hū rve¹ lañ³ sut tañ ap eñ¹ ||. ⁷ J IV 404¹¹ (cf. tadam ahaṃ, Ud 80¹³ et Pj II 701¹³). ⁸ Dh 390^a. ⁹ Ja IV 404¹². ¹⁰ Dhpa IV 148⁹. ¹¹ J I 313²⁸. ¹² Khp V 2^d, . . . 11^d. || § 132 Kc 45 (*supra* § 58) ||. ¹³ Bv 5: 22^b (*supra* 202 n. e., 481 n. 12; CPD s. vv. aṭṭhārasavassa aṭṭhāsītihattha aṭṭhitapadhāna). ¹⁴ D I 88³². || § 133 Sd 79⁹⁻¹⁶ ||. ¹⁵ S IV 21². ¹⁶ S I 39³⁻⁶.

^a ita C^eBemns (= Dh cod. Br). ^b Bm om. ^c ita C^eBemns [cf. ajjhāvasati], *re vera* avas^o. ^d ita h. l. C^eBmns; B^e cakkhum. ^e (B^e sabba).

eva gāthāsu ¹chandānurakkhaṇatthaṃ vuttianurakkhaṇatthañ
ca ²cunṇiyapadesu sukhuccāraṇatthaṃ lopāgamādivasena sā-
dhitattā vuttasandhī ti ca vuccati. Kiñcā pi te tividhā san-
dhayo nāmato visuṃ vuttā, tathā pi sarasandhi-vyañjanasan-
5 dhisu yeva saṅghaṃ gacchanti ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

134 Ekāro akāraṃ ikāraṃ^a gāthaṃ^b patvā. Ekāro akāraṃ
pappoti, ikāraṃ vā, kvaci gāthaṃ patvā: ³"akaramhasa te
kiccaṃ; ⁴okkantāmasi^c bhūtāni; ⁵idha hemantagimhisu". Kvaci
ti kimatthaṃ: gāthāyam pi katthaci visaye ekāro akāraṃ na
10 pappoti ti dassanatthaṃ. Gāthan ti kiṃ: ⁶hemantagimhesu.

135 Saññutto vyañjano visaññogo. Saññutto vyañjano gāthaṃ
patvā kvaci visaññogo hoti: ⁷"puttānaṃ hi vadho dukho;
⁸vividhaṃ vindate dukhaṃ; ⁹nirayamhi apaccisaṃ". Gāthan
ti kiṃ: ¹⁰"dukkhā vedanā". Kvaci ti kiṃ: ¹¹"na dukkhaṃ
15 ahinā daṭṭhaṃ; ¹²ahaṃ pure saṃyamissaṃ".

136 Asaññogo sasaññogo^d ca. Asaññogo vyañjano gāthaṃ patvā
kvaci sasaññogo hoti: ¹³"dhammo pāpeti suggaṭiṃ". Gāthan ti
kiṃ: ¹⁴"suggaṭiṃ saggam lokam upapanno". Kvaci ti kiṃ: ¹⁵"ito
bho sugaṭiṃ gaccha".

20 137 Kvaci sare vyañjane vā paṭi patissa. Paṭi icc etassa sare vā
vyañjane vā pare kvaci paṭiādeso hoti: ¹⁶"paṭaggi^c dātabbo",
¹⁷paṭihaññati. Kvaci ti kiṃ: ¹⁸patilīyati, ¹⁹patirūpadesavāso ca".
138 Niggahitaṃ vagge vaggantaṃ vā. Niggahitaṃ vaggakkhare
pare yathāsakaṃ vaggantaṃ vā pappoti: ²⁰Dipaṅkaro, ²¹"dham-
25 māṇ care sucariṭaṃ; ²²lokassa saṇṭhiti; ²³tan nibbutaṃ"^f;

¹ ns: chandānurakkhaṇatthaṃ | chan^a nañ^b ma bhok | coñ^c rhok khrañ^d āhā lañ^e.
koñ^f || vuttianurakkhaṇatthañ ca | gāthā ma bhok | coñ^c rhok khrañ^d āhā lañ^e.
koñ^f || ca sa phrañ¹ sukhuccāraṇa-alāṅkāraṇurakkhaṇa kui lañ² yū || bhovādi...
hoti [620^g] nhuik sukhuccāraṇa | kusalaṃ kusalaṃ jaham [***] nhuik yamakā-
laṅkāraṇurakkhaṇa || (cf. § 157, 159). ² § 160. || § 134 (Sd 511¹⁸ 513²⁰). || ³ J III
26¹⁹. ⁴ J VI 555¹ (ns cit.: jñāmbasi rūpinim Lacchim [Thī 419^d]). ⁵ Dhṛp
286^b (ns cit. vippamuttāya sabbagantibhi || Kuṇḍalakesī-apadān [! Thī 111^d]).
⁶ (Dhpa III 431¹²). ⁷ J VI 552²⁰. ⁸ Th 734^d... 738^d. ⁹ J VI 16³¹. ¹⁰ Vibh 31².
¹¹ J VI 522¹⁹. ¹² Pv 230^a. ¹³ J IV 496¹⁸. ¹⁴ cf. M I 23⁴. ¹⁵ It 77¹⁸. || § 137
Kc 48 ||. ¹⁶ cf. Vin II 138²¹. ¹⁷ (485²²). ¹⁸ (A IV 47⁴). ¹⁹ Khp V 3^a. || § 138
Kc 31 ||. ²⁰ (Bv 2: 35^c). ²¹ Dhṛp 169^a. ²² Sp I 119¹⁰ = Vm 206². ²³ ***.

^a C^e ad. kvaci; B^e ad. vā. ^b B^m h. l. gāthā. ^c ita C^eB^mns. ^d B^m
h. l. saññogo. ^e B^m paṭiggi. ^f ita C^e (= Kcv); B^emns niccutaṃ (ns: tam |
thui nibbāṇ sañ || niccutaṃ | cute¹ khrañ² ma rhi ||).

saṅghasammato. Vā ti kasmā: ¹"na taṃ kammaṃ kataṃ sādhu".

139 Le lakāraṃ. Niggahitaṃ kho *lakāre* pare *lakāraṃ* pappoti vā: ²*asallinaṃ paṭisallino paṭisallāno, sallakkhaṇā, pulliṅgaṃ*. Vā ti kasmā: ³*āmisam labhati*. [C^e 553¹].

140 Ñam e-he. *Ekāra-hakāre* pare niggahitaṃ kho *ñakāraṃ* pappoti vā: ⁴"paccattaṇ ñeva parinibbāyissāmi; ⁵taṇ ñev' ettha paṭipucchissāmi; ⁶evaṇ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbam; ⁷taṇ hi tassa musā hoti", *saṇhito*. ⁸Vā ti kasmā: ⁹"evam eva tvam pi^a; ¹⁰evam etam abhiññāya; ¹¹evaṃ hoti subhāsitaṃ; ¹²pa- 10 mārahitam hitam".

141 Ye^b saha. Niggahitaṃ kho *yakāre* pare *saha yakārena* *ñakāraṃ* pappoti vā: *saññojanaṃ saññoḥo saññuttaṃ*. Vā ti kasmā: *saṃyogo saṃyuttaṃ*.

142 Napumsake ya-t'-etehi do sare pāyena. Napumsakaliṅge vatta- 15 mānehi *ya ta eta* icc etehi parassa niggahitassa sare pare pāyena *dakārādeso* hoti vā: ¹³"Bāvariyo yad abravi^c; ¹⁴tad evārammaṇaṃ; ¹⁵etad avoca satthā". Vā ti kasmā: *yaṃ abravi^d*. Pāyenā ti kiṃ: ¹⁶"yam etaṃ^e vārijaṃ pupphaṃ".

143 Mo itare. Itare liṅgadvaye vattamānehi *ya ta eta* icc etehi 20 parassa niggahitassa sare pare *makārādeso* hoti: ¹⁷"yam āhu devesu Sujampati ti; ¹⁸tam atthaṃ pakāsento; ¹⁹etam atthaṃ viditvā; ²⁰tam abravi mahārājā"^f. Vā ti kasmā: ²¹"Sudhammā ti ca yaṃ āhu"^g.

144 Samāse do tiliṅge. Samāse tividhaliṅge^h vattamānehi *ya ta* 25 *eta* icc etehi parassa niggahitassa sare pare *dakārādeso* hoti: yassa saddassa padassa vā anantaraṃ *yadanantaraṃ*, yassā gāthāya anantaraṃ *yadanantaraṃ*, 'yam-anantaran' ti chedo; evaṃ *tadanantaraṃ*; etassa saddassa padassa vā attho *etadattho*, etissā gāthāya attho *etadattho*, 'etaṃ-attho' ti chedo.

30

¹ Dh^p 67^a. || § 139 Kev 31 ("ca") ||. ² (Vin III 4^a). ³ (cf. A I 74^a). || § 140 Kc 32 ||. ⁴ cf. M I 251³². ⁵ D I 60³. ⁶ M I 126³⁹. ⁷ Sn 757^c. ⁸ ns cit. Rūp 50 (C^e 23²⁷). ⁹ Sn 1146^c. ¹⁰ Sn 1115^c. ¹¹ ***. ¹² Ja I 1². || § 141 Kc 33 ||. || § 142 (143) Kc 34 ||. ¹³ (cf. J II 202³). ¹⁴ cf. Vm 458¹⁴. ¹⁵ S I 189⁶. ¹⁶ J III 308¹⁰. ¹⁷ J IV 403²⁷. ¹⁸ Ja VI 22²² ... 593¹⁸. ¹⁹ Ud 1¹⁸ ... 93²¹. ²⁰ J VI 506²⁸. ²¹ J VI 127².

^a C^e tvam si (de evam eva 3: em eva vide 632²⁷). ^b B^m ad. ma. ^c C^e abruvi. ^d ita h. l. C^eB^em^{ns}. ^e J; ekaṃ! ^f C^eB^e ad. Maddiṃ (J VI 509²²). ^g (C^e āhuṃ). ^h (B^m oṭṭiṅga-).

145 **Sesato mo do ca sare vyañjane vā.** Vuttappakārehi ya ta eta icc etehi sesato saddato parassa niggahitassa sare vā vyañjane vā pare makārādeso hoti dakārādeso ca: ¹"evam etam abhiññāya; ²aham eva; ³tvam eva; ⁴buddham saraṇam gacchāmi; ⁵saddhā saddahanā", *taddhitam*. Vā ti kiṃ: ⁶evācārā^a bhikkhuniyo; ⁴"buddham saraṇam gacchāmi".

146 **Kvacī niggahitāgamo.** [Kvacī] niggahitāgamo hoti sare vā vyañjane vā pare kvaci^b: ⁷"cakkhum udapādi; ⁸avaṃsiro^c; ⁹yāvañ c' idam^d bhikkhave; ¹⁰taṃsampayutto^e, ¹¹"aṇuṃthūlāni sabbaso; ¹²manopubbāṅgamā dhammā". Kvaci ti kasmā: ¹³"idh' eva tāva acchassu; ¹⁴pecca sagge pamodati". [C^e 554¹].

147 **Lopam.** Niggahitaṃ kho sare vā vyañjane vā pare lopam pappoti: ¹⁵"bhikkhūnāsi samāgamo; ¹⁶ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ; ¹⁷tāsāhaṃ^f santike; ¹⁸vidūn' aggaṃ; ¹⁹sabbadassāvī; ²⁰ariya-saccāna dassanaṃ; ²¹etaṃ buddhāna sāsanaṃ; ²²santā vācā ca kamma ca". Kvaci ti kasmā: ²³"aham eva nūna bālo; ²⁴tan tesam maṅgalam uttamaṃ".

148 **Paro saro vā.** Niggahitāmhā paro saro lopam pappoti vā: ²⁵"abhinandun ti; ²⁶uttattaṃ^g va; ²⁷idam pi". Vā ti kasmā: ²⁸"aham eva; ²⁹etad abravi".

149 **Lutte vyañjano visañño.** Niggahitāmhā parasmim sare lutte, yadi pi vyañjano saññutto, visañño hoti: ³⁰"evaṃ 'sa te āsavā; ³¹pupphaṃ 'sā uppajj[at]i" — ³²"sace bhutto bhavyeyāhaṃ 'sājivo garahito mama" idam pana tṭhānaṃ paṭhamapādena dutiyapādassa sambajjhanaṭṭhānaṃ, tañ ca kho niggahitāmhā parassa lopakāraṇā saññogavyañjanassa visaññogabhāvakaraṇena^h sandhikaraṇaṭṭhānaṃⁱ, na akkharasaṃ-

|| § 145 Kc 34 (sare; vyañjane < Rūp 52 Ce 24¹⁰⁻¹⁹) ||. ¹ (629¹⁰). ² J III 179¹⁰. ³ J II 230¹⁰. ⁴ Rūp Ce 24¹⁰ (Khp I). ⁵ Dhs § 12 (*vide* Mmd 640 Ce 489¹⁰). ⁶ (Vin IV 241¹⁰). || § 146 Kc 37 ||. ⁷ Vin I 11². ⁸ J IV 103¹⁰. ⁹ S II 178²⁴. ¹⁰ Dhs § 987 (ns). ¹¹ Dhp 265^b. ¹² Dhp 1^a. ¹³ J VI 18²⁷. ¹⁴ It 111^{*} = J V 331¹⁰. || § 147 Kc 38 + 39 ||. ¹⁵ Bv 26: 5^d. ¹⁶ Vin III 6¹². ¹⁷ Vin IV 235²⁸. ¹⁸ *** (Kcv 38). ¹⁹ M I 92²⁰. ²⁰ Khp V 10^b. ²¹ Dhp 183^d. ²² Dhp 96^b. ²³ ***. ²⁴ Khp V 12^d. || § 148 Kc 40 ||. ²⁵ D I 46²⁸. ²⁶ ***. ²⁷ J VI 561¹⁹; Khp VI 3^d ... 14^e. ²⁸ (630^{4, 10}). ²⁹ J VI 225¹⁹. || § 149 Kc 41 ||. ³⁰ M I 9²⁸. ³¹ Vin III 18¹⁸. ³² Mil 370¹².

^a B^e evācārā; ns: evācārā evaṃācārā | i sui¹ akyan¹ rhi kun eñ¹ ||. ^b Ce om. ^c (B^m avaṃsaro). ^d B^m ida. ^e B^m otte; (Dhs: taṃsabbayutto). ^f B^m tasāha. ^g Ce vuttattham. ^h B^m okāraṇa na. ⁱ ita B^m; Ce B^e ns sad-dhiṃ karaṇa^o (*vide* 631¹⁻⁹).

kantivasena. Tepiṭake hi buddhavacane niggahitamhā para-
 sarassa lopakāraṇā saññogavyañjanassa visaññogabhāvasahi-
 tam pāḷippadesam ṭhapetvā n' atthi añño pāḷippadeso, yattha
 gāthānam paṭhamapādassa dutiyapādena tatiyapādassa ca ca-
 tutthapādena saddhiṃ akkharasamkantivasena vā padasamkanti- 5
 vasena vā sandhi siyā. Kavinam pana saddaracanāvisaye so
 padeso atth' eva, tam yathā: ¹"yattha patitṭhitañ c' eta'm etam
 vatvā vidhin tato" ti ca ²"upakkamena vā kesañc' upacche-
 dakakammunā" ti ca ³"sotāpannā ca sakadā-gāmino cā pi
 puggalā" ti ca ⁴"nāmaṃ dvidhā catuddhā^a c' anv-atthasā- 10
 maññaādito, vijjamānavijjamānatt'-ādito chabbidham matan"
 ti ayam akkharasamkantipadeso, ⁵"vadhādi pañca ratana-
 ttayassāguṇavaṇṇanam" ayam padasamkantipadeso. Dve
 pi etā samkantiyo, yathā pāliyam paṭhama-dutiyapādesu tatiya-
 catutthapādesu ca sambaddhaādiakkharo^b samāso na labbhati, 15
 tathā na labbhanti ti daṭṭhabbā. || Keci pan' ettha vadeyyum:
 nanu ca bho ⁶"evāham cintayitvān' an'-ekakoṭisatam dhanan"
 ti ettha paṭhama-dutiyapādā sandhivasena sambajjhanti, atha
 kimattham ⁷"n' atthi añño pāḷippadeso" ti ādi vuttan ti. | Tan
 na paṭhamapādena dutiyapādassa asambajjhanato; ettha hi 20
 "cintayitvānānekakoṭisatan" ti [C^e 555¹] sandhikiccena payoja-
 nam n' atthi, tasmā paṭhamapādam pahāya *na-ekakoṭisatam* ·
nekakoṭisatan ti sandhikiccam eva icchitam · samāsavasena,
 yathā ⁸"na-arūpāvacarā dhammā" ti. || Dve pana pādā na sam-
 bajjhanti ti katham nāyati ti ce. | Pāthantarena nāyati, atridaṃ 25
 pāthantaram: ⁹"nekānam nāgakoṭīnam parivāretvān' aham tadā
 vajjento^c sabbaturiyehi^d lokajetṭham upāgamin" ti; *nekasaddo*
 pan' ettha anupapado hutvā tiṭṭhati, tena nāyati: 'dve pādā na sam-
 bajjhanti' ti; yathā *alābu-lābusaddā* visum visum^e dissanti, tathā
aneka-nekasaddā visum visum sāsane dissanti · ¹⁰"anekakoṭisan- 30
 nicayo; ¹¹"nekakoṭisatam dhanan" ti ādisu. Iti pāliyam akkhara-
 samkanti ca padasamkanti ca sabbathā pi n' atthi ti daṭṭhab-
 bam; tāsu hi samkantisu padāni chinnabhinnāni honti, padesu

¹ Sp I 3¹⁸. ² ***. ³ Abhidh-s 21²⁴. ⁴ ***. ⁵ ***. ⁶ Bv 2: 28ab.

⁷ (631³). ⁸ Dhs p. 6²³. ⁹ Bv 20: 11a-d. ¹⁰ Bv 2: 5c. ¹¹ Bv 2: 28b.

^a (B^ens catudhā). ^b C^eBemns sambandhaādī^o. ^c *ita* C^eBemns (= Bva cod. CP); Bv (E^e): vajjanto. ^d Bv: dibbaturiyehi. ^e B^e ad. sāsane.

chinnabhinnesu jātesu attho aparivyatto siyā, atthāvabodho pi chinnabhinno viya dhammaṃ suṇante veneyye paṭibhāyeyya^a, tasmā dhammissarena Bhagavatā dve saṃkantiyo vajjetvā sabba-sattānaṃ mūlabhāsābhūtāya Māgadhikāya sabhāvaniruttiyā tanti⁵ ṭhapitā, Bhagavato sāvakehi ariyehi tadanulomen' eva tanti ṭhapitā, devatādinam bhāsītesu^b yaṃ apanetabbam hoti, taṃ apanayimṣu suddham pana vyañjanaṃ ropayimṣu.

150 Niggahitaparo ikāro akāraṃ ukāraṃ ca makāre. Taṃ iminā p' etaṃ · 1''tad aminā p' etaṃ'', evaṃ imaṃ · 2''ev' umaṃ''.

10 151 Akāro ekāraṃ hakāre. Kaṃ ahaṃ · 3''ke 'haṃ; k'ahaṃ''^c.

152 Sahakassa kassa patimhi niggahitattam. 4''Brahmā Sahampati''.

153 Vyañjane niggahitam aṃ. 5''Evaṃ vutte; 'taṃ sādhu''.

154 Pariyādinam ra-yādivaṇṇassa ya-rādihi vipariyāyo. Pariyudāhāsi · 7''payirudāhāsi''^d, ariyassa · 8''ayirassa'', kariyā · 9''kayirā'',

15 bahuābādho · 10''bavhābādho'', masakā · 11''makasā'', na abhineyya · 12''anabhineyya'', ariyā · 13''ayirā'' — ariyasaddena sāmī pi vattabbo: ariyo · 14''ayiro'', sāmī ti attho.

155 Saṃsadde paralope pubbo dīgham. Saṃratto · 15sāratto, evaṃ sārāgo, sārambho, 16avisāhāro. Saṃsadde ti kiṃ: 17''ariya-
20 saccāna dassanaṃ; 18kiṃ nu 'mā va samaṇiyo''. [C^e 556¹].

156 Vasiṭṭhass' ikāro ettam pāvacane. 19Vāseṭṭho.

157 Vaṇṇaniyamo chando, garu-lahuniyamo vutti.

158 Gāthāsu chanda-m-abhedattham akkharalopo. Adussa mama^e khettapālassa · 20''dussa me khettapālassa'', cando va patito
25 chamāya · 21''cando va patito chamā'', pubbe va ca somanassa-domanassaṃ · 22''pubbe va ca somana-domanassaṃ'', evam eva nūna rājānaṃ · 23''e[va]m-eva nūna^f rājānaṃ'' iti ādi-anta-majjhalopo dattṭhabbo; aññāni pi yojetabbāni.

¹ S I 88¹⁸ (ns cit. Ps-ṭ ad Ps (E^c) II 379¹⁹). * *** (Rūp 44 C^e 21¹⁹). * ***. || § 152 Bva ad Bv 1: 1^a (Sahako nāma thero . . .) ||. ⁴ Bv 1: 1^a, || § 153 Kc 30 ||. ⁵ Pj II 38¹⁸. ⁶ (J I 313²³⁻²⁴). ⁷ D II 222¹¹. ⁸ J V 257¹⁸. ⁹ (515²). ¹⁰ S I 94². ¹¹ (442¹⁹). ¹² ***. ¹³ ns cit. (voc. ayire) J IV 285⁹ V 138¹⁴. ¹⁴ (cf. Vva 178¹³). ¹⁵ ns cit. Sd C^e 777¹⁸. ¹⁶ ns cit. As 144¹⁸⁻¹⁹. ¹⁷ (630¹⁴). ¹⁸ Vin IV 235²⁶. ¹⁹ D I 104¹⁴ 235¹⁴. || § 157—160 cf. 640⁹⁻¹⁰ ||. || § 158—160 cf. 628¹⁻³ ||. ²⁰ (278⁹). ²¹ J VI 89⁹. ²² Sn 67^b (cf. CPD s. v. acchodaka). ²³ J II 40¹.

^a B^m dhamma suṇante neyya. ^b (B^m devatādinā sāsamtesu). ^c B^m om. k'ahaṃ [de ky āhaṃ = kiṃ ahaṃ vide J III 206²¹ Vin IV 216¹⁴]. ^d (C^e payurud⁹). ^e C^eB^e me. ^f cf. J V 326²⁸, ³¹ Pj II 678¹⁰⁻¹⁴ etc., Senart ad Mvu I 119¹⁸; C^eB^m evam eva nūna (= J), B^ens evam eva nu.

159 Vuttānurakkhaṇattham viparitātā. Etthācariyānaṃ matam kathayāma: keci hi ācariyā "gāthāsu vuttānurakkhaṇatthāya garu-lahūnaṃ niyamassa pālanatthāya viparitātā" ti, keci pana "gāthāvatta-suttantavatta-taraṅgavattādinam ¹vattānam anurakkhaṇatthāya vaṇṇavikāratā hoti" ti vadanti. *Akaramhase te 5 kiccaṃ* · ²"akaramhasa te kiccaṃ; ³careyya ten' attamano sat/mā; ⁴na ppajjahe vaṇṇabalaṃ purāṇam".

160 Sutte sukhuccāraṇattham akkharalopo viparitātā ca. *Dvāsaṭṭhi paṭipadā* · ⁶"dvatṭhi paṭipadā", evaṃ ⁵"dvatṭh' antarakappā"; *sayam abhiññāya sacchikatvā* · ⁸"sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā", ¹⁰*paṭisaṃkhāya yoniso* · ⁷"paṭisaṃkhā yoniso", *suvaṇṇamayam* · ⁸"so(va)ṇṇamayam"^a; *navanītam* · ⁹"nonītam"; *vīlapati eva so diḍḍhi* · ¹⁰"vīlapatv eva so diḍḍhi"; *Samantapāsādikā itī eva* · ¹⁰"Samantapāsādikā tv eva"; *suākkhāto* · ¹¹"svākkhāto"; *vanappagumbo* · ¹²"vanappagumbe", *sukham dukkham jīvo* · ¹³"sukhe 15 dukkhe jīve"; *jīvo ca satta ime kāyā* · ¹⁴"jīve ca satt' ime kāyā"; *ko gandhabbo* · ¹⁵"ke gandhabbe"; *bālā ca paṇḍitā ca* · ¹⁶"bāle ca paṇḍite ca"; *aṭṭha nāgāvāsasatāni* · ¹⁷"aṭṭha nāgāvāsasate"; *virallā Kosiyāyāni* · ¹⁸"viratte Kosiyāyane"; *eso so eko* · ¹⁹"ese se eke". || Atha panācariyā ²⁰"soyyathīdam"^b · seyyathīdan" ti okārassa ekārattam icchanti. | Pāthantaram tehi diṭṭham 20 bhavissati, mayam pana na passāma. || Tathā "*sā itthi* · sotthi" ti ākārassa okārattam icchanti. | Mayam pana 'sā itthi' ti atthavantaṃ *sotthipadam*^c na passāma, 'sundaritthi' ti atthavantaṃ eva *sotthi* ti padaṃ passāma^d, atrāyaṃ pālī: ²¹"na cā pi sotthi bhattāram issācārena maññati"^e ti, tatrāyaṃ sam- 25 hitāpadacchedo: ²²*su-itthi* · *sotthi* ti. || Tathā ācariyā ²⁰"rattaññō · rattaññū" iti okārassa ūkārattam icchanti. | Mayan tu ²³"kālaññū samayaññū ca sa rājavasiṭṭiṃ vase" ti ādipāḍidassanato [C^e 557¹] tassilatthe upaccayavasena *rattaññū sabbaññū kālaññū*

¹ vide Sp ad Vin II 108²¹ (Vjb). ² (628²). ³ Sn 45^d. ⁴ J III 14^e. ⁵ D I 54^f. ⁶ D I 62^g. ⁷ M I 9^h. ⁸ Vin I 39ⁱ. ⁹ (Pv 448a). ¹⁰ (617^{16, 17}). ¹¹ (326^{20, 22}). ¹² (124²⁶ 651²). ¹³ (127⁸). ¹⁴ J VI 226¹². ¹⁵ J VI 265^e. ¹⁶ (124²²). ¹⁷ (127^{16, 22}). ¹⁸ (127²⁵). ¹⁹ (127^{19, 26}). ²⁰ ***. ²¹ A III 38¹⁵. ²² Mp ad loc. ²³ J VI 296³¹.

^a Bm soṇṇam^o, C^eB^{em}ns sovaṇṇam^o (ns: suvaṇṇa pud ne | soṇṇa kā³ viparit || soṇṇamayam | rhuve phrañ¹ pri² eñ¹ | sovaṇṇamayam hū rve¹ lañ² viparit phrac eñ¹). ^b (C^e seyyathīdam). ^c C^eB^e sotthi ti padaṃ. ^d (Bm passāmi). ^e ita C^eB^{em}ns (< A III 38¹⁴); A III 38¹⁵: rosaye.

ti *ūkārāntatam icchāma*; api ca ¹"*rattaññā vaṃsaññā*" ti dasanato pana ^a*rattañño vaṃsañño* ti *okārāntattam* pi icchāma — *sabbaññū* ti pade ayam nayo na labbhati.

161 Appakkharānam bahuttam aññathattañ ca. *Sarati* · ²"susarati",
5 *sakehi* · ³"suvakehi", *sāmi* · ⁴"suvāmi", *sāmini* · ⁵"suvāmini",
satto · ⁶"sattavo", *macco* · ⁷"mātiyo", *dve* · ⁸"duve", *taṇhā* · ⁹"ta-
siṇā", *pamhaṃ* · ¹⁰"pakhumaṃ" icc ādini.

162 Bavhakkharānam appattam aññathattañ ca. *Ācariyaṃ* · ¹¹"āce-
raṃ"; ¹²*Kātiyāno* · "Kaccāno"; *padumāni* · ¹³"padmāni" icc ādini.

10 163 Kvaci sare vyañjane vā odantānam nāmānam akārāntattam
pakati. *So eva attho* · ¹⁴"sa ev" attho", evaṃ ¹⁵"sa silavā";
¹⁶*esa ābhogo*; ¹⁷*esa dhammo*"; *tuvañ ca dhanusekho ca* · ¹⁸"tu-
vañ ca dhanusekha ca", evaṃ ¹⁹"Kakusandha Koṇāgamano";
²⁰*thera vādānam uttamo*" ti. ²¹*Aṭṭhakathāsu* pana *okārassa*
15 *adassanena vibhattisutiya* abhāvato ²²"Kakusandha iti avi-
bhattiko niddeso" ti ca ²³"thera iti avibhattiko niddeso" ti ca
vuttam, tasmā ²⁴"sa ev" attho, ²⁵*esa ābhogo*" ti ādisu *sa-esa-*
saddā avibhattikā ti pi vattum vaṭṭati · *pariyāyena*, *nippari-*
yāyena pana, ²⁶"idha dhammaṃ^b caritvāna rāja saggaṃ ga-
20 *missasi*" ti ettha ālapanatthe vattamāno *luttavibhattiko* hutvā
savibhattiko rājasaddo viya, *sa esa* icc ete *savibhattikā* yeva;
tathā hi *luttavibhattike rājasadde* *savibhattike* jāte sati *kathaṃ*
vibhattivikārassa okārassa akārabhāvaṃ gatattā *sa esa* icc ete
avibhattikā siyun ti — iti *savibhattikā* yeva *sa-esasaddā* bha-
25 *vanti*. ²⁷"Tuvañ ca dhanusekha cā"^c ti ādisu pana *dhanuse-*
kha Kakusandha icc ādayo *avibhattikā* vā honti *savibhattikā*
vā, *ekantaavibhattikā* pana *saddā* ²⁸"sidati ti sata"; ²⁹*atthi* ti
asā" ti *padāni* bhavanti, tasmā ³⁰"sata smi ti hoti" ti ettha
sata asmī ti chedo *kātabbo*, *anicco asmī* ti attho, ³¹"asa smi
30 *ti hoti*" ti ettha *asa asmī* ti chedo, *nicco asmī* ti attho.

¹ A II 27¹⁰. ² (425¹¹). ³ J VI 141¹⁴ (Sd § 530). ⁴ Sn 666^b. ⁵ J III 288¹⁴. ⁶ (186²² 648¹⁵). ⁷ cf. J VI 100¹⁰ S I 67⁵. ⁸ Pj II 442²². ⁹ S V 58¹⁴ (: 58¹).
¹⁰ Sv ad D II 18²⁸. ¹¹ J VI 563¹. ¹² J VI 283¹¹; 299²² (: 273²⁹). ¹³ (621¹⁷).
¹⁴ ***. ¹⁵ (620¹²). ¹⁶ ***. ¹⁷ Sn 81^b. ¹⁸ J VI 475⁵. ¹⁹ (15²⁹; *dual. sanscr.*
[au]? cf. Citta-Seno (187) Tissa-Metteyyo (Pj II 536¹: 583¹⁹) et J IV 123¹⁵ *leg.*:
Yuvañjaya-Yudhiṭṭhilo). ²⁰ (15¹³). ²¹ = aṭṭhakathā-ṭikā tui¹ nhuik, ns. ²² Tha
(Cē 481²⁷) ad Th 490^c. ²³ mṭ ad Kva 5⁵. ²⁴ J V 123¹⁰. ²⁵ (384²⁷). ²⁶ (450¹⁵).
²⁷ (384²⁸). ²⁸ (450¹⁴).

^a Bm om. ^b Bm dhamme. ^c Bm dhanusekho.

164 Vuttirakkhaṇe māgame. Vuttirakkhaṇaṭṭhāne makārāgame pare odantānaṃ nāmānaṃ akārantaṭṭaṃ pakati: ¹"magga-m-atthi gamako" na vijjati; ²paccayākāra-m-eva ca; ³esa-m aggaṃ". Makārāgame ti kiṃ: ⁴"esa maggo adhammaṭṭha".

165 Madese akāro dighaṃ. Vuttirakkhaṇaṭṭhāne makārādesse sati 5 akāro dighaṃ pāppoti: ⁵"na-y-idam paññavatā-m-iva"; ⁶dharmo arahatā-m iva; ⁷nabhaṃ tārācitā-m iva". Makārādesse ti kiṃ: ⁸"bako kakkatākā-m-iva". [C^e 558¹]

166 Apicass' ilopo passa cattaṃ. Vuttirakkhaṇaṭṭhāne api-^aca-saddassa ikārassa lopo hoti pakārassa ca cakārattaṃ: ⁹"acc 10 āyaṃ^d majjhimo khaṇḍo". Vuttirakkhaṇaṭṭhāne ti kiṃ: ¹⁰"api cāyaṃ... Tapodā"^e.

167 aticassa vā tilopo. Atha vā vuttirakkhaṇaṭṭhāne aticca-saddassa ikārālopo hoti: ¹¹"acc āyaṃ^d majjhimo khaṇḍo".

168 Thānantaragati niggahitassa. Vuttirakkhaṇaṭṭhāne attanis- 15 sayam chaḍḍetvā niggahitassa thānantaragamanaṃ hoti: ¹²"te taṃ asse ayācisum; ¹³yathābhūtaṃ vipassisum"^f. — Imasmim pana pakaraṇe kānici lakkhaṇāni aniyamavasena vuttāni, tehi vividhāni rūpāni sijjhanti^g; evaṃ sante pi aniyamavasena vuttattā tattha tattha pālippadesse ¹⁴sotūnaṃ sammoho siyā 20 rūpānaṃ ca atippasaṅgo ti tadubhayavivajjanatthaṃ appamat-takaṃ niyamaṃ vadāma, na ettha punaruttidoso avagantabbo. 169 Ikāro akāraṃ taṇnimittaṃ^h takārālopo. Imā gāthā abhāsīttha ¹⁵"imā gāthā abhāsatha"; ¹⁶udakenābhisiñcīttha ¹⁷"udakenābhisiñ-catha".

25

170 Akāro ekāraṃ thāne. ¹⁷"Navachannake^b dāniⁱ diyyati".

171 Akāro kvaci okāraṃ. ¹⁸"Pitā c' upahatomano". Kvaci ti kiṃ: upahatamano.

¹ Vibha 89²⁸ (ns cit. m) = Vm 513³; ² Vm 522²⁸; ³ ***; ⁴ J V 71²⁴; ⁵ J V 366²⁶; ⁶ D II 265¹⁹; ⁷ J VI 529²⁴ (ns cit. J III 103¹⁹ [cf. ib. 103¹⁴] et J III 334²¹); ⁸ J I 223²⁷ (ns cit. Sn 411^b); ⁹ § 166—167 vide n. 11 |. ¹⁰ J III 334²²; ¹¹ Vin III 108²²; ¹² (635¹⁹; ns: aṭṭhakathā nhae nañ³ [Ja III 335²] bhvañ¹ tuiñ² nhae sūt [§ 166—167] tañ rve¹ ci rañ sañ). ¹³ J VI 512¹²; ¹⁴ D III 196¹²; ¹⁵ ns: mandasotu tui¹ sammoha | tikkhasotu tui¹ atippasaṅga phrae rā eñ¹ hū lui ||. ¹⁶ J VI 525²²; ¹⁷ J VI 566²⁰; ¹⁸ J III 288¹²; ¹⁹ J VI 515²⁵ (cf. J VI 512²⁶; na c' ass' upahato mano).

^a (C^e gamanā); ^b B^m om. m-iva; J: paññavato-m-iva. ^c C^e kakkatāko miva (Ja I 224² ablativum statuit). ^d J: athāyaṃ. ^e B^m Tapodā; ^f (B^m sijjhanti). ^g B^m taṇnimitta-. ^h C^e ochandake (= J). ⁱ ita J; B^mns doṇi (< J III 288¹⁴); C^e dānaṃ (Ja III 288¹⁹).

- 172 Ukāro okāraṃ. ¹"So tatto so sinno^a; ²sovaṇṇamayam; ³sotthi".
- 173 Gehass' ekāro akāraṃ ikāraṇ ca samāsa-taddhitesu. *Gahakū-
ḷaṃ, gahapati, gahaṭṭho; gihi.*
- 5 174 Ekāro ikāraṃ. ⁴*Dummijjhaṃ · dummejjhaṃ vā.*
- 175 Akāraṇ c' ekār' āgame^b. ⁵"Haññaye vā pi^c kocinaṃ", *haññe
eva . . . kocinan ti chedo.*
- 176 Okāro ākāraṃ ukāraṇ ca. ⁶*Vivaṭacchadā^d; ⁷ārugyaṃ; ⁸"na
ten' atthaṃ abandhi su; ⁹avhāyantu suyuddhena; ¹⁰api nu^e*
10 *hanukā santā". Tattha vivaṭacchadā tiⁱ vivaṭacchadoⁱ,
tathā hi Mahāpadānasuttatīkāyaṃ^g ¹¹"vivaṭacchadā ti okārassa
ākāraṃ katvā niddeso" ti vuttaṃ; abandhi sū ti abandhi so,
nipātamattaṃ vā sukāro. [C^e 559¹]*
- 177 Uss' i vyañjane. ¹²*Āsiviso.*
- 15 178 Yathā-tathāto aññato vā evass' ekāro ikāraṃ. *Yathā eva ·
¹³"yathar-iva", evaṃ ¹⁴"tathar-iva"; ¹⁵"bhusām iva".*
- 179 Saññoge vāthavāgame dīgho rassam. ¹⁶"Pa-g eva itarā pajā;
¹⁷mayā samma-d akkhātā^h; ¹⁸diṭṭhe va dhamme aññā".
- 180 Puggalavācino āsavassa sassa dvittam. *Ā-savo · assavo; ¹⁹"as-
20 savā piyabhāṇini; ²⁰yañ ce puttā anassavā". Puggalavācino
ti kiṃ: ²¹"āsavā dhammā", — iti puggalābhidheyyeⁱ āsavasaddo
na pavattati, dhammābhidheyyeⁱ assavasaddo ²²na pavattati
ti; saṃketanirūḷho hi atthesu saddo ti ayaṃ nīti sādhukaṃ
manasikātabbā.*
- 25 181 Paṭipadāya dassa vyañjanassa kvaci lopo. *Ettha ca paṭipa-
dāyā ti paṭipadāsaddassā ti gahetabbam; tathā hi ²³attha-*

¹ (cf. 381¹¹). ² (633¹²). ³ (633¹²). ⁴ ns *cit.* As 254¹⁰⁻¹². ⁵ J VI 226¹³
(ns: disvā yācakam āgate [J VI 493¹¹] kui lañ² thut). ⁶ (164¹⁰⁻²³). ⁷ M I 451⁴,
⁸ (128¹⁴). ⁹ J VI 192¹² (Ja). ¹⁰ J I 498²¹ (Ja). ¹¹ p^t *ad* (Sv *ad*) D II 16²⁴,
¹² (āsu + viśa; *aliter* Spk *ad* S IV 172²¹). ¹³ (618¹¹⁻¹²). ¹⁴ J II 420¹⁸ (ns *cit.*
Ap 547²⁰; "vasantam iva = vasantam eva"!). ¹⁵ J V 242²³. ¹⁶ cf. M III 29³¹,
¹⁷ D II 314¹², Sn³ p. 140¹⁴. ¹⁸ J V 348²¹. ¹⁹ S I 176¹⁸. ²⁰ Dhs p. 3⁷. ²¹ (ns:
"ruhiram assave" [J II 276¹] nhuik puggalavāci ma hut bhāi dvitta phrac eñ¹).
²² § 490 (489).

^a C^e sīno. ^b *ita* C^eB^mns (ns: āgame | yaṇḍuṃ kroṇ¹ || ekāro | eyya-
vibhat eñ¹ kāriya e sañ || akāraṃ | sui¹ || pappoti | eñ¹ ||). ^c J: haññare vā pi
(*sed* Ja = haññeyya). ^d *ita* C^eB^m. ^e J: nū (*metr.*). ^f B^m *om.* ^g ns: suttatīhaka-
thāyaṃ rhi kra eñ¹ || atīhakaṭṭhā nhuik ma chui || tīkā nhuik chui so kroṇ¹
tīkā rhi ra mañ ||. ^h B^m *otam.* ⁱ B^m *odheyya-*. ^j B^m *odheyya-*; C^e *ad.* ca.

niddeso viya saddaniddeso pi bhavati, yathā ¹"tumhāmhā-kam^a tayi-mayī" ti. ²"Uccāvacā hi paṭipā; ³paṭipam vadehi bhaddan te", *paṭipāya paṭipāsu*. Kvaci ti kiṃ: ⁴"majjhimā paṭipadā".

182 Sakissa issā(kāro)^b sadāgadena āgāmimhi. Sakisaddassa^c ikā-⁵ rassa dakārāgadena saha pavatte āgāmisadde pare akārādeso hoti: *sakadāgāmi*.

183 Patissa pacco saranimittassa^d vā vyañjananimittassa vā. ⁵"Hine^e kule paccājāto", *paccājāyati*. Ettha ca ⁶"paccājāto ti paṭijāto" iti^f vyañjananimittena *paṭisaddo* sanimitto bhavati; ¹⁰atha vā paccājāto ti paṭijāto, ⁷"sace enti manussattaṃ addhe ājāyare kule" ti dassanato evaṃ chedo kato iti saranimittena *paṭisaddo* sanimitto bhavati. Tattha pubbapakkhavasena *paccasaddākārassa* dīghabhāvo vyañjanasandhi ca vedittabbo, itaravasena sarasandhi.

15

184 ⁸Vācāsiliṭṭhattham anta-gatādini patanti^g padante. ⁹*Suttanto, kammanto, vanantaṃ, Brahmajālasuttantaṃ*; ¹⁰"gūthagataṃ muttagataṃ"; ¹¹*disatā devatā idampaccayatā^h*.

185 Yattha sandhiteⁱ sare na padaṃ sukhuccāraṇiyaṃ, na tattha sarānaṃ sandhi. ¹²"Evam eva ajjhattaṃ arūpasāñhi; ¹³yāva me ²⁰idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ; ¹⁴imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi".

186 Yattha sandhito^j saro atthaṃ dūseti, na tattha sandhi. ¹⁶"Āyasmā Ānando". [C^e 560¹]

187 Dvisu padesu na vyañjane sarānaṃ sandhi. ¹⁶"Akkocchi maṃ avadhi maṃ; ¹⁷indriyesu suasaṃvutaṃ; ¹⁸ete haṃsā pakkamanti; ²⁵¹⁹orodhā ca kumārā ca". || Nanu ca bho ²⁰"sa silavā" ti ādisu

¹ Kc 139. ² Sn 714^a (ns cit. Kva 38¹⁷). ³ Sn 921^c (*supra* 388³¹). ⁴ Vin I 10¹⁶ = S V 421¹. ⁵ A II 85¹⁶ = Pp 51²². ⁶ Sv I 180⁸. ⁷ S I 35¹. ⁸ = cakā³ pre cim¹ so [Sp I 137²¹⁻²²; cf. Nidda ad Nidd I 71¹⁷] āhā, ns. ⁹ (151³). ¹⁰ As 214¹⁶. ¹¹ (§ 772). ¹² D II 110²⁸. ¹³ D II 106⁸. ¹⁴ Ud I 10¹⁰ ... 93²² [~ - ~ - ~, ~ - ~ - ~]. ¹⁵ Ud 24²³ (ns: āyasmānando hu sandhi cap so² Nandather [Ud 24³] hū so anak kui yū so² lui rañ³ anak pyak so kroñ¹ sandhi ma phrac hū lui || "RābulĀnanda-Nande" [Ap 534⁶, cf. ib 529³⁰ 531¹⁰] ca sañ nhuik ka³ anak ma pyak so kroñ¹ sandhi phrac eñ¹ ||. ¹⁶ Dh 3^a. ¹⁷ Dh 8^b. ¹⁸ J IV 424¹⁶. ¹⁹ J VI 15²⁷. ²⁰ (634¹¹).

^a Ce tumhamh^o, Bm tumhumh^o. ^b Bm sakissa issa. ^c Ce sakims^o. ^d Be sare nim^o. ^e A Pp: nice. ^f Bm om. ^g = kya kun eñ¹, ns; leg. oḡatādini (ni)patanti? ^h ita CeBm; B^{ens} idapp^o (660²⁶⁻²⁸). ⁱ ita Be^{ms} (ns: sare | sañ || sandhite | cap lat so² | cap khran³ sui¹ rok lat so²); Ce sandhito (< 637²²). ^j ita CeB^{ems} (ns: sandhito | cap so || saro | sañ) ||.

sarā sandhiyyanti ti. | Na sandhiyyanti · okārassa lopatthāne
 ākārassa āgatattā. || Yajj evaṃ, te payogā sandhipayogā na
 honti; atha kathañ sandhivisaye vuttā ti. | Saccam; yebhuyya-
 vasena vuttesu sandhipayogesu pakkhittattā sandhipayogā yeva
 5 te payogā bhavanti, tasmā sandhivisaye vuttā, lokasmiṃ hi
 yebhuyyavasena vohāro dissati yathā ¹"ā nagarā khadira-
 vanan" ti.

188 Ekapadantogadhe vyañjane sarānam kvaci sandhi. ²"Ārāma-
 rukkhacetyāni · ³cetiyaṇi vandiṃsu".

10 189 Na suddhassaralopo ādiss' ākāre sarantare vā. Ādisaddassa
 ākāre pare aññasmiṃ vā sare pare vyañjanasamkhātassa
 nissitassa abhāvena vigatanissitānam suddhassarānam lopo na
 hoti · atthappakāsane asamatthattā; a ādi yesaṃ te ādayo,
 evaṃ ādayo, ⁴iādayo, ⁵"i-innaṃ ttha-tthaṃ; ⁶u āgato". Na
 15 suddhassaralopo ti kiṃ: ⁷"akārādayo", pabbatādayo; ettha hi
 pubbasare sati pi ādisaddassa ākāre pare sante pi sanissitattā
 suddhassarabhāvābhāvato lopam^b pappoti eva.

190 Upapade suddhāsuddhānam lopo, sante pi tasmim aññasmiṃ vā.
 Upapade sati suddhassarāsuddhassarānam lopo hoti yeva ·
 20 tasmim ādisaddassa ākāre pare sante pi aññasmiṃ vā sare
 sare sante pi: akkharā pi ādayo · ⁸"akkharā p' ādayo"; Ka-
 A-Īsā · Kesā, Ko ca A ca Īso ca Kesā ti samāso, ettha ca
 Kasaddena Brahmā vutto, Asaddena Viñhu^c, Īsasaddena Issaro
 vutto. — Kiñcā pi etehi ⁹dvihi lakkhaṇehi dassitā^d ete payogā
 25 pāliyaṃ na santi, tathā pi pāliyā saddhiṃ saṃsandanattham
 ete lokikappayoge avocumha, 'atthāne idaṃ kathitan' ti na
 vattabbam^e · nītivasena vattabbattā.

191 Suddhassaramhā itissa issa lopo. Imasmiṃ Bhagavato pāva-
 cane suddhassaramhā parassa itisaddassa ikārassa lopo hoti ·
 30 ¹⁰atthappakāsane samatthattā: ¹¹"i ti ca dan ti ca du ti ca
 khan ti ca nāṇaṃ pavattati | na hevaṃ vattabbe". Imasmiṃ
 pana thāne i iti cā ti ¹²chedaṃ katvā para/ākāre lutte "i ti cā"
 ti padaṃ sijjhati; ettha ikāro ¹²isakaṃ vicchinditvā uccāre-

¹ ***. ² Dhp 188^c (supra 621⁶). ³ ***. ⁴ (ādayo Kev 159). ⁵ Ke 499. ⁶ ***. ⁷ Kev 2. ⁸ Ke 2. ⁹ (§ 189—190). ¹⁰ (638¹³). ¹¹ (42²² 613¹¹). ¹² (43¹⁷ et 43¹).

^a ita CeBe; Bm va. ^b ita CeBemns. ^c Ce Veñhu. ^d (Bm dassa). ^e Ce vattabbā.

tabbo, evaṃ uccāretabbattā etaṃ padaṃ [C^e 561¹] atthapakāsane samatthaṃ bhavati, ¹"ādayo" ti^a ādisu pana akāre^a lutte^a ādayo^a ti^a padaṃ^a 'akārādayo' ti atthapakāsane samatthaṃ na^a hoti · vicchinditvā uccāretabbabhāvābhāvato^b · visesakabhūtassa akārassa vinatṭhattā; visesakasmiṃ hi natṭhe ko visesitabbaṃ⁵ visesessati — tasmā atthapakāsane samatthaṃ na hoti, ²"i ti (cā" ti)^a padaṃ pana samatthaṃ bhavati yeva · vicchinditvā uccāretabbattā. Kavisamaye "i iti" ti padaṃ eva icchitabbaṃ hoti, pāvacane pana duvidho pi nayo icchitabbo, tathā hi ekādhippāyo pi samhitāpadacchedo bhavati: *latra ayaṃ* · ³"tatrāyaṃ" icc¹⁰ ādi, dvādhippāyo^c pi bhavati: *suāgataṃ* · ⁴"svāgataṃ", *suāgataṃ* · ⁵"sāgataṃ" icc ādi; atha vā ⁶*duihitikā* · ⁷"dvihitikā" idaṃ samānapadacchedaṃ^d asamānatthaṃ ekappakāraṃ dvādhippāyaṃ saṃhitāpadan ti veditabbaṃ. Aparo nayo: anattaṃ dadāti ti *anatta-do*, so eva *akārassa takāraṃ* katvā ⁸"anat-15 thato", *anatto ato* etasmā purisasmā ti vā "anatt' ato" — evaṃ pi dvādhippāyaṃ saṃhitāpadaṃ bhavati; *sā ahaṃ* · ⁹"sāhaṃ" itthilingavasena chedo, atha vā *so ahaṃ* · ¹⁰"sāhaṃ" pullīngavasena chedo; aparo nayo ¹¹*cha-ahaṃ* · ¹²"sāhaṃ" saṃkhyāvasena chedo icc evamādi adhippāyattayiko saṃhitāpadacchedo. Ca-20 turādhippāyādayo pana na santi. Evaṃ nānādhippāyaṃ vicitranaṃ Bhagavato pāvacanāṃ. Atr' ime payogā: ¹³"sāhaṃ vicarissāmi ekikā; ¹⁴sāhaṃ^e dāni sakkhi jānāmi munino desayato [dhammaṃ] sugatassa; ¹⁵atthi nesam usāmatthaṃ atha sāhassa jīvan" ti ettha ca 'cha ahāni sāhan' ti evaṃ samā-25 sasambhavato 'cha ahan sāhan' ti ¹⁶sahapadacchedasamhitāpadaṃ^f veditabbaṃ yathā ¹⁷*cha-āyatanaṃ* · ¹⁸"saṭāyatanaṃ" ti, iti *sāhan* ti padaṃ adhippāyattayikaṃ bhavati; idisānaṃ padānaṃ attho payogānurūpato ¹⁹attha-ppakaraṇādivasena yojetabbo. Tathā ²⁰"tatrāyaṃ" icc ādi ekasandhi-dvīsamkhepasam-30 hitāpadaṃ, ²¹"sutā ca paṇḍitā ty amha" icc ādi dvīsandhi-

¹ (638¹³). ² (638³⁰). ³ (611⁸). ⁴ J IV 434⁵ (Vin II 95²⁷) et D I 179¹⁶ (ib. 116⁹).

⁵ (Sp I 174²⁴⁻³⁰). ⁶ Vin I 345²⁸ (ns cit. Sp). ⁷ (639²² et Ap 25¹⁴). ⁸ (639²⁵). ⁹ ***.

¹⁰ S I 30⁵⁻⁶. ¹¹ J VI 80¹. ¹² vide Vm 565¹¹⁻²³ (Vibh 138³¹; 139¹³). ¹³ = kicca arā ca saṃ tui¹ eṇ¹ acvaṃ³ phraṇ¹, ns. ¹⁴ (639¹⁰). ¹⁵ (616²⁰ 617⁸).

^a Bm om. ^b ita C^e; B^ens uccāretabbabhāvato; (B^m uccāretabbabhivato).

^c B^m dvīdhippāyo (vide 639^{13, 17}). ^d B^m o'cccheda-. ^e B^m sā ahaṃ! ^f sic C^eB^m (B^m sahapadakhentada); ns: samānapadacchedasamhitāpadaṃ(!) | 'sa

ahaṃ' hu pud phrat phraṇ³ nhaṇ¹ ta kva ||.

tisaṃkhepasamhitāpadan ti gahetabbaṃ. Tathā atthi pa-
 daṃ no-sandhipadañ c' eva sandhipadañ ca, taṃ yathā:
 1 "ubhayattha kaliggāho"^a ... ubhayattha kaṭaggāho"^a icc ādi,
 2 ubhayasmiṃ loke kaliggāho"^a ubhayesaṃ vā atthānaṃ kalig-
 5 gāho"^a ubhayattha kaliggāho"^a, parājayaggāho ti attho; esa nayo
 "ubhayattha kaṭaggāho" ti etthā pi, kaṭaggāho ti jayaggāho.
 Imasmiṃ pana pakaraṇe chanda-vuttirakkhaṇādisu yo yo pa-
 bhedo vattabbo siyā, taṃ sabbam ganthavittārābhayena na
 vadāma; yaṃ pan' ettha 3 "chandānurakkhaṇatthan" ti ca
 10 4 "vuttirakkhaṇatthan"^b ti^b ca^b 6 "sukhuccāraṇatthan" ti ca
 vuttaṃ, taṃ lokopacāramattavasena vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ; na
 hi Bhagavā chandañ ca vuttiñ ca rakkhati nā pi sukhuccāra-
 ṇatthaṃ akkharalopādikaṃ [C^e 562¹] karoti, yo hi sāsamko sa-
 bhayo, so aññesaṃ paṇḍitānaṃ saṃkāya uppajjanakanindā-
 15 bhayena chandañ ca vuttiñ ca rakkhati sukhuccāraṇatthañ ca
 akkharalopādikaṃ karoti, Bhagavā pana nirāsamko nibbhayo,
 Bhagavato pāvacane khalitaṃ n' atthi, so kathaṃ parappavā-
 daṃ paṭicca chandañ^c ca vuttiñ ca rakkhissati sukhuccāraṇat-
 thañ ca akkharalopādikaṃ karissati, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Abhi-
 20 dhammaṭṭikāyaṃ: 4 "Bhagavā pana vacanānaṃ lahu-garubhā-
 vaṃ na gaṇeti, bodhaneyyānaṃ pana ajjhāsayaṇulomato dham-
 masabbhāvaṃ avilomato va tathā tathā desanaṃ niyāmeti ti
 na katthaci akkharānaṃ bahutā vā appatā vā codetabbā" ti.
 Icc evaṃ imasmiṃ pakaraṇe yā yā niti 7 sāsanaṃ sōpakārāya
 25 yathābalaṃ^d amhehi ṭhapitā, tā sabbā pi^e saddhāsampannehi
 kulaputtehi sāsane ādaraṃ katvā pariyāpuṇitabbā ti. — Vomis-
 sakasandhividhānaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Vividhanayāvicitte pālīdhamme paṭuttaṃ

*sara-m-asara-parasmiṃ tihi sandhihi yutte
 bahuvidhanayasāre Sandhikappamhi yogaṃ
 kariya sumati poso^f atthasāraṃ labhetha^g.

30

25

¹ cf. M I 403¹¹ ... 404¹⁶. ² 640⁴⁻⁶ < Mp ad A I 129²⁶. ³ (cf. 632²²).
⁴ (633¹, cf. 635¹). ⁵ (633⁸). ⁶ vide § 1103 (C^e 737²⁷). ⁷ (2², 470³). ⁸ = sara-
 sandhi vyañjanasandhi vomissakasandhi nhuik, ns.

^a ita C^eBemns (metr. A I 129²⁶); vulgo oggaho (metr. J IV 322²⁶).
^b Bm om. ^c (Bm saddaṇ). ^d Bm om. -balaṃ. ^e Bm om. tā sabbā pi. ^f Bm
 kariya sumati yo so. ^g C^e labhe ti.

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viññūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanitippakaraṇe sandhikappo nāma visatimo^a paricchedo.

XXI.

Ito paraṃ pavakkhāmi Nāmakappaṃ hitāvahaṃ 5
sotūnaṃ pāṭavatthāya parame sogate mate. 1

192 Visadattādisahitaṃ linatthagamakam^b nipphannavacanaṃ ¹liṅgaṃ. Visadabhāvādisahitaṃ ²linass' atthassa gamakaṃ nipphannavacanaṃ liṅgaṃ nāma bhavati: ³buddho Bhagavā icc ādi, vuttaṃ hi: ⁴"rukkho ti vacanaṃ liṅgaṃ, liṅgattho tena ¹⁰dipito; evaṃ liṅgañ ca liṅgattham ṇatvā yojeyya paṇḍito" ti.

193 Visadaṃ pulliṅgaṃ. Visadaṃ vacanaṃ pulliṅgaṃ nāma bhavati: ⁵puriso ⁶napuṃsako ⁷āpo ⁸mātugāmo ⁹rājā icc ādi.

194 Avisadam itthiliṅgaṃ. ¹⁰Devatā ¹¹ratti ¹²nisati icc ādi. 15
[C^e 563¹]

195 N' eva visadaṃ nāvisadaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ. ¹³Cittaṃ ¹⁴rūpaṃ ¹⁵kalattaṃ akkhaṃ^c icc ādi.

196 Dhātu-paccaya-vibhattivajjitaṃ atthavaṃ^d liṅgaṃ. Dhātu-paccaya-vibhattiḥ vivajjitaṃ atthavantaṃ ¹⁶paṭicchannam aṅgaṃ nipphannapadānaṃ paṭhamam ṭhapetabbarūpaṃ liṅgaṃ ²⁰nāma bhavati: *purisa citta mālā* icc ādi.

197 Upasagga-nipātā ca. Upasagga-nipātā ca liṅgaṃ nāma bhavanti: ¹⁷pati, ¹⁸atthi sakkā icc ādayo.

198 Syādayo tyādayo ca vibhattiyo. Syādayo tyādayo ca saddā vibhattināmakā bhavanti. Kammādivasena ekattādivasena ca ²⁵vividhā bhājiya[n]ti^e ti vibhatti^f.

|| § 192—195 < Sd 220²⁸—225¹ [224⁴: As 321⁶; 224²⁹⁻³⁰ < Rūp C^e 46⁸⁻⁹; *infra* § 577] ||. ¹ (: 641¹⁸, 642¹²⁻¹³). ² Mmd 53 (C^e 67²) *cf.* Sv *ad* D II 62¹². ³ (Vin III 1¹⁰). ⁴ Mmd 53 (*supra* 523²¹). ⁵ 87³⁰—93³². ⁶ 566⁸⁻¹². ⁷ 107²¹—117². ⁸ *cf.* 94³⁰—99¹¹. ⁹ 153¹⁰—157³⁰. ¹⁰ Pj I 113²⁰. ¹¹ 200²⁴ (224¹²). ¹² 216³² 298²⁻¹⁰. ¹³ 226⁰—231¹². ¹⁴ (224²⁰). ¹⁵ (223¹⁷). || § 196 Rūp 11 (C^e 51⁰) 282^a (C^e 92¹²) < Kat II 1: 1, *cf.* Paṇ I 2: 45 ||. ¹⁶ (rahassaṅgaṃ = liṅgaṃ, Abh 273^{a-c} *etcl*) *cf.* Mahabhāṣya vol. II 197⁴; Rūp C^e 92⁸. || § 197 Rūp C^e 87²⁴ + 93⁸ ||. ¹⁷ (C^e 774²²). ¹⁸ (C^e 782¹). || § 198 Sd 151¹⁻⁴ (Rūp C^e 28⁰) ||.

^a Bm ekūnavisatimo; Bm *ad.* Nibbānapaccayo hotu *et* Namo tassa . . oḍdhassa ||. ^b Bm oḡamaka-. ^c *ita* C^eB^mns (ns *cit.* Abh 893^{ab}); *leg.* akkhi?
^d C^e atthaval. ^e C^eB^m bhājiyanti; B^ens bhājiyanti. ^f C^e vibhattiyo.

199 Syādayo nāme, tyādayo akhyāte. Syādikā vibhattiyo nāme datṭhabbā, tyādikā ca akhyāte.

200 Si yo, aṃ yo, nā hi, sa naṃ, smā hi, sa naṃ, smiṃ su. Yā vibhattiyo ¹"nāme" ti vuttā, tā sarūpato *si yo, aṃ yo, nā hi, sa naṃ, smā hi, sa naṃ, smiṃ su* ti cuddasa bhavanti: *si yo* iti pathamā^a · *si yo* iti dve^b pathamā vibhatti nāma, *aṃ yo* iti dutiya^c, *nā hi* iti tatiyā^c, *sa naṃ* iti catutthi^c, *smā hi* iti pañcamī^c, *sa naṃ* iti chaṭṭhi^c, *smiṃ su* iti sattamī^d · *smiṃ su* iti dve sattamī vibhatti nāma.

10 201 Dvisu dvisu pathamaṃ pathamaṃ ekavacanam, pacchimaṃ pacchimaṃ bahuvacanam.

202 Lināgato^e tā. Tā vibhattiyo vuttappakārā ²lināṅgabhūtasma^f līngato parā honti, na nipphannalīngamhā · nipphannassa puna ³nipphādetabbābhāvato.

15 203 Rūhānukaraṇōpasaggādito ca. Tā vibhattiyo rūhisaddato anukaraṇasaddato upasaggādito ca parā honti, tathā hi ⁴Vīṭaṭubho, ⁵yevāpanako, ⁶diso, ⁷ruco; ⁸karolissa, ⁹abhissa, ¹⁰patissa; ¹¹"Caṇḍoraṇaṃ pati, ¹²namo . . . atthu, ¹³namo karohi" icesa evamādayo savibhattikā bhavanti.

20 204 Āmantane si gasaṇṇo. Āmantanatthe sisaddo gasaṇṇo hoti: ¹⁴bho purisa, ¹⁵bhoti ayye. [C^e 564¹]

205 Jha-l' ivanṇ'-uvaṇṇā. Ivaṇṇ'-uvaṇṇā yathākkamaṃ jha-lasaṇṇā honti: *isino* ¹⁶daṇḍino · *aggino*^g; *bhikkhuno* · *sayambhuno vādino*^h.

25 206 Itthiyan te po. Te ivanṇ'-uvaṇṇā itthilīṅge vattabbe pasaṇṇā honti: ¹⁷(rat)tiyāⁱ itthiyā visatiyā navutiya, dhenugā vadhugā.

207 Ākāro gho. Ākāro itthiyaṃ vattabbāyaṃ ghasaṇṇo hoti: ¹⁸saddhāya^j kaṇṇāya.

|| § 200 = Kc 55 ||. ¹ (642¹). || § 202 Kc 54 ||. ² Rūp C^e 92^a (*supra* 641 n. 16). ³ ns: yebhuyya kui rañ sañ || gosadda saṅkhyāsadda tui¹ nūi¹ nipphanna noṇ vibhat sak sañ pañ ||. ⁴ (586¹³⁻¹⁹). ⁵ (cf. Kc 473). ⁶ Mmd 535 (C^e 417²⁴). ⁷ Kc 317^c. ⁸ Mmd 44 (C^e 56²⁰). ⁹ Kc 48. ¹⁰ J IV 93⁵. ¹¹ S I 50²⁰. ¹² M I 143¹². || § 204 Kc 57 ||. ¹³ § 473—475. ¹⁴ § 288. || § 205 Kc 58 ||. ¹⁵ § 292. || § 206 Kc 59 ||. ¹⁶ § 284. || § 207 Kc 60 ||. ¹⁷ § 283; ns *cit.* Vin III 39²⁸ et Ap 531².

^a CeBems om. ^b Be ad. sadda. ^c Ce ad. vibhatti nāma (*et ad. dve post iti*). ^d CeBe om. smiṃ su iti sattamī. ^e Bm (*h. l. recte?*) līngato. ^f Bm līṅgabhūtasma. ^g Ce ad. vādino. ^h Ce om. ⁱ Be ns rattiya (= Kev); Bm taya; Ce thiya. ^j (Kev: sabbāya).

208 Puṃ-napuṃsakesu se sāgamo. Puṃ-napuṃsakesu vattabbesu sakārāgamo hoti se vibhattiyaṃ: purisassa aggissa daṇḍissa bhikkhussa sayambhussa, ciltassa.

209 Saṃ-sāsv ekavacanesu^a thiyaṃ. Itthilīṅge vattabbe saṃ-sāsu ekavacanesu vibhattādesesu sakārāgamo hoti: ¹yassaṃ yassā · 5 amussaṃ amussā.

210 Et-imādinam i. Etā imā icc evamādinam anto saro ikāro hoti saṃ-sāsu ekavacanesu vibhattādesesu: ²etissaṃ etissā · imissaṃ imissā · aññissaṃ aññissā · ³aññatarissaṃ aññatarissā · aññatamissaṃ aññatamissā · ekissaṃ ekissā. 10

211 Tāya vā. Tāsaddassa anto saro ikāro hoti vā saṃ-sāsu ekavacanesu vibhattādesesu: ⁴tissaṃ tissā · ⁵tassaṃ tassā.

212 T-et-imāto sassa sāya^b. Tā-etā-imāto sassa vibhattissa sāyadeso^b hoti vā: tissāya tissā · etissāya etissā · imissāya imissā.

213 Rassattam gho. Gho rassattam āpajjate saṃ-sāsv ekavaca- 15 nesu vibhattādesesu: tassaṃ tassā · yassaṃ yassā · sabbassaṃ sabbassā.

214 Dvādito dasantā nāgamo naṃmhi. Dvī icc evamādito dasa-saddapariyosānā saṃkhyāsaddato nakārāgamo hoti naṃmhi vibhattiyaṃ: ⁶dvinnaṃ linnam^c calunnaṃ pañcannaṃ channaṃ 20 saltannaṃ alḥannaṃ navannaṃ dasannaṃ ekādasannaṃ alḥārasannaṃ. [C^e 565¹]

215 Ti-catuto thiyaṃ issam-assaṃ. Itthilīṅge ti-catusaddato yathākkamaṃ issaṃ assaṃ icc ete āgamā honti: ⁷tissannaṃ vedanānaṃ, catassannaṃ itthīnaṃ. 25

216 Pato smiṃ-smānaṃ am-ā vā. Pato paresaṃ smiṃ smā icc etesaṃ am-ādesā honti vā yathākkamaṃ: matyaṃ ⁸matiyaṃ · matyā maliyā, puthavyaṃ puthaviyaṃ · puthavyā puthaviyā.

217 Nā-sa-smiṃnam ā. Pato paresaṃ nā sa smiṃ icc etesaṃ ādeso hoti vā: ⁹"nikatyā sukham edhati", ratyā ruccati cando, 30

|| § 208 Kc 61 ||. || § 209 Kc 62 ||. ¹ § 366. || § 210 Kc 63 ||. ² § 366, cf. § 369–370. ³ § 366. || § 211 Kc 64 ||. ⁴ (§ 363). ⁵ § 362. || § 212 Kc 65 ||. || § 213 Kc 66 ||. || § 214 Kc 67 ||. ⁶ (§ 241–244). || § 215 Kc 67 ("ca") ||. ⁷ (vide Sd 287^{17–21}, 288^{8–19}). || § 216–217 Kc 68 ||. ⁸ (§ 443). ⁹ J I 223²⁶.

a C^e ad. ca (< Kc). b C^eBe ssay^o (cf. Kc). c ita C^eBemns (ns: i nhuik tinnam kā⁸ sotapatita [cf. 18¹⁹] mhya sā || paravidhi [cf. Paribhāṣendu-śekhara § 38] a³ rhi so kroṇ³ "tito iṇṇam-iṇṇannaṃ" [646²⁸] hū so athak sut atuñ³ sā lui sañ ||).

ratyā tiyāmaṃ, ¹"pathavyā cārupubbaṅgi". Vā ti kiṃ: ²"matiyā upeto".

218 *Ādito aṃ o. Ādi* icc etasmā *smiṃvacanassa aṃ-oādesā* honti vā: *ādiṃ ādo*^a, *ādisiṃ ādimhi*.

5 219 *Aññasmā ā ca. Aññasmā saddato smiṃvacanassa aṃ-o-ādesā* honti vā: ³"divā ca ratto ca haranti ye balim; ⁴divā vā yadi vā rattim; ⁵Bārāṇasiṃ ahū rājā". Vā ti kiṃ: ⁶"Bārāṇasyaṃ mahārāja"^b — "Bārāṇassan" ti pi pāṭho.

220 *Sare jha-lānam iy'uvā. Sare pare jha-lānaṃ iya uva* icc ete ādesā honti vā: *tiyanṭaṃ, pacchiyāgāre · aggīyāgāre; bhikkhu-v-āsane · puthuv-āsane. Sare ti kimatthaṃ: ⁷ṭimalaṃ. Vā ti kimatthaṃ: ⁸"pañcaḥ" aṅgehi", ⁹cakkhvāyatanaṃ.*

221 *Ikārassa ayo nānubandhe. Ikārassa ayādeso hoti nānubandhe* sare pare: *vatthutṭayaṃ, alṭhadvayaṃ · alṭhadayaṃ vā.*

15 222 *Passa yo. Pasaññassa sarassa vibhattādesa sare pare yakādeso* hoti: ¹⁰*nikatyā · nikatyaṃ*, ¹¹"pathavyā" pabbate c' eva" · *pathavyaṃ ṭhilo.*

223 *Pituss' ulopo nāmhi, nāssa ca yā vā. Pitusaddassa ukārassa* lopo hoti *nāmhi vibhattiyaṃ, nāvibhattiyā ca yādeso* hoti vā: 20 ¹²"pityā . . . kataṃ"; ¹³"pitarā kataṃ" vā. ¹⁴Ettha ca *pityā* ti idaṃ *hetuyo jantuyo adhipatiyā* ti rūpāni viya itthilingarūpasadisam pullingarūpan ti datṭhabbam, ¹²"matyā ca pityā ca kataṃ susādhū" ti pālī ca. [C^e 566¹]

224 *Goss' avāvā^d yo-aṃ-nā-sa-smā-smiṃ-susu. Gosaddass' okārassa* 25 *āva-avādesā* honti *yo aṃ nā sa smā smiṃ su* icc etāsu vibhattisu: ¹⁵*gāvo gavo gacchanti, bhonto gāvo gavo tiṭṭhatha, gāvo gavo ¹⁶gāvaṃ ¹⁷gavaṃ passati, gāvena gavena^e, ¹⁸gāvassa ¹⁹gavassa deti · santakaṃ vā, gāvā gavā apeli, gāve gave gāvesu gavesu paṭiṭṭhitaṃ.*

30 225 *Āve kate yonam i. Gosaddass' okārassa āvādesa kate yonam ikāro* hoti: ¹⁵*gāvī gacchanti, jano gāvī passati.*

¹ (204¹¹). ² J I 247²⁶. || § 218 Kc 69 ||. || § 219 Kev 69 ("ca") ||. ³ Khp VI 2c. ⁴ J VI 293². ⁵ J V 68²⁸. ⁶ (202¹⁷). || § 220 Kc 70 ||. ⁷ § 703 (Ce 659²⁰). ⁸ (: A III 21⁴). ⁹ (M III 216¹⁰ v. l.) Kev 71. || § 221 Kev 70 ("vā") ||. || § 222 Kc 72 ||. ¹⁰ (643³⁰). ¹¹ Ap 4²⁹ . . . 5¹². ¹² (140²⁸⁻¹⁰). ¹³ Nidd I 143¹⁸. ¹⁴ cf. 140¹³⁻¹⁵. || § 224—225 Kc 73—74 ||. ¹⁵ Kev 74. ¹⁶ Kev 75 (76). ¹⁷ Kev 77. ¹⁸ Kev 73. ¹⁹ Kev 75.

^a C^e *ad.* vā ti kiṃ (cf. Kev). ^b C^e oja. ^c Ap: putho. ^d ita Bm; Ce gossāv'-avā; B^e gossāvāvā (ns gossa . . . avāvā). ^e *addendum* kataṃ?

- 226 *Aṃmh' āvass' u vā. Āva* icc etassa *gāvādesassa* antasarassa *ukāro* hoti vā *aṃmhi* vibhattiyaṃ: ¹*gāvum' gāvaṃ vā.*
- 227 *Goto nam aṃ. Gosaddato naṃvacanassa aṃādeso* hoti, *gosaddass' okārassa avādeso* hoti: ²"gavañ ce taramānaṃ".
- 228 *Patimh' alutte^a ca samāse.* Alutte ca samāse *patimhi* pare ³*gosaddato naṃvacanassa aṃādeso* hoti, *gosaddass' okārassa avādeso* hoti: ³"āyasmā Gavampati; ⁴*muhuttajāto va gavampati yathā*"^b. Alutte ti kiṃ: *gopati.*
- 229 *Lutte o sare vyañjane ca.* Lutte samāse *gosaddass' okārassa avādeso* hoti sare pare vyañjane ca: *gavassakaṃ^c gavelakaṃ¹⁰ gavājinaṃ.* ⁵"sagavacaṇḍo^d . . . paragavacaṇḍo". || *Idha koci vadeyya:* ⁶"gavapānaṃ" ti ettha kathan ti. | Ettha pana gobhi nibbattaṃ^e khiraṃ gavaṃ, pātabbatṭhena pānaṃ, gavañ ca taṃ pānañ cā ti *gavapānaṃ* ti bhavati. || ⁷"Sakyapuṅgavo" ti ādisu kathan ti. | Ettha pana *puṅgavasaddo* seṭṭhavācako ti ⁸*gavasaddassa* nipphatti na cintetabbā.
- 230 *Gossa sabbassa vā naṃmhi gu.* *Gosaddassa sabbass' eva guādeso* hoti vā *naṃmhi* vibhattiyaṃ: *gunnaṃ deli, gunnaṃ siṅgāni.*
- 231 || *Matantare su-naṃ-hisu goṇa.* *Garūnaṃ matantare gosaddassa* ⁹*sabbass' eva goṇādeso* hoti vā *su naṃ hi* icc etāsu vibhattisu: [C^e 567¹] *goṇesu, goṇānaṃ, goṇehi goṇebhi.* Vā ti kiṃ: *goṣu, goṇaṃ, gohi gobhi.*
- 232 *syādisesāsu ca.* *Garūnaṃ matantare gosaddassa sabbass' eva goṇādeso* hoti vā *syādisesāsu^f ca* vibhattisu: *goṇo goṇā, ¹⁰bho goṇa bhavanto goṇā, goṇaṃ^g, goṇena, goṇassa, goṇā goṇasmā goṇamhā^h.* Vā ti kiṃ: *go gāvo.*
- 233 | *Guṇadhātuto na gossa goṇo.* *Amhākaṃ pana mate ¹¹"guṇa āmantaṇe"* ti dhātuvasena nipphannattā *gosaddassa goṇādeso* na icchito.

30

|| § 226 Kc 76 ||. ¹ (209¹⁷⁻²⁷). || § 227 Kcv 77 ("ca") ||. ² J III 111²² (*supra* 107⁴). || § 228 Kc 77 ||. ³ S V 436²⁷. ⁴ Sv I 61²² (*supra* 107⁶). || § 229 Kc 78 ||. ⁵ Pp 47⁸ = A II 109⁴. ⁶ (Ja I 33²²⁻²⁵). ⁷ Ap 23^{12, 17} (*cf. supra* 107¹⁻²⁰). || § 230 Kcv 81 ("ca") ||. || § 231 Kc 80—81 ||. || § 232 Kcv 81 ("ca") ||. || § 233 Sd 105^{30-106⁴} ||. ⁸ V 1440.

^a ita C^e Bem. ^b B^m tathā. ^c (B^m gavassatam). ^d Pp A (E^e): saka-gava^o. ^e C^e nipphannaṃ. ^f (B^e syādisu sesāsu). ^g (B^e ad. goṇe). ^h (B^e ad. gonasmim goṇamhi).

234 Uvaṇṇantānaṃ smiṃ-yosu uva-ava-urā kvaci. Uvaṇṇantānaṃ liṅgānaṃ antasarassa smiṃ-yovacanesu kvaci uva-ava-urādesā honti: ¹bhuvi, pasavo · pasū, garavo · garū, caturo · cattāro.

235 Jha-la-pehi niggaḥitaṃ ²aṃ-mānaṃ. Isiṃ mahesiṃ bhikkhuṃ
5 sayambhuṃ, aḷḷhiṃ āyūṃ, rattiṃ itthiṃ yāguṃ vadhuṃ; pulliṃ-gaṃ pumbhāvo pumkoko.

236 Am-ādesa-paccayāgamesu kvaci saralopo, tesam pakati ca. Puri-saṃ purise pāpaṃ pāpe pāpiyo pāpiḷḷho, ³"paropañṇāsa dhammā; ⁴sarado satam". Am-ādesa-paccayāgamesu ti kiṃ: rattiyo.
10 hetunā. Kvaci ti kiṃ: bhikkhuṃ sayambhuṃ dhenūṃ yāguṃ, bhikkhunī gahapatānī samma-d-akkhāto. Pakatiggahaṇasā-matthiyena sandhikiccaṃ ca bhavati: seyyo seḷḷho, jeyyo jeḷḷho.

237 Am-āde(se)kavacana-yo-geśv ^a agho rassam. Itthiṃ vadhuṃ, itthiyā vadhuyā, itthiyo vadhuyo, bhoti itthi bhoti vadhu, sayam-
15 bhuṃ daṇḍiṃ ^b, sayambhunā daṇḍinā, sayambhumhā sayam-bhumhi, daṇḍino, bho sayambhu bho daṇḍi.

238 Na lopetabbe yomhi. Agho saro lopetabbe yomhi sati ras-saṃ nāpajjati: sayambhū tiḷḥanti, evaṃ daṇḍi itthi vadhū, bho sayambhū tumhe tiḷḥatha.

239 Anapumsakāni simhi. Anapumsakāni liṅgāni simhi rassam nāpajjanti: sā itthi, so daṇḍi, so sayambhū, sā vadhū, sā bhik-khunī. [C^e 568¹]

240 Napumsakāni rassam. Napumsakāni liṅgāni simhi rassam āpajjanti: ⁵sukhakāri dānaṃ · sukhakāri silaṃ, ⁶sighayāyi cittaṃ,
25 ⁷gotrabhu cittaṃ.

241 Ubhasmā nam innam. Ubhinnaṃ.

242 Matantare dvito^c ca. Dvinnaṃ.

243 Tito innaṃ-innaṃ. Ti icc etasmā samkhyāsaddato naṃ-vacanassa innaṃ innaṃ icc ete ādesā honti: tiṇṇaṃ
30 ⁸tiṇṇannaṃ.

244 Naṃmhi dvissa duvi. ⁹Duinnaṃ.

|| § 234 Kev 78 ("ca") ||. ¹ ns cit. Ap 539³¹. || § 235 Kc 82 ||. ² = am-vibhat-maakkharā tui¹ eñ¹, ns. || § 236 Kc 83 ||. ³ ***. ⁴ J II 16¹⁵ (supra 120¹⁹ 626³⁰). || § 237 Kc 84 ||. || § 238 cf. § 245 ||. || § 239 Kc 85 ||. ⁵ (233³⁰). ⁶ (87⁵). ⁷ (234⁵). || § 241 (Kc 86) ||. || § 242 Kc 86 (vide § 244); Sd 643²⁰ ||. || § 243 Kc 87 ||. ⁸ (287²⁵⁻²⁷). || § 244 (: § 242) ||. ⁹ J V 387¹² (Mvu II 49¹⁸).

^a C^e B^m amādekavacanayogesv; B^c ns amādesekavacanayogesv (= amvibhat ādesakavucvibhat ga amañ rhi so sīvibhat tui¹ kroñ¹, ns). ^b C^e B^m daṇḍi. ^c B^m dvato.

hoti vā *aṃ sa* icc etesu: ¹*satimaṃ bhikkhuṃ · salimantaṃ bhikkhuṃ* vā, ²"Bandhumassa rañño" · *Bandhumalo rañño* vā.
 252 *Simhi katthaci*. Katthaci *ntupaccayassa attam* hoti vā
sīmhi vibhattiyaṃ, ettha ca "katthaci" ti iminā gāthāvisayo
 5 *gahetabbo*: ³"Himavanto va pabbato; ⁴puññavanto jutinidharo;
⁵gatimanto satimanto dhitimanto ca so isi". Vā ti kimattham:
⁶"Himavā . . . pabbato".

253 *Abhidhātabbe nipphajjate*^a. 'Abhidhātabbe nipphajjate'^a icc
 etam ⁷*adhikārattham veditabbaṃ*:

10 254 *Aggimhi aggini ti gini ti ca*. 'Aggimhi' abhidhātabbe *aggini*
 ti nipphajjate, *gini* ti ca^b: *aggini · aggini agginayo, agginin* ti
sabbā vibhattiyo parā labbhanti; tathā *gini · gini ginayo* ti.
Ubhinnaṃ pālippadeso ⁸*hetthā pakāsito*.

255 *Satte sattavā ti*. 'Satte' abhidhātabbe *sattava* iti nipphajjate:
 15 ⁹"tvañ ca uttamasattavo" *sattavā, sattavan* ti sabbā vibhattiyo
 parā labbhanti. Satte ti kiṃ: ¹⁰"rūpādisu satto visatto laggo".

256 *Udake dakan ti kan ti ca*. 'Udake' abhidhātabbe *dakan* ti
 nipphajjate, *kan* ti ca: *dakaṃ dakāni, kaṃ kāni sabbā vi-*
bhattiyo parā labbhanti: ¹¹"thalajā dakaajā pupphā; ¹²amba-

20 *pakkaṃ dakaṃ sitaṃ*; ¹³*kantāraṃ nitt(h)inno*".
 257 *Udakassa kvaci kalopo ca*. *Udadhi* ¹⁴*mahodadhi* ¹⁵"nīlodam"
vanamajjhato; ¹⁶*pamattaṃ udahāriyaṃ*^d; ¹⁷*udakumbho pi*
pūraṭi". Kvaci ti kiṃ: ¹⁸"tesāhaṃ udakahāro"^e; ¹⁹*udakakum-*
bham ādāya". Ettha pana *udadhi* ti ādini cattāri kiñcā
 25 *pi Sandhikappe vattabbāni*, tathā *pi tiṇṇaṃ ka-daka-udaka-*
saddānaṃ paccekam āvibhāvadassanattham '*udakasadde ka-*
kāralopo pi katthaci hoti' ti dassanatthañ ca ānītāni ti daṭ-
 ṭhabbaṃ. [C^e 570¹]

¹ cf. Sn 212^b (*supra* 151²²). ² (151²⁴). || § 252 Kc 94 (katthaci < Sd 152¹⁴⁻¹⁵) ||. ³ (152⁸). ⁴ (152¹⁰). ⁵ (152¹¹). ⁶ As 298²¹. ⁷ (§ 254 255 256 258). || § 254 Sd 186⁹⁻¹¹ (Kc 95) ||. ⁸ (184²²—187²⁰). || § 255 *vide n. 9* ||. ⁹ (186²²).
¹⁰ cf. Nidd I 23^{12, 17}. || § 256 Sd 237¹²—238⁷ ||. ¹¹ (237¹²). ¹² D I 73⁹ (*supra* 625²⁴). || § 257 Sd 237¹⁶⁻²¹ ||. ¹³ (237¹⁶). ¹⁴ J VI 77⁶. ¹⁵ (237¹⁷). ¹⁶ J VI 80⁴.
¹⁷ J VI 84²¹.

^a C^eBemns nipphajjate *ubique*, 648⁶—649¹ (cf. *et* 110 *n. a*, 379 *n. a*).
^b C^eBe *ad*. nipphajjate. ^c B^mnīloda. ^d J: udahāraṃ. ^e J: udahārako (*leg.*
tesaṃ ahaṃ udakahāro?).

258 Mūlhe muddhā ti. 'Mūlhe' abhidhātābhe *muddha* iti nipphajjate: *muddho muddhā*.

259 Yosv attam akatarasso jho. *Yosu akatarasso jho attam āpajjati: aggayo munayo isayo*.

260 Lo ca ve-vosu. Akatarasso *lo ca ve vo* icc etesu attam 5 āpajjati: ¹"dve ime^a bhikkhave antā; ²āvuso bhikkhave ti; ³suñotha bhikkhavo mayham; ⁴bhikkhū āmantesi: bhikkhavo ti"; ⁵hetave · hetavo.

261 Mātulādinam anto āno ipaccaye. *Mātulāni ayyakāni^b Varuṇāni^c Sākiyāni*. Ipaccaye ti kiṃ: *bhikkhunī jālinī^d gahapatāni*. 10

262 Nadiyā dīssa jja yosu vā^d. *Nadīsaddassa dīkārassa jjaādeso* hoti vā yosu: ⁷"nājjāyo sūpatitthāyo^e; ⁷nājjāyo ti nadiyo".

263 Yohi saha jjo. *Nadīsaddassa dīkārassa yohi saha jjo* iti ādeso hoti vā: ⁸"nājjo sandanti" · *nājjo passati*. Vā ti kiṃ: *nadiyo sandanti · nadiyo passati*. 15

264 Nādekavacanehi^f jja, smimnā jjañ ca. *Nadīsaddassa dīkārassa nādihi ekavacanehi saha jja* iti ādeso hoti vā, *smimnā saha jjam* iti ca: *nājjā kataṃ, nājjā pupphaṃ dadāti, nājjā apeti*, ⁸"nājjā Nerañjarāya tire", *nājjā nājjam patitthitaṃ*. Vā ti kiṃ: *nadiyā nadiyaṃ*. 20

265 Sabbato hissa bhi vā. Sabbato līngato hīvacanassa ⁹bhīādeso hoti vā: *purisebhi · purisehi, itthibhi · itthihi, cillebhi · cillehi*.

266 Smā-smimnaṃ yathakkamaṃ yathārahaṃ mhā-mhi. Sabbato līngato *smā-smimnaṃ mhā-mhiādesā* honti yathakkamaṃ yathārahaṃ: *purisamhā · purismā, purisamhi · purismim, cittamhā · 25 cittasmā, cittamhi · cittasmim*. Pālinayavasena ¹⁰gāthāyaṃ yeva ekaccato itthilīngato *mhā mhi* icc ete parā dissanti: ¹¹"Kusāvatiṃhi nagare; ¹²yathā balākayonimhi"^g ti, *Kusāvatiyaṃ ba-*

|| § 259 Kc 96 ||. || § 260 Kc 97 (cf. Sd 190^a—191^a § 291) ||. ¹ Vin I 10¹⁰. ² (190¹⁰). ³ Ap 299^a. ⁴ (190¹⁰). ⁵ (Kev). || § 261 Kc 98 ||. ⁶ (647¹²). || § 262 vide n. 7 ||. ⁷ J VI 278¹ et Ja VI 278⁵. || § 263—264 Kev 98 ("ānatta-") ||. ⁸ (202¹⁰). ⁹ (vide 647 n. 2). || § 265—266 Kc 99 ||. ¹⁰ (204¹⁰). ¹¹ (205¹¹; Ce 647¹¹). ¹² (205¹⁰); cf. aggisālambhi Vin I 25¹⁰, hatthisālambhā Dīp 13: 10^a, pamadambhā Sn 156^c (v. l.; Pj II 203¹²⁻¹³).

^a CeB^c dve 'me (= Vin). ^b B^cns ayyikāni. ^c B^mns Varo. ^d B^m ca. ^e B^m suppatitthāyo (= rhvaṃ¹ āvan kaṃ² rhoṃ³ | koṃ³ so chip rhi kun eñ¹, ns). ^f B^cns nādyeka^o. ^g CeB^m balākayo.

- lākayoniya*^a ti akkharavipallāso dattḥabbo. Yathārahan ti kim: *sattḥārā apeti, sattḥari patilḥhitam*; api ca "yathārahan" ti idaṃ pālinayavasena cuṇṇiyapadesu itthiliṅgato *mhā-mhisaddānaṃ* anupala[b]bhaniyatam^b pi dasseti ti veditabbaṃ. [C^e 571¹]
- 5 267 Katakārehi na t'-imehi. ¹Katākārehi *ta ima* icc etehi *smā-smimnam* *mhā mhi* icc ete ādesā na honti: *asmā asmim*. Katakārehi ti kimattham: *taṃhā taṃhi, imamhā imamhi*.
- 268 Su-hisu līṅgākāro e. *Sabbesu yesu tesu kesu purisesa imesu kusalesu tumhesu amhesu, sabbehi yehi*.
- 10 269 Sabba-katarādayo sabbanāmāni. *Sabba katara* icc ādayo saddā sabbanāmāni nāma bhavanti. Tesam sarūpaṃ sabbathā pi ²hetṭhā pakāsitaṃ.
- 270 Sabbanāmānaṃ pana naṃmhi. *Sabbanāmānaṃ pana akāro naṃmhi* vibhattiyaṃ ettam āpajjati: *ṣabbesaṃ sabbesānaṃ*,
15 *kataresam kataresānaṃ*.
- 271 Ato ³nāy' ena. *Sabbena yena tena anena purisena rūpena*.
- 272 Sissa o. *Akārato sīvacanassa okāro hoti: sabbo yo ko amuko puriso*.
- 273 So vā ṭhāne. *Akārato nāvacanassa soādeso hoti vā ṭhāne*:
- 20 *atthaso vyañjanaso akkharaso* ⁴suttaso ⁵padaso yasaso upāyaso. Vā ti kim: *atthena vyañjanena*. Ṭhāne ti kim: *purisena ciltena*.
- 274 Digh'-orato smāssa. *Digha-orasaddehi smāvacanassa so* hoti vā: ⁶dighaso ⁷dighamhā, ⁷oraso ⁸oramhā.
- 275 Yonaṃ ninañ c' ā-e. *Akārato paresaṃ paṭhamā-dutiya-*
25 *naṃ yathākkamaṃ ā-eādesā* honti, tathā paṭhamā-dutiyaṇṇaṃ *ā-eādesā* honti vā: *purisā tiḥḥanti purise passati*, ⁹rūpā *tiḥḥanti rūpe passati*. Vā ti kim: *rūpāni tiḥḥanti, rūpāni passati*.
- 276 Smā-smimnam. *Akārato smā-smimnam ā-eādesā* honti vā *yathākkamaṃ purisā apeti* ¹⁰purisasmā vā, *purise patilḥhitam* ¹¹purisasmim vā.
- 30

|| § 267 Kc 100 ||. ¹ = kataakārehi, ns. || § 268 Kc 101 ||. || § 269 Rūp 200 (C^e 65⁵, ⁶) < Pāṇ I 1: 27 ||. ² (266¹⁰—283¹⁰). || § 270 Kc 102 ||. || § 271 Kc 103 ||. ³ ns: nāya | nāvibhat eñ¹ ||. || § 272 Kc 104 ||. || § 273 Kc 105 (Sd 121⁹—¹¹) ||. ⁴ A III 237¹³. ⁵ Vin IV 14³⁰. || § 274 Kc 106 (Sd 121¹³) ||. ⁶ Vin IV 170³⁰. ⁷ ***. || § 275 Kc 107 ||. ⁸ (226⁹—230¹⁰). || § 276 Kc 108 ||.

^a ita h. l. et Bm; C^e balakayo. ^b C^e anupalabbhaniyam.

277 Tiliṅgato ṭhāne si-yonam e. Tihi itthi-purisa-napumsakaliṅgehi paresaṃ si-yovacanānaṃ ekārādeso hoti vā ṭhāne: ¹"vanappagumbe yathā^a phussitagge; ²ke ca chave Pāṭikaputte^b; ³ke paṇḍite sabbakāma[da]de dīgharattaṃ bhattā [me] bhavissati; ⁴tato [C^c 572¹] vātātape ghore sañjāte paṭihaññati" — vihārena ⁵paṭihaññati ti attho yojetabbo —, ⁶"rohitā ⁶naḷape^c siṅgū^d; ⁷bāle ca paṇḍite ca sandhāvitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissanti" imāni padāni pulliṅgānaṃ ekavacana-bahuvacanavasena vuttāni; ⁸"sukhe dukkhe; ⁹attha nāgāvāsasate" imāni napumsakānaṃ ekavacana-bahuvacanavasena; ¹⁰"viratte Kosiyāyane" ¹⁰imāni itthiliṅgānaṃ ekavacanavasena vuttāni. Vā ti kiṃ: *vanappagumbo, sukhaṃ dukkhaṃ, virattā Kosiyāyani*. Ṭhāne ti kiṃ: *rājā attā kaññā brāhmaṇi*.

278 Chedanādisu yaṃ payojanam so tadattho. ¹¹Chedankiriyādisu yaṃ vatthu payojanam hoti, so tadattho nāma bhavati. 15

279 Tadatthe catutthekavacanassa' āyo atthañ ca. Tadatthe vattamānassa akārato catutthekavacanassa āyādeso hoti, *atthaṃ* icc ādeso ca: ¹²"ettakā rukkhā chijjantu yūpatthāya" ettha rukkhacchedanakiriyāya yūpo payojanam; ¹³"atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ"; *atthalthaṃ hitatthaṃ sukhaththaṃ*, ²⁰*kimatthaṃ tadatthaṃ*, ¹⁴"pattamakḥhanatelādiatthaṃ; ¹⁵mamā pi puññodayavuddhiatthaṃ"^e.

280 Kvaci dutiyā-tatiyā-pañcamī-chatṭhi-sattaminam atthe pun-napumsakehi catutthekavacanam, tassa c' āyo.

281 Na tayo sabbanāmato. Sabbanāmato *smā-smiṇi-sānaṃ* na ²⁵bhavanti tayo ā-e-āyādesā: *sabbasmā sabbasmīṇi sabbassa, yasmā yasmīṇi yassa, tasmā tasmīṇi tassa, imasmā imasmīṇi imassa aññāni* pi yojetabbāni.

|| § 277 Sd 124²⁴—130¹⁰, 274³¹—275¹, 278²²—279 398²⁶—29, 633¹⁴—19 ||. ¹ (124²⁶); ² (278²²). ³ J VI 265⁷—8. ⁴ (398²⁶). ⁵ J VI 537¹⁹. ⁶ = ān³ bhoñ rui³, ns. ⁷ (125²²). ⁸ (127⁸). ⁹ (127¹⁶). ¹⁰ (127²²). || § 278—280 Sd 130¹⁰—137¹⁰ ||. ¹¹ (cf. 651¹⁸). || § 279 (Kc 109) ||. ¹² Pp 56²⁵ cf. A IV 42²⁰—23 + D I 141²⁸. ¹³ (134²). ¹⁴ ***. ¹⁵ Bva *proem*. v. 7c. || § 280 *vide* Sd 131 n. 4 *etc.* ||. || § 281 Kc 110 ||.

^a B^c yatha (< ns: upendavajirāgāthā phrac rve¹ paḷi nbuik yatha hu rassa lui sañ). ^b Bm Pādika^o; B^{ns} Pāthika^o. ^c J: opī. ^d (Bm siṅga); C^e B^{ns} siṅgu. ^e ita Bva (C^e); C^eBemns obuddhi^o.

282 Atha v' ekaccehi smā-smimnam ā-e^a bhavanti. Tāni rūpāni appakatamāni; ¹sabbe icc ādini sattamīśahitarūpāni tattha tattha Niddesapāliādisu dissanti, Yamakamahātherena pana *sabbe sabbā* ti ādinā sattami-pañcamirūpāni kathitāni.

5 283 Ghato nādinam ekavacanānam āyo. *Kaṇṇāya kaṭam, kaṇṇāya deti, kaṇṇāya apeti, kaṇṇāya pariggaho, kaṇṇāya paṭiṭṭhitam.*

284 Pasmā yā. *Rattiya itthiya vadhuyā dhenuyā deviya.* [C^e 573¹]

285 Sakhato^b gassāvaṇṇo. *Bho sakha, bho sakhā; atrāyaṃ pālī: "hare sakhā kissa nu maṃ jahāsī" ti.*

10 286 Ivāṇṇ^c-ekārattam matantare. Ācariyaṇam matantare *sakha-saddato gassa ikāra-ikāra-ekārādesā honti: bho sakhi, bho sakhi, bho sakhe.*

287 Brahma-munādito e vā. *Brahma-munādito gassa ekārādeso hoti vā: "dhammaṃ paṇitam manujesu brahme; ⁴esa selo*

15 *mahābrahme; ⁵kappaṃ tiṭṭha mahāmune; ⁶putto uppajjattam ise; ⁷aṅgārino dāni dumā bhadante" icc ⁸evamādi. Vā ti kiṃ: "pucchāmi taṃ mahābrahma".*

288 Ghato niceam e^c. *Ghato gassa niceam ekāro hoti: ¹⁰"ehi bāle khamāpehi"; bholi ayye, bholi kaṇṇe, ¹¹bholi Kharādiye.*

20 289 Samāse mātādito ca. Samāsa-visaye *mātuādito gassa ekāro hoti vā: ¹²"acchariyaṃ Nandamāte abbhutam Nandamāte", bholi seṭṭhidhile, bholi rājadhile. Samāse ti kiṃ: bholi mātā, bholi dhītā.*

290 N' ev' ammādito. *Ammādito gassa n' eva ekārattam hoti:*

25 *bholi ammā, bholi annā, bholi tātā.*

291 Rassā lato yvālapanassa^d ve vo. *Bhikkhave · bhikkhavo, hetave · hetavo, jantave · jantavo.*

292 Jha-lehi vā sassa no. *Aggino · aggissa, daṇḍino · daṇḍissa, bhikkhuno · bhikkhussa, sayambhuno · sayambhussa.*

30 293 Gha-pato ca yonam luttī. *Gha-pa-jha-lehi yonam luttī bhavati vā: kaṇṇā · kaṇṇāyo, rattī · rattīyo, itthī · itthīyo, vadhū · vadhuyo,*

|| § 282 Sd 267²⁵⁻²⁶ ||. ¹ ***. || § 283 Kc 111 ||. || § 284 Kc 112 ||. || § 285 (Kev 113) ||. ² (158¹²). || § 286 Kc 113 ||. || § 287 Sd 157²⁰—158², 184²⁰⁻²² + Kc 193 ||. ³ (157²¹). ⁴ J VI 528²². ⁵ Ap 535⁷. ⁶ (184²¹). ⁷ Th 527⁸ (Mvu III 93¹⁰). ⁸ ns cit. D I 128¹². ⁹ ***. || § 288 Kc 114 ||. ¹⁰ (197²²). ¹¹ (J I 160⁸). || § 289 Sd 199³¹—200⁶ ||. ¹² (199³¹). || § 290 Kc 115 ||. || § 291 Kc 116 (*supra* 649⁶⁻⁸) ||. || § 292 Kc 117 ||. || § 293 Kc 118 ||.

^a ita Bemns; C^e ā-t-e. ^b C^e sakhāto (*vide* 652¹⁰; 666²⁰). ^c C^e om. e. ^d (*vide* 666 n. e) B^m yālap⁰.

yāgū · yāguyo, amū · amuyo; aggī · aggayo, bhikkhū · bhikkhavo, sayambhū · sayambhuvo; aṭṭhī · aṭṭhīni, āyū · āyūni.

294 Lato yathāsambhavaṃ vo no ca. Lato yonaṃ vo-noādesā honti vā yathāsambhavaṃ: bhikkhavo · bhikkhū, sayambhuvo · sayambhū, hetavo · helū · hetuyo, jantavo · jantuno^a · jantū · jan-⁵ tuyo. Casaddaggahaṇaṃ¹ avadhāraṇatthaṃ: amū purisā tiṭṭhanti, amū purise passaṭha. [C^e 574¹]

295 Amhassa savibhattikassa mamaṃ se. Amhasaddassa sabbass' eva savibhattikassa mamaṃādeso hoti se vibhattiyaṃ: mamaṃ diyaṭe, mamaṃ pariggaho.

10

296 Yomhi paṭhame mayaṃ. Amhasaddassa sabbass' eva savibhattikassa mayaṃādeso hoti yomhi paṭhame: mayaṃ gacchāma. Amhassā ti kimatthaṃ: purisā tiṭṭhanti. Yomhī ti kimatthaṃ: ahaṃ gacchāmi. Paṭhame ti kimatthaṃ: amhākaṃ passasi.

Imasmim pakaraṇe vantu-mantupaccayānaṃ vakāra-makāraṃ¹⁵ desato^b viyojetvā sukhuccāraṇatthaṃ akāraṃ gahetvā antu-
paccayo ti vohāro kariyati, paccayāvayavo hi 'paccayo' ti
nāmaṃ labhati, tassa ca payogānurūpato ādeso vidhiyyati:

297 Antuss' anto ā ca^c. Antupaccayassa^d sabbass' eva savibhattikass' anto icc ādeso hoti ā ca yomhi paṭhame: guṇavanto tiṭṭhanti,²⁰ satimanto tiṭṭhanti · satimā tiṭṭhanti, ²"cakkhumā andhikā honti".

298 Se vāntassa. Antupaccayassa sabbass' eva savibhattikass' antassa icc ādeso hoti vā se vibhattiyaṃ: ³"silavantassa" · sila-
valo vā.

299 Simh' ā niccaṃ. Antupaccayassa sabbass' eva savibhatti-²⁵ kassa ādeso hoti niccaṃ simhi vibhattiyaṃ: guṇavā paññavā
satimā dhitimā.

300 Napumsake aṃ vā. Antupaccayassa sabbass' eva savibhatti-
kassa aṃ hoti vā simhi vibhattiyaṃ napumsake vattamānassa:

|| § 294 Kc 119 + Kev ("kāra") ||. ¹ ns. cit. Mmd C^e 125³²⁻³⁴. || § 295 Kc 120 ||. || § 296 Kc 121 ||. || § 297 Kc 122 + Sd 145^{29-146³} ||. ² (145³⁰). || § 298 Kc 123 ||. ³ Dh^p 110^d. || § 299 Kc 124 ||. || § 300 Kc 125 ||.

^a Bm om. ^b ita B^emns (= vantu mantu arap mha || vā || va ma mhi rā arap mha || vā || vantu mantu hu rvat khraṇ³ mha); C^e (vakāramakāre) sarato. ^c Bm om. ca? ^d B^e ntupacc^o ubique (< Kc).

¹guṇavaṃ cittaṃ tiṭṭhati, ²rucimaṃ pupphaṃ. Vā ti kasmā:
³"vaṇṇavantaṃ agandhakaṃ".

301 || Matantare ge. *Antupaccayassa sabbass' eva savibhatti-*
kassa aṃ^a hoti ge pare ācariyānaṃ matantare: *bho guṇavaṃ*.

5 *Sāsanasmim hi sānussāraṃ*^b ālapanāṃ n' atthi, ³"yasassi naṃ
 pañṇavantaṃ visayhā" ti ettha pana vuttianurakkhaṇatthaṃ
pañṇavantasaddato anussārāgamo^c kato^d, *naṃ* ti padapūraṇe
 nipātapadaṃ, 'bho yasassi pañṇavanta' iti attho; tasmā *bho*
guṇavan ti etthā pi anussārāgamaṇa na^e bhavitabbaṃ. [C^e 575^f]

10 302 | *Avanṇo yathārahaṃ*. Asmākaṃ mate *antupaccayassa sab-*
bass' eva savibhattikassa a-āsamkhāto avanṇo hoti ge pare
 yathārahaṃ: *bho guṇava · bho guṇavā, bho satima · bho salimā*,
⁴"pāde vandāmi cakkhuma; ⁴evaṃ jānāhi¹ pāpima; ⁵taggha Bha-
 gavā² bojjaṇṅā; ⁶kathaṃ nu Bhagavā tuyhaṃ; ⁷āyasmā Tissa".

15 303 *Nā-smim-sesu vā tā-ti-to*. *Antupaccayassa sabbass' eva savi-*
bhattikassa tā-ti-toādesā honti vā *nā smim sa* icc etesu yathā-
 kkamaṃ: *guṇavatā · guṇavantena, guṇavati · guṇavantasmim, guṇa-*
vato · guṇavantassa; salimatā · salimantena, satimali · salimanta-
smim, salimato · satimanlassa.

20 304 *Taṃ naṃmhi*. *Antupaccayassa sabbass' eva savibhattikassa*
taṃādeso hoti vā *naṃmhi vibhattiyaṃ: guṇavatā · guṇavan-*
tānaṃ, satimataṃ · satimanlānaṃ.

305 *Idass' imaṃ simhi napumsake*. *Idasaddassa*^h sabbass' eva
 savibhattikassa *imaṃādeso* hoti vā *simhi vibhattiyaṃ napuṃ-*
 25 *sake vattamānassa: imaṃ cittaṃ tiṭṭhati · idaṃ cittaṃ tiṭṭhati* vā.

306 *Ayam anapumsakassa niccaṃ*. *Idasaddassa*^h anapumsakassa
 sabbass' eva savibhattikassa *ayaṃ* icc ādeso hoti niccaṃ:
ayaṃ puriso, ayaṃ itthi.

307 *Yo-aṃ-nādisu ca teliṅgikass' imo vā*. *Idasaddassa*^h tiliṅge
 30 *niyuttassa sabbass' eva ima* icc ādeso hoti vā *yo-aṃ-nādisu*
paresu, casaddaggahaṇaṃ ⁸*savibhattiggahaṇanivattanatthaṃ*¹:

¹ (232¹). ² Dhṛp 51^b. || § 301—302 Kc 126: Sd 146^e—147¹³ ||. ³ (147²).

⁴ (146¹³). ⁵ (146⁷). ⁶ (146⁸). ⁷ (146¹⁷). || § 303 Kc 127 ||. || § 304 Kc 128 ||.
 || § 305 Kc 129 ||. || § 306 Kc 172 (Sd § 358) ||. || § 307 vide Kc 129 ||.

⁸ § 295—306, 308.

^a Bm taṃ. ^b Bemns sānūsaraṃ. ^c Bemns anusarā^o ubique. ^d Bm gato.
^e Ce om. ^f CeBm jānāmi. ^g Ce Bhagava. ^h ita Bm; Ce Bens idams^o
 (654²³, ²⁶, ²⁹, cf. 660²⁵ etc.). ¹ ita CeBemns (leg. savibhattikkaggah^o cf. 658 n. c).

ubhohi cillehi. Ācariyā pana ¹ubhehi ubhebbhi, ubhesū ti pi rūpāni icchanti, tesam siddhi na dukkarā.

314 Rājassa savibhattikassa se rañño rājino. ²Paṇṇākāraṃ rañño adāsi, rañño raṭṭhaṃ; rājino ruccati dhammacariyā, rājino san-
5 *takaṃ*.

315 Naṃmhi raññaṃ vā. *Raññaṃ · rājūnaṃ*.

316 Naṃmhi raññā rājina. *Tena raññā · ³"Sabbadattena rājina"*.

317 Smimmi raññe rājini. *Raññe paṭiṭṭhitaṃ · rājini paṭiṭṭhitaṃ*.

318 Tumhāmhassa ^atayi mayi. *Tayi mayi*. [C^e 577¹]

10 319 Aham-ahakaṃ sismiṃ^b. Sabbassa amhasaddassa savibhatti-
kassa *ahaṃ ahakaṃ* icc ādesā honti *simhi vibhattiyaṃ*; *ahaṃ*
gacchāmi · ahakaṃ gacchāmi; ⁴"ahakaṃ ca cittavasā [†]nubhāsi
taṃ"^c.

320 Itarassa tuvaṃ tvam. Itarassā ti *tumhasaddaṃ niddisati*:

15 ⁵"tuvaṃ satthā" · *tvam senāpati*.

321 Tava mama tuyhaṃ^d mayhaṃ ca se. Sabbesaṃ *tumha-amha-*
saddānaṃ savibhattikānaṃ *tava mama* icc ete ādesā honti
yathāsaṃkhyāṃ *se* vibhattiyaṃ, *tuyhaṃ mayhaṃ* icc ādesā ca:
tava mama, tuyhaṃ mayhaṃ.

20 322 Ammhi taṃ maṃ tavaṃ mamaṃ ca. *Taṃ maṃ, tavaṃ mamaṃ*.

323 Tayā mayā nāsmiṃ. *Tayā mayā*.

324 Tumhass' ammi tuvaṃ tvam. Sabbassa *tumhasaddassa* savi-
bhattikassa *tuvaṃ tvam* icc ete ādesā honti yathāsaṃkhyāṃ
ammi vibhattiyaṃ; ⁶*kaṭṭharassa tuvaṃ maññe, kaṭṭhassa tvam*
25 *maññe*; ⁷"ahaṃ tvam māressāmi" ti atṭhakathāpayogo.

325 Padasmā dutiyā-catutthi-chaṭṭhisu vo no na vā. Sabbesaṃ
tumha-amhasaddānaṃ savibhattikānaṃ padasmā paresaṃ *vo-*
no ādesā honti na vā, yathāsaṃkhyāṃ^e *dutiyā-catutthi-chaṭṭhi-*
vibhattisu; ⁸"pahāya vo gamissāmi; ⁹mā no ajja vikantiṃsu;

¹ (286²⁹). || § 314 Kc 135 ||. ² (Ja II 166²⁻⁶). || § 315 Kc 136 ||. || § 316 Kc 137 + Sd 153²⁹ ||. ³ (153²⁹). || § 317 Kc 138 ||. || § 318 Kc 139 ||. || § 319 Kc 140 + Sd 289¹⁰⁻¹² ||. ⁴ (289¹¹). || § 320 Kc 140 + Kev ("ca") ||. ⁵ Sn 545^a. || § 321 Kc 141—142 ||. || § 322 Kc 143—144 ||. || § 323 Kc 145 ||. || § 324 Kc 146 ||. ⁶ Kev 279. ⁷ ***. || § 325 Kc 147; Sd 295^b—296^b ||. ⁸ Ap 584²⁹. ⁹ (295²⁹).

^a Bemns tumhamhassa (*et* tumhamhakaṃ 657^a; cf. 659^a). ^b *ita* Bm; C^eB^ens simhi. ^c *ita* h. l. C^eB^ens (ns: cittavasānubhāsitaṃ | cit lui lui rve¹ chui ap eñ¹, cf. 289 n. a); Bm cittavasānubhāsiti. ^d (Bm tuyha). ^e Bm okhya.

¹dhammaṃ vo bhikkhave desissāmi; ²saṃvibhajetha no rajjena; ³tuttho 'smi vo^a pakatiyā; ⁴satthā no Bhagavā anuppatto". Na vā ti kimatthaṃ: *eso amhākaṃ satthā*. Tumhāmhākaṃ iti kimatthaṃ: *ete isayo passasi*. Padasmā ti kimatthaṃ: *tumhākaṃ satthā*. Dutiyā-catutthi-chaṭṭhīsū ti kimatthaṃ: *gacchatha* ⁵tumhe.

326 Pacchimānam ekavacane na vā te me. Sabbesaṃ tumha-amhasaddānaṃ savibhattikānaṃ padasmā paresaṃ *te-meādesā* honti na vā yathāsaṃkhyā^b catutthi-chaṭṭhinaṃ ekavacane: ⁴"da-dāmi te gāmaṃ pañca, ⁵dadāhi me gāmaṃ; ⁶idaṃ te 10 ratthaṃ, ⁷ayaṃ me putto".

327 Na dutiyekavacane. Sabbesaṃ tumha-amhasaddānaṃ savibhattikānaṃ padasmā paresaṃ *te-meādesā* na^c honti dutiyekavacane pare: ⁸"passeyya^d taṃ vassasataṃ aroga[y]aṃ^e; ⁹so maṃ braviti". [C^e 578¹]

328 Tatiyekavacane vā. Tatiyekavacane pare sabbesaṃ tumha-amhasaddānaṃ savibhattikānaṃ padasmā paresaṃ *te-meādesā* honti vā yathāsaṃkhyā^f: *kaṭaṃ le pāpaṃ · kaṭaṃ layā pāpaṃ*; ¹⁰"kaṭaṃ me pāpaṃ" · *kaṭaṃ mayā pāpaṃ*. 15

329 Vo no bahuvacane. Sabbesaṃ tumha-amhasaddānaṃ savibhattikānaṃ padasmā paresaṃ *vo-noādesā* honti yathāsaṃkhyā^g tatiyābahuvacane pare: *kaṭaṃ vo kammaṃ, kaṭaṃ no kammaṃ*. 20

330 Yomhi paṭhame ca. Sabbesaṃ tumha-amhasaddānaṃ savibhattikānaṃ padasmā paresaṃ *vo-noādesā* honti^h yomhi pa- 25 ṭhame pare: *gāmaṃ vo gaccheyyātha, gāmaṃ no gaccheyyāma*.

331 Pūmantass' a simhi vā. Pūmasaddassa^h savibhattikassa āde-so hoti vā simhi vibhattiyaṃ: *pūma liṭṭhali*. Vā ti kimatthaṃ: ¹¹"na vijjati pūma sadā".

¹ cf. M III 37¹¹. ² (295²⁵). ³ J V 351²⁷. || § 326 Kc 148 ||. ⁴ J IV 99³. ⁵ *** (cf. J IV 97²⁵). ⁶ J V 289¹⁹, 486¹⁰. ⁷ ***. || § 327 Kc 149 ||. ⁸ J (IV 478¹⁴, 22) V 495²⁹. ⁹ ***. || § 328 Kc 150 ||. ¹⁰ It 25³. || § 329 Kc 151 ||. || § 330 Kc 151 ("bahuvacana") *supra* 295²² (*aliter* Ja III 522¹) ||. || § 331 Kc 152 ||. ¹¹ Ap 42¹¹ (*supra* 162²⁷⁻³¹).

a (C^e *ad.* bhikkhave). b Bm okhya. c Bm na te-meādesā. d ns: ahaṃ | nā Esukāri maṃ³ kri³ sañ || passeyyaṃ | mraṇ khyā eñ¹ || passeyya nhuik niggahit kye sañ kui choṇ ||. e ns: arogaṃ eva arogyaṃ pru; J: arogaṃ. f (Bm okhya). g C^e *ad.* yathāsaṃkhyā. h C^e pūmasaddantassa (*vide* 658 n. a).

- 332 *Maghavādinam niccam. Maghavasaddādinam antassa savi-*
bhattikassa niccam āādeso hoti sīmhi vibhattiyaṃ: ¹Maghavā,
²yuvā.
- 333 *Matantare pumassa am ālapanekavacane. Garūnam matan-*
5 tare pumasaddassa^a savibhattikassa aṃ hoti ālapanekavacane
pare: he pumaṃ.
- 334 *Samāse ca vibhāsā. Samāse ca pumasaddassa^a aṃ hoti vi-*
bhāsā: itthipumaṃnapuṃsakasamūho^b. Vibhāsā ti kimatthaṃ:
itthipumanapuṃsakā.
- 10 335 *Āno yosu. Pumasaddassa^a savibhattikassa ānoādeso hoti*
yosu vibhattisu: pumāno, he pumāno.
- 336 *Smiṃmh' āne vā. Pumasaddassa^a savibhattikassa āneādeso*
hoti vā smiṃmhi vibhattiyaṃ: pumāne patissihitaṃ · pume vā.
- 337 *Hivibhattiyaṃ. Pumasaddantassa hivibhattiyaṃ āneādeso*
15 hoti: pumānehi pumānebhi. Puna vibhattigahaṇaṃ kimatthaṃ:
³savibhattiggahaṇanivattanatthaṃ^c. [C^e 579¹]
- 338 *Sa-smāsu puma-kamma-thāmānam u. Puma-kamma-thāmānam*
antassa ukārādeso hoti vā sa-smāsu vibhattisu: pumuno · pu-
massa, pumunā apeli · pumasmā vā; kammuno · kammassa,
20 kammunā nissaṇaṃ · kammasmā vā; thāmuno · thāmassa, thā-
munā nissaṇaṃ · thāmasmā vā.
- 339 *Ā vā susmiṃ. Pumasaddantassa suvibhattiyaṃ āādeso hoti*
vā: pumāsu · pumesu vā.
- 340 *Nāmi ca. Pumasaddantassa ā-nādesā^d honti vā nāmi vi-*
25 bhattiyaṃ: pumānā kataṃ · pumunā · pumena vā^e.
- 341 *Kammantassa akār'-ukārā. Kammasaddantassa akār'-ukārā-*
desā honti vā nāmi vibhattiyaṃ: kammanā kataṃ phalaṃ ·
kammunā · kammena vā.
- 342 *Kvacī yuvādinam ā su-nāsu. Yuvādinam antassa āādeso hoti*
30 vā kvacī su nā icc etāsu vibhattisu: yuvāsu, yuvānā kataṃ ·
yuvēna vā; Maghavāsu, Maghavānā kataṃ · Maghavana vā.

|| § 332 Kev 152 ("anta") ||. ¹ (165²¹⁻²⁶). ² (165¹²⁻²¹). || § 333 Kc 153:
 Sd 162²¹⁻²⁷ ||. || § 334 = Kc 154 ||. || § 335 Kc 155 ||. || § 336 Kc 156 ||.
 || § 337 Kc 157 ||. ³ § 314—336. || § 338 Kev 157 ("ca") ||. || § 339 Kc 158 ||.
 || § 340 Kc 159 ||. || § 341 Kc 160 ||. || § 342 Kev 160 ("ca") ||.

^a Ce pumasaddantassa *ubique* (657²⁷ 658⁵⁻¹² < 658¹⁴ *sqq.*). ^b Ce itthi-
 puṃnapuṃs°. ^c *ita* CeBemns (= Kev, *ubi pro* savibhattikassa *ubique* savi-
 bhattissa, cf. 654 n. i). ^d (Be u-nādesā). ^e Bm ca.

343 Sabbāsv āna. *Yuvādinam antassa ānādeso hoti vā sabbāsu vibhattisu: yuvāno tiṭṭhati yuvānā^a tiṭṭhanti, yuvānaṃ yuvaṃ passati · yuvāne yuve passati sesaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ kātappaṃ. Maghavāno tiṭṭhati Maghavā tiṭṭhati · Maghavānā tiṭṭhanti, Maghavānaṃ Maghavaṃ passatha^b · Maghavāne Maghave passati^b se-⁵ saṃ paripuṇṇaṃ kātappaṃ. Imasmiṃ ṭhāne ¹Maghavā Maghavanto ti ayam pi nayo labbhati.*

344 Tumhāmhehi^c nam ākaṃ. *Tumha-amhehi naṃvacanassa ākaṃ hoti: tumhākaṃ amhākaṃ.*

345 Aṃ^d-ānaṃ ca appaṭṭhamo yo. *Tehi tumha-amhehi yo apa-¹⁰ ṭṭhamo ākaṃ aṃ^d ānaṃ ca hoti: tumhākaṃ passāmi · tumhe passāmi vā, amhākaṃ passasi · amhe passasi vā; evaṃ tumhaṃ · tumhānaṃ, amhaṃ · amhānaṃ.*

346 Matantare sassa vā aṃ. *Garūnaṃ matantare tumha-amha-saddehi sassa vibhattiyā aṃādeso hoti vā: tumhaṃ diyaṭe ·¹⁵ lava diyaṭe, tumhaṃ pariggaho · lava pariggaho; amhaṃ · mama^e. [C^e 580¹]*

347 Sabbanāmakārato^f yo^g paṭṭhamo e. *Sabbe, ye^h, ke, ime, tumhe,² "kathaṃ amhe karomase".*

348 Dvande ṭhitā vā. *Dvande samāse ṭhitā sabbanāmakārato^f ²⁰ yo paṭṭhamo ettam āpajjati vā: katarakalame · katarakalamā vā.*

349 Nāṇṇo sabbanāma-vidhi. *Dvande samāse ṭhitā sabbanāmakārato^f parassa yovacanassa ṭhapetvā ettam añño sabbanāma-vidhi kātabbo na hoti: pubbāparānaṃ pubbuttarānaṃ adharu-²⁵ tarānaṃ.*

350 Tatiyātappurise ca. *Tatiyātappurise ca samāse añño sabbanāma-vidhi kātabbo na hoti: māsapubbāya itthiyā, māsapubbānaṃ purisānaṃ itthināṃ vā.*

351 Bahubbihismiṃ ca. *Bahubbihismiṃ ca samāse añño sabbanā-*

|| § 343 cf. Sd 165¹²⁻²³ ||. ¹ (165²⁴⁻²⁸). || § 344 = Kc 161 ||. || § 345 Kc 162 + Kev ("vā"): Sd 289¹⁴⁻²¹ ||. || § 346 Kc 163; Sd 289¹⁷ (289 n. 5) ||. || § 347 Kc 164 ||. ² (289⁸). || § 348 Kc 165 ||. || § 349 Kc 166 ||. || § 350 Rūp 209 (C^e 67²⁴⁻²⁵) < Paṇ I 1: 30 ||. || § 351 Kc 167 ||.

^a Bm yuvāno. ^b ita Ce^{Bem} (ns comp. fecit). ^c Bm^{ns} tumhamhehi (656⁹). ^d Bm a-. ^e (Ce mamaṃ). ^f ita Ce^{Bem}ns (= sabbanāma akāraṇa noḥ mha, ns; Kc: sabbanāmak^o). ^g Bc om. ^h B^{ns} ad. te.

mavidhi katabbo na hoti: *piyapubbāya itthiyā, piyapubbānaṃ itthinaṃ purisānaṃ vā.*

352 Hoti disāsabbanāmānaṃ. Disāvācakānaṃ sabbanāmānaṃ bahubhihimhi samāse sabbanāmavidhi hoti yeva: *dakkhiṇapubbassaṃ sam dakkhiṇapubbassā, uttarapubbassam uttarapubbassā.*

353 Sabbanāmato naṃ sam-sānaṃ. *Katamesaṃ katamesānaṃ^a, sabbesaṃ sabbesānaṃ sabbāsaṃ sabbāsānaṃ, yesaṃ yesānaṃ yāsaṃ yāsānaṃ, tesāṃ tesānaṃ tāsāṃ tāsānaṃ, kesāṃ kesānaṃ kāsāṃ kāsānaṃ, imesaṃ imesānaṃ imāsaṃ imāsānaṃ, amūsaṃ amūsānaṃ.*

354 Rājassa su-naṃ-hisu rāju. *Rājūsu, rājūnaṃ, rājūhi rājubhi^b.*
 355 Kvaci samās' uttarapadatthe^c rājādayo purisanayā. Samāsa-visaye uttarapadatthe^c vattamānā rājasaddādayo kvaci purisanayena yojetabbā: *mahārājō · ¹"cattāro mahārājā", ²mahārājāṃ · mahārāje, mahārājena: ³"Sivirājena pesito" · mahārājehi mahārājebhi, mahārājassa: ⁴"dhammarājassa satthuno" · mahārājānaṃ, mahārājā mahārājasmā mahārājāmhā · mahārājehi mahārājebhi, mahārājassa · mahārājānaṃ: ⁵"ubhinnaṃ devarājānaṃ^d saṅgāmo paccupatthito", ⁶"nikkhamante mahārāje" mahārājasmim mahārājamhi · mahārājesu, bho [C^e 581¹] mahārāja · bhavanto mahārājā, evaṃ ⁷sabbasakho ⁸bhāvitatto ti ādisu. Asamāse pi catutthi-chattihivasena rājānaṃ iti ñeyyam · ⁹"ārādhayati rājānaṃ" ti pālidassanato. Kvaci ti kiṃ: *mahārājūsu, mahārājūnaṃ, mahārājūhi.**

25 356 Idass' e^c sabbassa. *Idasaddassa¹ sabbass' eva ekāro hoti vā su naṃ hi icc etesu. ¹⁰Idasaddassa¹ pakatibhāvo "idappaccayatā paṭiccasamuppādo" ti pālivasena viññāyati, imesaṃ paccayā ti hi idappaccayā, idappaccayā eva idappaccayatā. Esu · imesu, esaṃ · imesaṃ, ehi · imehi.*

|| § 352 Kev 167 ("ca") ||. || § 353 Kc 168 ||. || § 354 Kc 169 ||. || § 355 Sd 153²⁵—157²⁰: Kev 169 ("ca") ||. ¹ (157⁸). ² (156⁶). ³ (154³). ⁴ Abhidh-av 1415^d. ⁵ Ap 148¹², Tha (C^e 140³¹) ad Th 61. ⁶ (154⁴ 156⁵). ⁷ (154¹⁷⁻¹⁸ 158¹⁰⁻²⁴). ⁸ (159⁶⁻⁸). ⁹ (153²⁹⁻³⁰). || § 356 Kc 170 ||. ¹⁰ 660²⁶⁻²⁸ < Sd 277¹⁵⁻²⁷.

^a C^e ad, katamāsaṃ katamāsānaṃ. ^b ita ns cf. 647 n. 2; C^eBem rājubhi. ^c ita C^eBemns (= uttarapadatthe | nok pud anak prathān³ [o: pradhān³] so || samāse | tappuris-samās nluik ||, ns); leg. (samās)uttarapadatthe? ^d Ap: devarājūnaṃ. ^e (C^e ad, vā, cf. Kc). ^f C^eB^ens idam^o ubique (661¹, ², ³²; cf. 654²³ etc. § 693).

357 Nāmhi an'-imi. *Idasaddassa sabbass' eva ana-imīādesā honti nāmhi vibhattiyaṃ: anena, iminā.*

358 Simh' āyaṃ anapūṃsakassa. *Idasaddassa sabbass' eva anapūṃsakassa ayaṃ icc ādeso hoti simhi vibhattiyaṃ: ¹ayaṃ puriso, ayaṃ itthi, ²ayaṃ mātugāmo, ³ayaṃ orodho, ⁴ayaṃ ⁵garūṇaṃ dāro, ¹ayaṃ āpo, ¹ayaṃ napūṃsako.*

359 Amuno mo saṃ. *Amusaddassa anapūṃsakassa makāro sakāram āpajjati vā simhi vibhattiyaṃ: asu rājā · amuko rājā, asu itthi · amukā itthi.*

360 T' eta-tesaṃ. *Eta ta icc etesaṃ anapūṃsakānaṃ takāro ¹⁰sakāram āpajjati simhi vibhattiyaṃ: eso puriso esā itthi, so puriso sā itthi.*

361 Nattaṃ tassa vā sabbaliṅgesu. *Sabbanāmassa takārassa nattaṃ hoti vā sabbaliṅgesu: naṃ · taṃ, ne · te, nena · tena, nesu · tesu, namhi · tamhi; nāya · tāya, nāhi tāhi. ¹⁴Idha sāsana-yuttia ¹⁵padato parass' eva takārassa nakārādeso avagantabbo · ¹⁶"na naṃ umhayate disvā na ca naṃ paṭinandati" ti ādiddassanato.*

362 Attaṃ sa-smā-smiṃ-saṃ-sāsu. *Sabbanāmassa takārassa attam hoti vā sa smā smiṃ saṃ sā icc etesu sabbaliṅge^a: assa · tassa, asmā · tasmā, smiṃ · tasmīṃ; assaṃ · tassaṃ, assā tassā itthiyā ²⁰kataṃ, assā tassā itthiyā deli, assā [C^e 582¹] tassā itthiyā apeli, assā tassā itthiyā pariggaho, assā tassā itthiyā paṭiḷḷitaṃ.*

363 Idasaddassa ca. *Sabbasmīṃ liṅge idasaddassa ca sabbass' eva attam hoti vā sa smā smiṃ saṃ sā icc etesu: assa · imassa, ²⁵"asmā lokā paraṃ lokam" · imasmā, ²⁶"asmīṃ lokasmīṃ de- vate" · imasmīṃ, assaṃ · imissaṃ, assā imissā kañṇāya kataṃ, assā imissā kañṇāya ruccatī alaṃkāro, assā imissā kañṇāya nissaṇaṃ, assā imissā kañṇāya santakaṃ, assā imissā kañṇāya paṭiḷḷitaṃ.*

364 Sabbanāmato kakarāgamo ^ayathātanti. *Amuko asuko, amukaṃ ³⁰asukaṃ, amukā asukā. Yathātanti ti kiṃ: ^a"yo so Bhagavā", yā itthi, sā itthi.*

|| § 357 Kc 171 ||. || § 358 Kc 172 (Sd § 306) ||. ¹ (§ 193). ² (95¹—98¹⁴). ³ (98¹⁸—99¹¹). || § 359 Kc 173 ||. || § 360 Kc 174 ||. || § 361 Kc 175 ||. ⁴ (275²⁸—276¹⁰). ⁵ J II 131²² (*supra* 276¹). || § 362 Kc 176 ||. || § 363 Kc 177 ||. ^a Sn 185^e. ¹ J VI 36¹⁵. || § 364 Kc 178 (Sd 278¹⁰⁻¹⁸) ||. ^a = paḷi to² alyok, ns. ^b Nidd II 216²¹ (Pj I 14²⁶).

^a ita B^m; C^e B^c sabbasmīṃ liṅge (cf. 661²²).

365 Gha-pehi smiṃ-sānaṃ saṃ-sā. Sabbanāmehi gha-pasaññehi paresaṃ smiṃ sa icc etesaṃ saṃ-sāadesā honti vā yathākka-maṃ: sabbassaṃ · sabbāyaṃ paṭiṭṭhitam, sabbassā · sabbāya deti^a; pariggaho vā; evaṃ imissaṃ · imāyaṃ, imissā · imāya, amussaṃ · amuyaṃ, amussā · amuyā.

366 Nā smā smiṃ icc etāni sēva. Sabbanāmehi gha-pasaññehi parāni nā smā smiṃ icc etāni vacanāni savacanamaṃ iva daṭṭhabbāni: sabbassā itthiyā kataṃ, sabbassā itthiyā apeti, sabbassā itthiyā paṭiṭṭhitam; ¹"tassā kumārikāya saddhiṃ; ²kassāhaṃ kena hāyāmi; ³tassā methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevati; ⁴aññatarissā itthiyā paṭibaddhacitto hoti; ⁵idhā ti imissā diṭṭhiyā; ⁶yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā".

367 Thiyaṃ to saṃ naṃmhi vā. Itthiliṅge sabbanāmiko takāro sakāram āpajjati vā naṃmhi vibhattiyaṃ: ⁷"abhikkamo^b sā-naṃ paññāyati". Vā ti kiṃ: tāsam.

368 Ā ca tiliṅge. Tiliṅge sabbanāmiko takāro ākāratthaṃ cāpajjati vā naṃmhi vibhattiyaṃ: āsaṃ itthinaṃ · tāsam vā, āsaṃ purisānaṃ āsaṃ cittaṇaṃ · tesam vā. Atr' imā pāliyo: ⁸"nāsaṃ^c kujjhanti paṇḍitā; ⁹sabbāsaṃ sokā [vi]nassanti^d; ¹⁰n'eva-saṃ kesā dissanti hatthapādā ca jālino" ti. Tattha nāsaṃ ti na āsaṃ ti chedo; śabbāsaṃ ti sabbe āsaṃ ti chedo, āsaṃ ti c' ettha tesam dvinnam janānaṃ ti [C^e 583¹] attho. Ettha ca pulliṅganaye diṭṭhe yeva napuṃsakanayo pi taṃsamānagatikkattā diṭṭho nāma hoti ti āsaṃ cittaṇaṃ ti vuttaṃ. Katthaci pana pothake ¹¹"sabbesaṃ^e sokā [vi]nassanti"^d ti pāli dissati, tattha sabbe esan ti chedo · ¹²"sutaṃ m' etaṃ bho Gotamā" ti ettha viya.

369 || Matantare gha-pehi smiṃ n' āya-yā. Garūnaṃ matantare gha-pasaññehi sabbanāmehi smiṃvacanassa n'eva āya-yāadesā honti: etissaṃ · etāyaṃ, imissaṃ · imāyaṃ, amussaṃ · amuyaṃ.

[§ 365 Kc 179 ||. || § 366 Sd 219²⁶⁻²⁷ ||. ¹ (217²² 268¹⁰ 269²⁰). ² (217²⁴⁻²⁵ 269²⁷). ³ (217²⁸). ⁴ (217²⁹). ⁵ (219³). ⁶ (219¹⁷⁻¹⁸). || § 367 Sd 275²⁷⁻²⁸ ||. ⁷ S V 80² (*supra* 39¹⁰) = M II 192²⁴ III 259⁴. || § 368 Sd 274²⁰⁻²¹ 275²²⁻²³ 276³⁻¹⁰ ||. ⁸ (275²³). ⁹ J VI 522¹² (Ja). ¹⁰ (274²⁷). ¹¹ (612¹²). || § 369 Kc 180 ||.

^a Bm deta (detha). ^b Bemns atikkamo (= tui² tak pva² pya² khrañ²). ^c Bm na saṃ. ^d C^eBemns vinassanti; J (C^{ks}): nassanti. ^e B^e sabbesa; J *cod*. L^k sabbāsaṃ > (*manus sec.*) sabbesaṃ.

370 || Hont' eva. Ambhākaṃ^a mate pana te ādesā honti yeva: *etāya patitthitaṃ, imāya patitthitaṃ, amuyā patitthitaṃ.*

371 Mana-vacādayo manogaṇā. *Mana vaca* icc evamādayo saddā *manogaṇā* nāma bhavanti; tesam sarūpaṃ¹ heṭṭhā vibhāvitam.

372 Bila-padādayo² manogaṇādikā.

5

373 Manogaṇādihi vā smimno i, nā-smānam ā. *Manasi* · *manasmim*, *vacasi* · *vacasmim*, *ayasī* · *ayasmim*; *ayasā kalam* · *ayena vā*,³ "ayasā vā malam samutthitam" · *ayasmā vā* — evaṃ⁴ *manasā*⁵ *vacasā*⁶ *vayasā*; sabbo *manogaṇo* vitthāretabbo. *Bilasi* · *bilasmim*, *padasi* · *padasmim*; *bilasā* · *bilena*,⁷ *padasā* · *padena* —⁸ *mu-khasā*,⁹ *vegasā*,¹⁰ *rasasā*; ¹¹*āyusā* · *āyunā*; evaṃ aññe pi *manogaṇādikā* vitthāretabbā. *Manogaṇādihi* ti kiṃ: *purisasmim*^b *purisena purisasmā*, *cittasmim* *cittena cittasmā*, *kaññāyaṃ kaññāya*.

374 O sassa. *Manogaṇādihi* sassa okāro hoti vā: *manaso* · *manassa*, *tapaso* · *tapassa*, *bilaso* · *bilassa*.

15

375 Tadant' o vibhattilope. Tesam *manogaṇādīnam* anto ottam āpajjati vā vibhattilope kate: ¹²*manomayaṃ* ¹³*ayomayaṃ* ¹⁴*tejo-dhātu* ¹⁵*tapodhano* ¹⁶*siroruko* ¹⁷*āpokasiṇaṃ vāyokasiṇaṃ*. Vā ti kiṃ: ¹⁸*ayasalākaṃ*.

376 Manogaṇato sare sāgamo^c. *Manogaṇato* vibhattādeso vā pac-
caye vā sare pare sakārāgamo hoti vā: ⁴*manasā* ⁵*vacasā*, *manasi*
vacasi; ¹⁹"avyaggamanaso naro", *thiracetasaṃ kulaṃ*, ¹⁹"sad-
dheyyavacasā upāsikā"; ²⁰*mānasikaṃ* ²¹*vācasikaṃ*. Vā ti kiṃ:
²²*mano manā*, *manaṃ mane*, *manena* — ²³*manaāyatanam*.
[C^e 584¹]

25

377 Amvacanass' o. *Manogaṇato amvacanassa* okārādeso hoti
vā: ²⁴"adāne kurute mano; ²⁵Kassapassa vaco sutvā; ²⁶tapo
idha krubbati^d; ²⁷yaso laddhā na majjeyya". Vā ti kiṃ:
²⁸"yasaṃ laddhāna dummedho; ²⁹manaṃ aññasi". *Mano-*

¹ (99²²—104²¹, 117⁷—124²³). ² (119²²—121¹⁵). || § 373 Kc 181 ||. ³ (118⁹).
⁴ (117¹⁷). ⁵ (117²¹). ⁶ (117²⁶); J V 343¹². ⁷ (119²⁹). ⁸ (119³⁰). ⁹ J V 117⁴
(*kodhasā ib.* 117⁶; *vegena ib.* 117²). ¹⁰ (120²). ¹¹ (120²⁴). || § 374 Kc 182 ||.
|| § 375 Kc 183 ||. ¹² (117²⁰). ¹³ (118¹¹; Sn 669b). ¹⁴ (117³⁹). ¹⁵ (118¹; ***).
¹⁶ (118¹⁵; Mhv I 36^b). ¹⁷ (120⁹). ¹⁸ (***; S IV 168¹⁴ Vm 36²⁴). || § 376 Kc 184 ||.
¹⁹ (122¹⁻²). ²⁰ ***. ²¹ Vibh 246²⁰. ²² (cf. 100²⁻¹⁰). ²³ (118²⁴; Dhs § 6).
|| § 377 Sd 100⁵ ||. ²⁴ (117²¹). ²⁵ (117²³). ²⁶ (118²). ²⁷ (118⁹). ²⁸ (119²). ²⁹ (119¹; ***).

^a B^e asmākaṃ. ^b B^m om. ^c B^m omā. ^d C^eB^e ośi.

gaṇato ti kiṃ: ¹"bilaṃ pavisa jambuka; ²cittam aññāsi", *kañ-
ñam passati*.

378 Santassa so bhe, ante bo. *Santasaddassa sabbass' eva sa-
kāraḍeso hoti bhakāre, ante pana bakāragamo hoti: ³"sabbhir
5 eva samāsetha", ⁴sabbhūto, ⁵sabbhāvo.*

379 Kārādisu ca. *Santasaddassa sabbass' eva sakāraḍeso hoti
kārasaddādisu ca paresu: sakkāro, sakkato, sakkatvā.*

380 Syādisu sabbhi. *Santasaddassa sabbass' eva syādisu sabbāsu
vibhattisu sabbhīraḍeso hoti: sabbhi · sabbhī sabbhayo, sabbhin^a
10 ti sesaṃ sabbam vitthāretabbam. Imasmiṃ thāne ⁶"sabbhihi
saddhiṃ; ⁷bahu p' etaṃ asabbhi jātaveda", ⁸asabbhirūpo puriso
ti evamādihi padehi visuṃ visuṃ sabbhisaddassa vijjamānatā
sārato paccetabbā.*

381 sada-bhidito 'tha vā sabbhi ti siddhi. *Atha vā sada-bhidi-
15 dhātuvasena sab-bhi ti padasiddhi veditabbā: sabbhi · nibbānam.*

382 Paññattiyaṃ santassa [†]nto^b simhi. *Paññattiyaṃ vattamānassa
santasaddassa^c ntasaddo am āpajjati simhi: saṃ · sappuriso.
Simhi ti kiṃ: ⁹"santo sappurisā loke". Paññattiyaṃ ti kiṃ:
¹⁰"santo danto niyato brahmacārī".*

383 Gacchantādinam vā. *Gacchantādina(m) ntasaddo^d am āpaj-
jati simhi vā: gacchaṃ · gacchanto, mahaṃ · mahanto icc ādi.
Gacchantādinam iti kiṃ: anto danto vanto.*

384 Thiyaṃ pi vā. *Aparena pālinayena itthilīṅge pi gacchantā-
dina(m) ntasaddo^d am āpajjati vā simhi: sā gacchaṃ^e · gacchanti,
25 ¹¹"sā jānaṃ eva[m] āha: na jānāmi ti, passaṃ eva[m] āha: na
passāmi" ti^f. Thiyaṃ ti kiṃ: gacchantam kulam, jānantam
cittam. [C^e 585¹]*

¹ J II 107²⁷ (cf. *supra* 119²⁹). ² ***. || § 378 Kc 185 ||. ³ (174²⁸).

⁴ = nrim sak khrañ³ sui¹ rok eñ¹ | pañ pan³ khrañ³ sui¹ rok eñ¹ || vā | sū
to² koñ³ eñ¹ phrac khrañ³ [= Kev satam bhūto!]. ⁵ (68²⁻¹¹). || § 379 Kev 185
("ca") ||. || § 380 Sd 174²⁹—176³⁰ ||. ⁶ (176³). ⁷ (175^{4, 14}). ⁸ (J VI 414¹²⁻¹⁴).
|| § 381 Sd 584¹⁷⁻¹⁷ ||. || § 382 Sd 245⁴⁻¹² ||. ⁹ J I 129²² (*supra* 31¹⁷ 179¹⁷).

¹⁰ Dhp 142^b (*supra* 179 n. 3). || § 383 Kc 186 ||. || § 384—385 Sd 181¹⁴—183² ||.
¹¹ (181²⁷⁻²⁸).

^a B^m sabbhi. ^b *addendum* am? ns: paññattiy' am sant^o [paññattiyaṃ
am pud phrat]. ^c B^m om. santa-. ^d B^m gacchantādina nta^o (665^{3, 4}). ^e B^m
om. ^f B^m om. ti.

385 Atha vā pume yomhi paṭhame^a. Aparena pālinayena pulliṅge
gacchantādina(m) ntasaddo^b aṃ āpajjati vā yomhi paṭhame:
te gacchaṃ, ¹"cakkhuṃ lacchāma no bhavaṃ; ²api nu tumhe
 āyasmanto . . . jānaṃ passaṃ viharathā" ti. Anena lakkhaṇena
te gacchanto · bhavanto ti ādini ³paṭisiddhāni bhavanti. ⁵

386 Sa-smiṃ-nā-nāmsu ntu va. *Gacchantādina(m) ntasaddo^b ntu-*
paccayo va daṭṭhabbo sa smiṃ nā nam icc etesu: gacchato
mahato, gacchati mahatī, gacchatā mahatā, gacchatam mahataṃ.

387 Arahantādinaṇ ca yo paṭhame^c. *Arahantasaddādinaṇ ca nta-*
saddo ntupaccayo va daṭṭhabbo yo paṭhame^c vā: ⁴"arahanto ¹⁰
 viharanti; ⁵santo sappurisā loke; ⁶bhavanto āgacchantu". Vā
 ti kiṃ: ⁷"mayam c' amha anarahantā"^d. Anena ca lakkhaṇena
te gacchanto · bhavanto ti ādini ⁸paṭisiddhāni bhavanti.

388 Santassa nto attam aṃmhi vā. ⁹*Sam bhajati yadi vā asaṃ.*
 Vā ti kiṃ: *santaṃ asantaṃ.* ¹⁵

389 Āyasmantuto niccam yv ā dvisu. Bhagavatā paññattavina-
 yavohāravasena^e dvisu bhikkhusu vattabbesu *āyasmantusad-*
dato paro yo paṭhamo ā hoti niccam: ¹⁰"suṇantu me āyasma-
 tā". Paṭhamo ti kiṃ: ¹¹"āyasmante^f pucchāmi". Dvisū ti
 kiṃ: ¹²"uddiṭṭhaṃ kho āyasmanto nidānaṃ". Anena lakkha- ²⁰
 ṇena anena ca mūlodāharaṇena *guṇavantā satimantā* ti ādini
¹³paṭisiddhāni bhavanti; yathā pana pāliyaṃ ¹⁴"anarahantā"^d
 ti padassa dassanena *arahantā* ti padaṃ gahetabbam hoti, na
 tathā ¹⁵"āyasmantā" ti padassa dassanena *guṇavantā sati-*
mantā ti ādini gahetabbāni honti · tādīsanaṃ pāliyaṃ anāgatat- ²⁵
 tā; yathā ca pana ¹⁶"āyasmanto, ¹⁷arahanto" ti padāni pāliyaṃ
 dissanti, na tathā *gacchanto mahanto caranto* ti ādini bahuva-
 canantapadāni dissanti; yathā ca ¹⁸"santo, ¹⁹ayyo" ti padāni

¹ Ap 419³⁰ = Tha (C^e 296¹³) ad Th 169—170. ² (182³⁻⁴). ³ vide 167²⁰—
 169³²; 665¹³. || § 386 Ke 187 ||. || § 387 Sd 169²²—170¹⁷ 173¹⁶⁻²⁷ ||. ⁴ (173²⁵).
⁵ (664¹⁸). ⁶ (cf. 170³ + Sn² p. 107⁴). ⁷ (173¹⁸⁻¹⁹). ⁸ vide 665⁵. || § 388 Sd
 174¹⁶⁻²⁹ ||. ⁹ (: 174²⁵). || § 389 Sd 92¹⁸—93¹³, 151²⁶⁻³⁰ ||. ¹⁰ (92²⁴). ¹¹ Vin
 III 109²⁴. ¹² Vin IV 207¹¹ [ns: catuvagga-pavāraṇā-ñat kui rañ rve¹ suṇantu
 me āyasmanto kui laṇ² thut sañ¹ eñ¹]. ¹³ vide 146²⁴⁻²⁹. ¹⁴ (665¹²). ¹⁵ (665²⁰).
¹⁶ (665¹⁰). ¹⁷ (31¹⁶⁻¹⁷, 179⁶⁻²⁰). ¹⁸ (105⁴⁻¹⁸).

^a Bm yo pvāthame (j: yomhi pa^o); C^eB^e yo paṭhame, vide 665⁹ 666²²
 cf. 652²⁶. ^b Bm gacchantādina ntas^o (664²⁰, ²⁴). ^c sic C^eB^emns (vide n. a).
^d ita h. l. C^eB^emns; Sd 173¹⁸⁻¹⁹ onto (= Vin). ^e (B^e paññattivin^o). ^f (Bm onto).

pāliyaṃ ekavacana-(bahuvacana)vasena^a dissanti, na tathā *gacchanlo mahanto caranto* ti ādisu anekapadasahassesu ekam pi padaṃ bahuvacanavasena dissati.

- 390 *Brahm'-atta-sakha-rājādito sy ā. Brahmā tiṭṭhati*, evaṃ ¹*attā*
5 *ātumā sakhā rājā sū pumā rahā dalhadhammā paccakkha-*
dhammā, vivaṭṭacchadā Vattahā yuvā Maghavā addhā muddhā.
Imāni padāni kāsuci vibhattisu aññamaññaṃ samasamāni bhavanti, kāsuci visadisāni. [C^e 586¹]
- 391 *Yo vā paṭhamo. Brahma* icc evamādito *yo paṭhamo ā* hoti
10 *vā: brahmā tiṭṭhanti, attā tiṭṭhanti*^b, ²"n' etādisā sakhā honti;
³cattāro mahārājā" sesaṃ netabbaṃ. *Vā ti kiṃ: brahmāno tiṭṭhanti.*
- 392 *Āno yonaṃ. Brahma* icc evamādito *yonaṃ ānoādeso* hoti
vā: brahmāno gacchanti, brahmāno passati, evaṃ *attāno sakhāno*
15 *rājāno sāno. Vā ti kiṃ: sakhāyo tiṭṭhanti sakhāyo passati, sāne passati.*
- 393 *Am ānaṃ. Brahmādito amvacanassa ānaṃādeso* hoti *vā:*
brahmānaṃ · brahmaṃ, attānaṃ · ⁴attaṃ, sakhānaṃ · sakhaṃ,
rājānaṃ · ⁵rājaṃ. Vā ti kiṃ: sakhāraṃ passati.
- 20 394 *Āyo-no^c sakhāto^d yonaṃ. Sakhāyo sakhino tiṭṭhanti, sakhāyo sakhino passati.*
- 395 *Rahato yo paṭhamassa^c no, anto c' ikāro. Rahino tiṭṭhanti, bhonto rahino tiṭṭhatha.*
- 396 *Nāmhī raha-dalhadhammaṇaṃ. ⁶Raha dalhadhamma¹ icc*
25 *etesam anto ikāro hoti nāmhī vibhattiyaṃ: rahinā kataṃ, dalhadhamminā kataṃ. Nāmhī ti kiṃ: rahā apeti.*
- 397 *Vattahādito itarass' āne^g. Vattahādito yo apaṭhamassa^h āne-*
ādeso hoti: Vattahāne passati, evaṃ rahāne dalhadhammāne
vivaṭṭacchadāne sāne vuttasirāne addhāne, muddhāne passati.

|| § 390 Kc 189 ||. ¹ vide 153⁹⁻¹² etc. (h. l. omittitur vuttasirā, sed vide 666²⁹). || § 391 Sd 153¹⁰⁻²⁵ ||. ² (153²¹). ³ (157⁸, 9 660¹⁴). || § 392 Kc 190 ||. || § 393 Kc 188 ||. ⁴ (158²⁸⁻³¹). ⁵ (153²⁵⁻²⁸). || § 394 Kc 191 ||. || § 395 Sd 163^{12, 15} ||. || § 396 Sd 163^{12, 15} ||. ⁶ ns cit.: pāpadhammā rahā nāma ... [supra 579¹⁴⁻¹⁶]. || § 397 Sd 165¹ 163¹² etc. ||.

^a (B^m ns om. -bahuvacana-). ^b B^m ontā. ^c B^m āyo-yo-no. ^d B^e sakhato (vide 652 n. b). ^e sic C^eB^mns (vide 652²⁸ 665¹, 9 666²⁷). ^f C^e ommā. ^g B^m itarass' āne. ^h sic C^eB^mns (666 n. e).

- 398 Vattaha^a-rah'-addha-sāto smim āne^b. Vattaha^a raha addha sā
icc evamādito smimvacanassa āneādeso hoti: Vattahāne patiṭṭhi-
taṃ, evaṃ rahāne addhāne sāne.
- 399 Tadanto susmim ānaṃ^c. Tesam Vattaha^a raha addha sā icc
etesam anto^d ānattam āpajjati susmim vibhattiyaṃ: Vattahā- 5
nesu rahānesu addhānesu sānesu.
- 400 Vuttasirādinam hismim. Vuttasirādinam anto ānattam āpaj-
jati hismim vibhattiyaṃ: vuttasirānehi Vattahānehi addhānehi.
[C^e 587¹]
- 401 Rahass' inam. Rahasaddass' anto inattam āpajjati hismim 10
vibhattiyaṃ: rahinehi.
- 402 Sasim Vattahass' i. Vattahasaddass' anto ikāro hoti sasim
vibhattiyaṃ: Vattahino dadāti, Vattahino devarajjam.
- 403 Addhass' u nā-smā-sesu. Addhasaddass' anto ukāro hoti nā-
smā-savibhattisu: "dighena addhunā", addhunā paṇinissaṃ, 15
addhuno ruccati, "dighassa addhuno accayena".
- 404 Addha-muddha-kamma-camma-ghammādito vā smim ni. Addhani ·
addhāne, muddhani · muddhāne; kammani · kammasmim, cam-
mani · cammasmim, ghammani^e · ghammasmim^e, vesmani · vesma-
smim. 20
- 405 Brahm'-attato niccam. Brahma attā icc etehi smimvacanassa
nādeso hoti niccam: Brahmani, attani.
- 406 Sasyādito vā. Sasi icc evamādito ikārāntato smimvaca-
nassa nādeso hoti vā: "samupagacchati sasiṇi gaganatalaṃ", 25
daṇḍini, bhogini. Vā ti kiṃ: sasimhi.
- 407 Sakhantass' ittaṃ^f no-nā-naṃ-sesu. Sakhino, sakhinā, sakhi-
naṃ, sakhissa.
- 408 Āro himhi. Sakhantassa ārādeso hoti vā himhi vibhat-
tiyaṃ: sakhārehi · sakhehi.
- 409 Aṃ-su-naṃsu. Sakhantassa āro hoti vā aṃ su naṃ icc 30

|| § 398—399 Sd 165⁹ 163¹⁰ 166⁹ 159¹⁰ ||. || § 400 Sd 165^{8, 9}, 166⁸ ||.
|| § 401 Sd 163¹² ||. || § 402 Sd 165²⁻³ ||. || § 403 Sd 166⁷⁻⁹ ||. ¹ (166¹²). || § 404
Sd 166^{9, 24}; 231¹²⁻²⁰ [kammani cammani muddhani < Kev 197 ("tu")] ||. || § 405
Sd 157²² 158²⁷ [Brahmani < Kc 197 + attani < Kc 212] ||. || § 406 Kc 226
Sd 188²²—189³ ||. ² (188²⁸). || § 407 Kc 194 ||. || § 408 Kc 195 ||. || § 409
Kc 196 ||.

a Ce oḥā. b Bm smimṃ ine. c (Bm susminam). d Bm etesananto.
e Bm om. f Ce h. l. sakhant^o (= Kc).

etesu: *sakhāraṃ · sakhaṃ, sakhāresu · sakhesu, sakhārānaṃ · sakhīnaṃ*^a.

410 *Brahmas*¹ *uttam sa-naṃ-nāsu. Brahmasaddassa anto uttam āpajjati sa naṃ nā* icc etesu: *Brahmuno, Brahmūnaṃ*^b, *Brah-*
5 *munā.*

411 *Satthu-pitādinam ā si-yosu, taṃlopo ca. Satthu-pitūādinam*
anto *āttam āpajjati si yo* icc etesu, *tesaṃ si-yaṇaṃ lopo ca*
hoti: *satthā tiṭṭhati*, evaṃ *pitā mātā bhātā, kattā vattā; satthā*
tiṭṭhanti, pitā tiṭṭhanti, ¹"avitakkitā maccum upabbajanti"^c; *bha-*
10 *vanto satthā, bhavanto pitā, bhotiyo mātā.*

412 *Yvādisv āro vā. Satthu-pitūādinam anto yo-aṃādisu vaca-*
nesu ārattam āpajjati vā: [C^e 588¹] *satthāro pīlaro mātaro, sat-*
thāraṃ pīlaraṃ mātaraṃ · vattāraṃ gantāraṃ^d, *satthārā sat-*
thārehi, satthārānaṃ. Vā ti kiṃ^e; ¹"avitakkitā maccum upab-
15 *bajanti*^c; ²*tiṇṇannaṃ*^f *satthūnaṃ*^g".

413 *Pitādinam samāse syādisu. Samāsavisaye syādisu paresu*
pītādinam anto ārattam āpajjati vā: iminā purisena ekamālaro
ayaṃ puriso; ³nimmālāpīlaro puriso, nimmālāpīlaraṃ purisaṃ;
⁴ekapītārā ete janā^g, *ekamālarā; ekadhīlaro puriso, ⁵assamaṇi*^h
20 *hoti asakyadhītarā*^h".

414 *Satthādinam tomhi. Satthuādinam anto ārattam āpajjati*
tomhi paccaye pare: satthārato apeti, evaṃ *vattārato gantā-*
rato; atrāyaṃ pālī: ⁶"satthārato satthāraṃ gacchatī" ti.

415 *Samāsagatanāme kvaci. Satthuādinam anto ārattam āpajjati*
25 *samāsagatanāme pare kvaci: ⁷"hetu satthāradassanaṃ; ⁷amātā-*
pītarasaṃvaḍḍho", ⁸*satthāraniddeso, ⁹"kattāraniddeso"*. Kvaci
ti kiṃ: *satthudassanaṃ, kattuniddeso.*

416 *Nammi*ⁱ. *Satthu-pitūādinam anto ārattam āpajjati vā naṃ-*
*mhi*ⁱ *vibhattiyaṃ: satthārānaṃ pīlārānaṃ bhātārānaṃ · satthū-*
30 *naṃ pītūnaṃ bhātūnaṃ.*

|| § 410 Kc 198 (*instr. gen.*) + Sd 157²⁹—158¹ (*gen. pl.*) ||. || § 411 Kc 199
(*nom. sg.*) + Sd 138⁷⁻¹² 140³ (*nom. pl.*) ||. ¹ (138⁹). || § 412 Kc 200 201 ||.
² (138²²⁻²⁹). || § 413—415 Sd 140²⁴—142⁴ ||. ³ (141⁶ *sqq.*). ⁴ (141²¹ *sqq.*).
⁵ (141²⁵ 199²²). ⁶ (140²⁸). ⁷ (140¹⁸). ⁸ *cf. aññasatthāruddesa* (Pj I 189²²).
⁹ (140¹⁹). || § 416 Kc 201 (*ns cit. Mmd Ce 173¹⁷*) ||.

^a Bm *sakhānaṃ*? ^b Bm *brahmunam*. ^c C^ens *upapajjanti*. ^d Bm *om.*
^e Bm *ad. a ti kiṃ.* ^f *ita h. l. CeBmns* (*cf. 287²²⁻²⁷*); ^g *tiṇṇam* (138 *n. d.*
ubi scribendum; cf. Sd § 412). ^h Bm *ad. ete janā.* ⁱ Bm *h. l. asamaṇi.*
ⁱ Bm *namhi.* ^j *ns satthādinam.*

417 *Āttañ ca^a. Satthu-pitūādinam anto attam^b āpajjati vā nañmhi vibhattiyaṃ: satthānaṃ pitānaṃ bhātānaṃ dhītānaṃ kattānaṃ^c.*

418 *U samhi, salutti ca. Satthu-pitūādinam antassa uttam^b hoti vā samhi vibhattiyaṃ, tassa ca sassa lutti hoti: satthu¹ · satthussa² · satthuno, pitu³ · pitussa⁴ · pituno, bhātu⁵ · bhātussa⁶ · bhātuno, ¹"yāya mātu bhato poso" · ²"mātuyā" · ³"buddhamātussa sakkāram⁷ karotu sugatoraso" idisi pālī appikā, ⁴"Mandhātu" · ⁵"Mandhātussa" · ⁶"Mandhātuno".*

419 *Mandhātuss' attam samāse. Samāsavisaye Mandhātussa anto 10 attam āpajjati vā: ⁶"Mandhātajātakam; ⁶sabbaññuMandhātasusihanādo". Vā ti kiṃ: ⁷"Mandhātumahārājā".*

420 *Mātādinam ā niceam. Mātuādinam antassa ākāratam⁸ hoti samāse niccam⁹: ⁸"mātāpituupattāhānam"; ⁹"mālāpīlāro, mālādhīlāro mālāputtā, ¹⁰"adūsakā pitāputtā", dhītābhātāro, mālāpi- 15 tābhātābhaginiādayo. [C^e 589¹]*

421 *Ārā yonam o. Ārādesato yonam okāro hoti: satthāro titthanti, bhonto satthāro tumhe dhammam¹¹ desetha; pīlāro mātāro; vāttāro gantāro.*

422 *Smim i. Ārādesato smimvacanassa ikāro hoti: satthari, 20 pītari dhītari.*

423 *Nass' ā. Ārādesato nāvācanassa āādeso hoti: satthārā, pītārā mātārā.*

424 *Āro rassam imhi. Ārādeso rassam āpajjati ikāre pare: satthari, pītari mātari.*

425 *Asismim pitādinam ¹¹ā. Pitūādinam ārādeso rassam āpajjati asismim vibhattiyaṃ: pītārā mātārā bhātārā dhītārā; pīlāro, ¹²"arogā mayham^d ¹³mātāro".*

25

|| § 417 Kc 202 ||. || § 418 Kc 203 (204) ||. ¹ A IV 97¹¹. ² (vide 199⁶).
³ Ap 541¹² (supra 199 n. 2; infra 670²⁸). ⁴ J II 313¹⁶ et Ja II 313²⁶. ⁵ Ja II 314¹⁰ cod. Ck. ⁶ ***. ⁷ Ja II 314¹⁵. ⁸ Khp V 5^a. ⁹ Ja I 214²² (: J I 214¹⁷).
¹⁰ J VI 84¹⁷. || § 421 Kc 205 ||. || § 422 Kc 206 ||. || § 423 Kc 207 ||. || § 424 Kc 208 ||. || § 425 Kc 209 ||. ¹¹ ns: ā | āra apru eñ¹ ā kui || ... idha ca "ā" ti sāmaññāvasena vutte pi ārādesādhikarattā 'tass' evā' ti daṭṭhabbo ||. ¹² J VI 23⁴. ¹³ ns: may to³ ta yok thañ⁹ kui lyak garu phrac rve¹ bahuvcu hu sañ ||.

^a Bm om. āttañ ca. ^b Bm attam (cf. Kcv). ^c Bm kattāram (r; n).
^d Bc mayha (= J; ns: mayha nhuik niggaḥit kye).

426 Gantādinan n' aro vā^a ammihi. *Gantuādinam* antassa āratam na hoti^a vā ammihi vacane: *gantam* · *gantāram* vā: ¹"ramayant' eva āgantam"^b · *āgantāram* vā, *vattam* · *vattāram* vā. *Gantādinan* ti kiṃ: *sallhāram*.

- 5 427 Mātādinam antass' i to-bharādisu. *Mātuādinam* antassa ikāro hoti *topaccaye bharasaddādisu* ca^c paresu^c: ²*māṭito pīṭito bhāṭito dhītito duhītito*, ³"mātāpettibharo c'assam"^d, ²*mātipakkho pītipakkho*, ⁴*māṭisaññā pīṭisaññā aññāni* pi yojetabbāni.

- 428 Samāse mātu-dhītūnam e ge. *Samāsavisaye mātu dhitu* icc etesam antassa ekāro hoti *ge* pare: *bhoti Tissamāle*, *bhoti Phussamāle*; *bhoti seṭṭhidhūle*, *bhoti rājaduhūle*, ⁵"atṭhabhi kho Nakulamāte dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo". *Samāse* ti kiṃ: *he māta*, *he dhita*.

- 429 Ā ca nā-sa-smā-smimsu. *Samāsavisaye mātu dhitu* icc ete-
15 sam antassa ā ca hoti vā *nā sa smā smim* icc etāsu vibhat-tisu: *rājamātāya rājadhītāya seṭṭhidhītāya*. *Samāse* ti kiṃ: ⁶*mātu* · ⁶*mātuyā* · ⁷*malyā*. Vā ti kiṃ: *rājamātuyā seṭṭhidhītuyā*.

430 Nettato^e smim e. *Nettato^e smim* vacanassa ettam hoti vā: ⁸"nette ujagate^f sati". Vā ti kiṃ: *nettari*. [C^e 590^f]

- 20 431 Nisato ca. *Nisāsaddato* ca *smim* vacanassa ettam hoti vā: ⁹"nise aggi va bhāsati". Vā ti kiṃ: *nisāyam*.

432 Kattādito gassa ca. *Kattuādito gassa* ca ettam hoti vā: ¹⁰"utṭhehi katte; ¹¹ehi khatte". Vā ti kiṃ: ¹²*bho katta*, *he khalla*.

- 25 433 Pitu-bhātādito sāgamo sasmim. *Pitussa bhātussa*, *sallhussa vattussa*. *Pitu-bhātādito* ti kiṃ: *dhītuyā*, *pāliyam* hi itthiliṅgesu *sakāro sarūpena* na tiṭṭhati · ṭhapetvā ¹³*mātussā* ti padam, *mātussā* ti vā ¹⁴*akkharavipallāso*, *tena mātuyā* ti yojetabbam.

[§ 426: Sd 137²² 138²⁹ + 199¹²⁻²² ||. ¹ J VI 529². [§ 427 Kev 209 ("asimhi") + Rūp C^e 51⁸ ||. ² D I 113²⁵ et Dhpa I 4¹¹. ³ S I 228¹¹. ⁴ (: Pva 16²⁸ dhītusaññā). [§ 428—429 Sd 199²⁰—200¹⁰ ||. ⁵ A IV 268⁷. ⁶ (669⁷). ⁷ (199⁷⁻¹¹). [§ 430 Sd 139²⁷⁻²⁹ ||. ⁸ (139²⁷). ⁹ J IV 429⁸ (Vv 392^d). [§ 432 Sd 139²¹⁻²⁷ ||. ¹⁰ (139²⁷, cf. J VI 308⁹). ¹¹ *** (cf. 678²⁴). ¹² (678²¹). [§ 433 Kev 200 ("āratta.") ||. ¹³ (669⁷; Kev 200). ¹⁴ (cf. 739²⁴).

^a B^m om. vā ... hoti (670¹⁻²). ^b J: āgantam (= āgantukajanam, Ja VI 529¹⁰). ^c B^m om. ^d C^e c' assa. ^e B^ens nettu⁹. ^f B^em ujagate.

434 Dhituyā attam ammi^a. Ammi^b vacane dhitusaddassa attam hoti vā: ¹"Kaṇhājinam dhitaṃ" · dhītaraṃ vā.

435 Tayā-tayinaṃ (to)^c tvattam. Tayā tayi icc etesaṃ takāro tvattam āpajjati vā: tvayā · tayā, tvayi · tayi; ²"tvayi^d gadhita-citto 'smi"^e. 5

436 Tāsu-tamhinaṃ tyattam. Tāsu tamhi icc etesaṃ takāro tyattam āpajjati vā: tyamhi purisamhi tyamhi cittaṃ, tyāsu itthiṃsu: ³"kathaṃ nu vissase tyamhi; ⁴atha vissasate tyamhi; ⁵khiḍḍā paṇihitā tyāsu rati tyāsu patiṭṭhitā". Vā ti kiṃ: tamhi, tāsu.

437 Tamsaddassa tumhatthassa tyam. Tumhasaddatthavācākassa ¹⁰tamsaddassa tyamādeso hoti vā: ⁶"āturo tyānupucchāmi". Vā ti kiṃ: ⁷"taṃ anupucchāmi".

438 Amhākam-amhesūnaṃ mho^f smattam. Amhākam amhesu icc etesaṃ mahākāro smattam āpajjati vā: asmākam · amhākam, asmesu · amhesu. Vuttirakkhaṇatthāne pana ⁸"asmisu"^g iti ¹⁵dissati · ekārassa ikārādesavasena ⁹"idha hemantagimhisū" ti pade viya.

439 Attanto anattam himhi. Attanehi attanebhi.

440 Tamhā sassa no. Tamhā attato sassa vibhattissa no hoti: attano. 20

441 Smāssa nā. Attato smāvacanassa nā hoti: attanā nissalaṃ.

442 Jha-lehi ca. Jha-lehi ca smāvacanassa nā hoti: agginā apeti, evaṃ daṇḍinā^h sayambhunā. [C^e 591ⁱ]

443 Gha-pehi smiṃ yaṃ vā. Kaññāyaṃ · kaññāya, rattiyaṃ · rattiyā, itthiyaṃ · itthiyā, vadhuyaṃ · vadhuyā, yāguyaṃ · yāguyā. 25

444 Napuṃsakehi yonaṃ nī. Aññhiṇi · aññhi, āyūni · āyū.

445 Niccaṃ ato. Akārantehi napuṃsakaliṅgehi yonaṃ niccaṃ nī hoti: yāni cittaṇi tiṭṭhanti, yāni kulāni passati; tāni, tāni; kāni, kāni; bhayāni, bhayāni; rūpāni, rūpāni. ¹⁰"Rūpā saddā

|| § 434 Sd 199¹⁴⁻²² ||. ¹ (199¹⁹). || § 435 Kc 210 ||. ² D II 266⁷. || § 436 Sd 274²⁰⁻³² 275²²⁻²⁶ ||. ³ J V 85⁹. ⁴ (274³⁰). ⁵ (275³⁴). || § 437 Ja VI 78²⁵ ||. ⁶ J VI 78¹⁶ [re vera = te anup^o]. ⁷ Ja VI 78²⁵. ⁸ J V 343¹⁴. ⁹ Dh 286^b (supra 128¹³). || § 439 Kc 211 ||. || § 440 Kc 213 ||. || § 441 Kc 214 ||. || § 442 Kc 215 ||. || § 443 Kc 216 ||. || § 444 Kc 217 ||. || § 445 Kc 218 ||. ¹⁰ (226²⁸).

^a Bm amhi. ^b CeBm amhi. ^c Bm om. ^d D: tayi. ^e Ce gathitac^o (vide Sv ad loc.). ^f Bm oamhesuna mho. ^g ita B^{ens}; CeBm asmimsu; J: asmasu. ^h (Ce ad. bhikkhunā).

rasā gandhā; ¹rūpe ca sadde ca atho rase cā" ti evamādisu pana rūpā rūpe ti ādini *ntnaṃ ā-eādesavasena* siddhāni, ²idaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ niccabhāvadipakaṃ^a bhavati ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

446 Sino aṃ. Akāraṇtehi napuṃsakalinghehi sīvacanassa aṃā-
5 deso hoti: *sabbaṃ, idaṃ, yaṃ, taṃ, kaṃ; rūpaṃ.*

447 Sesehi lopaṃ go, si ca. ³"Sino aṃ; ⁴sisso o" icc evamādihi
suttehi yāni niddiṭṭhāni udāharaṇāni, tato sesehi paro go lopaṃ
pappoti, sīvacanaṃ ca: *bhadde Phu[s]sati, bhoṭi itthi, sā itthi;
bho daṇḍi, so daṇḍi; bho sattha^b, so satthā; bho rāja, so rājā.*
10 Sesehi ti kiṃ: *puriso gacchati. Go si cā ti kiṃ: itthiyā, sat-*
thussa.

448 Sabbasam ākhyātavajjitopasaggaṇipātādihi^c yathārahaṃ. Nāmā-
khyātōpasagga-nipātasamkhātesu catusu^d padesu ākhyātavajji-
tehi upasagga-nipātādihi ca parāsaṃ sabbāsaṃ vibhattinaṃ
15 ekavacana-bahuvacanikānaṃ paṭhamā-dutiya-tatiya-catutthi-
pañcamī-chaṭṭhī-sattamināṃ yathārahaṃ lopo hoti. Saddasat-
thavidū asaṃkhyāsaddattā upasagga-nipātehi bahuvacanalopaṃ
na icchanti, sāsanikā pana icchanti; tathā hi sāsane asaṃkhyā-
saddato pi bahuvacanalopo icchitabbo hoti^e atthassa garuṃ^e
20 katvā gahetabbattā. Atthavasena hi vibhattuppatti bhavati
yathā ⁶"atthiyā nava natthiyā navā" ti; tasmā ⁶"atthiyā bhāvo
atthitā, natthiyā bhāvo natthitā" ti nibbacanakaraṇe virodho
na kātabbo. Tatr' imāni udāharaṇāni, seyyathidaṃ: ⁷"suriyass'
uggamaṇaṃ pati Sakko brāhmaṇavaṇṇena pāto nesaṃ^f adis-
25 satha", ⁸buddhasmā pati Sāriputto, *ayaṃ bhikkhu anu Sāri-*
puttaṃ pañṇavā icc evamādisu paṭhamekavacanassa lopo,
ettha hi *patīsaddaṃ* paṭicca uggamanatthassa kammabhāvo, *pati-*
saddo ca *Sakkasaddatthaṃ* apekkhati, tena tato paccatteka-
vacanaṃ bhavati, pacchā tassa lopo — esa nayo yathārahaṃ
30 netabbo. [C^e 592¹] ⁹Ime bhikkhū anu Sāriputtaṃ pañṇavanto,
¹⁰sādhū^g *Buddharakkhita-Dhammarakkhita mātaraṃ anu* icc
evamādisu paṭhamābahuvacanassa lopo. Evaṃ vyāsapa-

¹ (226²⁴). ² vide 226⁹—230²⁰. || § 446 Kc 219 ||. || § 447 Kc 220 ||
³ § 446. ⁴ § 272. || § 448 (Kc 221) ||. ⁵ Tikap 84¹⁰⁻¹¹. ⁶ (689⁹). ⁷ J VI
568²⁰⁻²¹. ⁸ (703¹⁶ < Kc 274). ⁹ (cf. 715²²). ¹⁰ (cf. 716⁴).

^a (B^m oḍavakaṃ). ^b ita Be; C^e bho satthā; B^m om. bho sattha. ^c Bem
ad. ca. ^d B^mns om. ^e C^e garukaṃ. ^f J: tesam (cod. L^k; nesaṃ). ^g 3: sādhū?

desu ekaccehi upasaggehi parā ekaccā vibhattiyo lopam pā-
 puṇanti, na sabbā. || Āyasmatā pana Mahākaccāyanena Nirutti-
 piṭake sabbesam pi vīsatiyā upasaggānam avibhattikattam
 vuttam, nipātesu pana ekaccānam savibhattikattam ekaccānam
 avibhattikattam. | Mayam pana vyāsapadesu ekaccānam upa- 5
 saggānam savibhattikattam ekaccānam^a avibhattikattam^a, *pa-
 bhavati parābhavati* ti ādisu sabbesu pi kiriyāpadesu sabbathā
 avibhattikattam icchāma, samāsapadesu pana sabbathā savi-
 bhattikattam icchāma; nipātesu pana yathāvuttam eva nayam
 icchāma: ¹"pakārena jānanā pajānanā" ti tatiyekavacanassa 10
 lopo, ²"uddham khittāni ukkhittāni^a, anto khittāni pakkhittāni"^a
 sattamiyā ekavacanassa lopo [C^e 592¹⁸] — iminā nayena vitthāro
 kātabbo. *Atthi dhanam · atthi dhanāni*, ³"puttā m'atthi dhanā^b
 m'atthi", *raññā paccāmitte^c jetum sakkā · sattavo jetum sakkā*,
⁴*idaṃ dukkham pumunā labbhā · imāni dukkhāni pumunā labbhā*, 15
ehi āvuso · ettha āvuso, ehi bhante · ettha bhante, ⁵"ehi samma ni-
 vattassu · ⁶mā samm' evaṃ^d avacuttha" ayam nipātato paṭham-
 ekavacana-puthuvacanānam lopo. ⁷"Namo atthu · ⁸namo karohi
 nāgassa" ayam paṭhamā-dutiyanam ekavacanassa lopo; evaṃ
 vyāsavasena. Samāsavasena pana ⁹"atthi khīram etissā ti 20
 atthikhirā brāhmaṇi" ti *s*/lopo, ¹⁰"kin ti me sāvaka saddhāya
 vaḍḍheyyum" tatiyekavacanassa lopo, ¹¹"dānāni dātum kāmo
 yassa, so 'yam dātukāmo" catuthekavacanassa lopo — iminā
 nayena ¹²vitthāro kātabbo. *Samaṇo ca brāhmaṇo ca · samaṇā ca*
brāhmaṇā ca, samaṇaṇ ca [C^e 592³⁰] *brāhmaṇaṇ ca* || pa || *samaṇesu* 25
ca brāhmaṇesu ca ayam vyāso, ettha *casaddato* paṭhamā^e-dutiya-
 dīnam ekavacana-puthuvacanikānam sabbāsam vibhattinam^f lo-
 po daṭṭhabbo, tena vuttam: ¹³"yathārahan" ti. || Ettha siyā: nanu
 ca bho ākhyātavīsaye syādinam uppatti yeva n' atthi, atha
 kasmā ¹³"ākhyātavajjitopasagganipātādihi" ti vuttan ti. | Sac- 30
 cam; evaṃ sante pi kassaci ¹⁴buddhi siyā: 'ākhyātapadato pi

¹ cf. As 147²²⁻²⁴. ² ***. ³ (451¹). ⁴ (J VI 80⁸ 550⁷). ⁵ J VI 19⁴.
⁶ J VI 576^{26, 28}. ⁷ D III 195¹⁷. ⁸ M I 143¹²; ns *cit. et* J V 324²⁶ VI 218²².
⁹ (cf. 450¹¹). ¹⁰ ***. ¹¹ cf. Mmd C^e 339¹⁴. ¹² ns: yathāvuddham adhiccitam
 ca so abyayibho ca sañ kui thut le hū lui. ¹³ (672¹³). ¹⁴ = micchāñāṇ, ns.

^a B^{em}ns om. ^b ita B^{em}; C^e dhanam; ns: dhanā dhanam | sañ ||. ^c C^e pac-
 cāmitto. ^d sic C^e B^{em} (= J); leg. mā samma evaṃ avacuttha [*metr.* - - - - -
 - - - - -]. ^e B^{em} h. l. paṭhama-. ^f C^e B^m vibhattikānam.

syādivibhattuppatti^a hoti · ¹"karotissa; ²gacchatino, ³hotissā" ti
 ca rūpānaṃ dassanato' ti, tamnisedhanatthaṃ vajjitavacanāṃ
 vuttaṃ; "karotidhātu gacchatidhātū" ti ādisu hi 'karoti ca sā
 dhātu cā ti karoti(dhātū' ti) ādihi^b rūlhisaddehi pi vibhattilopo
 5 hoti ti dassanattthaṃ; ⁴"atthi ti asa . . . sīdati ti sata" [C^e 593]
 icc etehi nāmapadehi ca vibhattilopo ca hoti ti dassanattthaṃ
 ca "nipātādihi" ti ādiggaṇaṃ katam. — Imasmiṃ pana
 thāne visatiyā upasaggānaṃ sarūpaṃ ca nipātānaṃ sarūpaṃ
 ca vattabbam pi samānaṃ upari ⁵catunnaṃ padānaṃ vibhāge
 10 āvibhavissati ti^c idha na dassitaṃ.

449 Pumaṣṣa samāse līṅgādisu. Samāsavisaṃyāye pumaṣṣadass' anto
 lopam āpajjati līṅgādisu parapadesu: pullīṅgaṃ, pumbhāvo,
 puṇḍrikilo.

450 Aṃ yaṃ ivaṇṇa-pā vā^d. Ivaṇṇa-pasaññāto^e aṃvacanassa
 15 yaṃādeso hoti vā: bodhiyaṃ · bodhiṃ, dāsiyaṃ · dāsiṃ, itthiyaṃ ·
 itthiṃ: ⁶"bujjhassu jīnabodhiyaṃ; ⁷ghare jātāṃ vā dāsiyaṃ".

451 Jhamhā naṃ katarassā. Katarassā^f jhamhā aṃvacanassa
 naṃ hoti vā: ⁸"yaṃ passe vajjadassināṃ" · vajjadassiṃ, ⁹"ve-
 rināṃ"^g, daṇḍinaṃ, bhoginaṃ.

20 452 Yonaṃ tamhā no. Tamhā katarassā^f jhamhā yonaṃ no
 hoti vā: daṇḍino · daṇḍi, bhogino · bhogi; he daṇḍino, he bhogino.

453 Vajjadassādinam^h ino aṃyo-smiṃ-susu. Aparena nayena vajja-
 dassi icc evamādinam anto aṃ yo smiṃ su icc etesu inattam
 āpajjati vā: vajjadassināṃ passati: ¹⁰"yaṃ passe vajjadassināṃ" ·
 25 vajjadassine passati, vajjadassine patiṭṭhitaṃ · vajjadassinesu pa-
 tiṭṭhitaṃ; pāṇinaṃ passati · pāṇine passati: ¹¹"adhivattanti pāṇine",
 pāṇine patiṭṭhitaṃ · pāṇinesu patiṭṭhitaṃ; yasassināṃ passati · ya-
 sassine passati, yasassine patiṭṭhitaṃ: ¹²"Mātaṅgasmim yasassine" ·

¹ Kc 317^c (cf. Sd 696¹⁴ < Kev 279). ² ***. ³ ***. ⁴ Vibha 514¹⁸ etc. (supra 450¹⁸⁻¹⁷, 384²⁶⁻²⁸). ⁵ (C^e 771²⁰—795²¹). || § 449 Kc 222 ||. || § 450 Kc 223 (Sd 202²⁴—203¹³; 203 n. 12 etc). ⁶ Bv 2: 183^d; ns; bujjhassu . . . [= Bva ad Bv 2: 183] . . . bodhimūle ti attho | Buddhavaṇṇa-aṭṭhakathā aluṃ aṃ phraṇ¹ ma pri² smiṃ phraṇ¹ pri³ saṇ || "Bodhimaṇḍamhi bujjhare" [Bv 2: 183^b] hū so rhe¹ pāda nhaṇ¹ laṇ² āi saṇ ||. ⁷ (203¹). || § 451 Kc 224 ||. ⁸ (188²⁶⁻²⁷ 674²⁴). ⁹ Ud 39¹². || § 452 Kc 225 ||. || § 453 Sd 188²²—189⁵ ||. ¹⁰ (674¹⁸). ¹¹ (188²⁷⁻²⁸). ¹² (188²⁹).

^a ns om. syādi-. ^b Bm karotiādihi. ^c Bm om. ^d Bm om. ivaṇṇa-pā vā. ^e B^e ad. pato. ^f Bm katarassa-. ^g C^e averināṃ. ^h C^e B^e odassyaadinam.

yasassinesu patilñhitam; verinam passati^a · verine passati^b, verine patilñhitam · ¹"verinesu averino"; daṇḍinam · daṇḍine passati, daṇḍine · daṇḍinesu patilñhitam, bhoginam^c · bhogine passati, bhogine · bhoginesu patilñhitam. Iminā nayena pulliṅge anekasatāni sikhī-kartādinī^d ikārantapadāni yojetabbāni — pajjunnagatikam^e idam lakkhaṇam. Vā ti kiṃ: vajjadassim · vajjadassino passati, vajjadassimhi · vajjadassisu patilñhitam.

454 Puṇṇamāto smimno āye gāthāyam. Gāthāvisaye puṇṇamāsaddato smimvacanassa āye icc ādeso hoti: ²"puṇṇamāye uposathe; ³puṇṇamāye yathā cando". Gāthāyan ti kiṃ: ⁴"Visākhapuṇṇamāya rattiya". [C^e 594¹]

455 Lajjito tabbassa savibhattikassa tāye. Gāthāyam lajjisaddato parassa tabbasaddassa savibhattikassa tāye icc ādeso hoti, ettha ca lajjisaddena alajjisaddo pi gahito: ⁵"alajjitāye lajjanti lajjitāye na lajjare". Imasmim pana thāne alajjitabba-lajjitabba-¹⁵ saddehi^f smimvacanam katvā tassa tāyeādeso kātabbo. ⁶"Tattha alajjitāye ti alajjitabbe ... lajjitāye ti ... lajjitabbe".

456 Kissa ve ka. Kimsaddassa^g vapaccaye pare ka iti rūpaṃ hoti: ⁷"kva naccam kva gītam", kva gato 'si tvam devānaṃpiya-Tissa. 20

457 Thaṃ-haṃ-syādisu ca. Kimsaddassa^g thaṃ-haṃpaccayesu syādisu ca vacanesu paresu ka iti rūpaṃ hoti: ⁸"katham jānemu taṃ mayam; ⁹khaṃ maṃ dakkhissati; ¹⁰ko taṃ ninditum arahati; ¹¹ke tumhe; ¹²kaṃ tvam atthavasam ṇatvā"; kā itthi; ¹³ko pakāro · katham, kaṃ pakāram · katham, kena pakā-²⁵ rena · katham icc ādi. Ettha ko pakāro, kaṃ pakāran ti ādini kathamśaddassa atthavākyavasena udāharanavasena ca gahitāni na kevalam atthavākyavasena, ettha hi "ko pakāro · kathan" ti ādinā vākyena^h ekakkhaṇe yeva dve dve payogā dassitā, tathā hi ¹⁴ekenōdakaghaṭṭena ambasecana-yatinhāpanādi ³⁰

¹ (188²⁰). || § 454 Sd 243¹⁷—244¹⁸ ||. ² (243²⁸). ³ (243²⁶). ⁴ (243²⁴). || § 455 vide n. 6 ||. ⁵ Dhṃ 316^{ab}. ⁶ Dhpa III 490¹⁴⁻¹⁷. || § 456 Kc 227 (*infra* § 499) ||. ⁷ cf. D III 183¹². || § 457 cf. Rūp 270 (C^e 82²⁷), Kc 229 ||. ⁸ J VI 13¹⁴. ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ Dhṃ 230^b. ¹¹ Pj II 94¹⁶. ¹² J VI 35¹⁴. ¹³ Kev 401. ¹⁴ Jacob, Lauki-kanyāyāñjali s. v. āmraseka-pitrtarpaṇa^o.

^a Bc om. ^b C^eBm om. ^c Bm om. ^d C^eB^{ens} sikhī karī ti ādini. ^e Bm pajjuntugat^o > pajjantugat^o. ^f Bm alajjitabbasaddhehi. ^g Bm kisaddassa. ^h (Bm adinākye).

bhavati, atrāyaṃ pālī: ¹"ambō ca sitto samaṇo ca nhāpito mayā ca puññaṃ pasutaṃ anappakan" ti; garū pana ²"yathā ekenōda(ka)ghaṭṭena" ^a ambasecana-garupīṇanāni ^b bhavanti" ti upamaṃ āharanti.

5 458 Napuṃsake aṃ-sisu vā. *Kiṃsaddassa* napuṃsake vattamānassa aṃ si icc etesu ka iti rūpaṃ hoti vā: kaṃ cittaṃ kaṃ rūpaṃ · kiṃ cittaṃ kiṃ rūpaṃ.

459 Ko iti samāse nāme. Samāsavisaye *kiṃsaddassa nāmasadde* pare ko iti rūpaṃ hoti vā: *konāmo puriso · kiṃnāmo* vā, ³ko-
10 nāmā itthi · *kiṃnāmā* vā, *konāmaṃ kulaṃ · kiṃnāmaṃ* vā:
⁴"konāmo te upajjhāyo". Samāse ti kiṃ: *kā nāma ayaṃ itthi*.
Nāme ti kiṃ: ⁵*kiṃgotto tvaṃ, kiṃpuriso, kaṃkulaṃ* ^c.

460 Ku hiṃ-haṃ-hiñci-hiñcanaṃ ^d·tra-to-tha ^e·dācanaṃ ^f·dāsu. *Kiṃsaddassa* ^g ku hoti *hiṃ haṃ hiñci hiñcanaṃ tra to tha* ^e *dācanaṃ*
15 *dā* icc etesu: [Ce 595¹] *kuhiṃ kuhaṃ kuhiñci kuhiñcanaṃ kutra kuto kuttha kudācanaṃ kudā*.

461 Sabbass' etass' attam to-thesu vā. Sabbassa *etasaddassa attam* hoti vā *to-thesu* paccayesu: *ato attha · etto ettha*.

462 Niccam tre. Sabbassa *etasaddassa akāro* hoti *niccam tre*
20 *paccaye* pare: *atra*.

463 Idass' i than-dāni-ha-to-dhesu ^h. *Ida[m]*saddassa ⁱ sabbass' eva *ikāro* hoti *thaṃ dāni ha to dha* icc etesu: *itthaṃ idāni iha ilo idha*.

464 Dhunāmh' attam. *Ida[m]*saddassa ⁱ sabbass' eva attam hoti *dhunāmhī* ^j paccaye pare: *adhunā*.

25 465 Rahimh' eta. *Ida[m]*saddassa ⁱ sabbass' eva *etādeso* hoti *rahimhi* paccaye pare: *etarahi*.

466 Avaṇṇantitthiya āpaccayo. Avaṇṇantā itthilingato āpaccayo hoti: *kaññā saddhā sālā; sabbā yā sā kā katarā; sabbaññutā janatā devatā*.

¹ Vv 882ab, cf. Mahābhāṣya vol. I 14¹². ² Mmd 229 (Ce 188³⁷). || § 458 Sd 279⁴⁻⁹ ||. || § 459 Sd 280⁹⁻¹⁵ (128⁶⁻¹⁰) ||. ³ vide 128 n. 6. ⁴ (280¹⁴). ⁵ (cf. Sv I 261^{1a} + D I 92⁹). || § 460 Kc 228 + 230 ||. || § 461 Kc 231 (+ 233) ||. || § 462 Kc 232 ||. || § 463 Kc 234 ||. || § 464 Kc 235 ||. || § 465 Kc 236 ||. || § 466 Kc 237 ||.

^a Bm ekenōdaghaṭṭena. ^b ita conī. Ce (cf. Mahābhāṣya); Bm garuṣananāni; B^{ns} garuṣinanāni; Mmd: garupinhanāni. ^c ita ns; Bm kiṃpuriso ka kulaṃ; CeBe ko nāma puriso kaṃ [§ 458] nāma idaṃ kulaṃ. ^d Bm -hiñca-. ^e ita CeB^{ns} (Bm ta; 676¹⁴ < tra). ^f Bm -dāca-. ^g Bm kisaddassa. ^h Ce ad. ca (< Kc). ⁱ CeB^{ms} idaṃsaddassa (vide 654 n. h, etc.). ^j Bm jhunamhi.

467 *Ī nadādihi vā. Nadādihi vā* ¹*anadādihi vā* itthiyaṃ vat-tamānehi *īpaccayo* hoti: *nadī mahī kumārī taruṇī sakhī itthi yakkhī nāgī.*

468 *Ṇava-ṇika-ṇa-ntu-ṇeyyehi. Ṇava ṇika ṇa ntū ṇeyya* icc etehi itthiyaṃ vattamānehi *īpaccayo* hoti: *māṇavī Paṇḍavī*; ⁵*nāvikī*; *Golamī*; *guṇavālī, satimālī*; *Venateyyī Kunteyyī*^a.

469 *Patyādi-bhikkhādi-rājādīdantehi inī. Pattādihi ca bhikkhuādihi* ca *rājādihi* ca *īkārantehi* ca *inīpaccayo* hoti: *gahapatānī*; *isīnī kapinī arinī*; *bhikkhunī paracittavidunī utunī*; *rājīnī yakkhinī nāgīnī khattiyānī Sākiyānī araṇṇānī pokkharāṇī*^b *sihinī*; *tāpasinī*^c *10 daṇḍinī bhoginī sukhinī sikhinī hatthinī medhāvinī tapassinī*^d *piyabhāṇinī aññānī pi yojetabbānī.*

470 *Iddhimantuto ca. Itthiyaṃ vattamānā iddhimantusaddato* ca *inīpaccayo* hoti: *iddhimantinī iddhimantiniyo.* [C^e 596¹]

471 *Ntussa to ikāre. Ntupaccayassa sabbass' eva takāro* hoti *15 ikāre* pare: *guṇavālī*, ²*satimālī cakkhumatī bhikkhunī bhāvitindriyā*^e; ³*itthī siyā rūpavātī*; ⁴*iddhimatī*; ⁵*mahatī naṅgalisā*^f. Garū pana ⁶*vikappena ntupaccayassa takārattam icchanti*; tesam mate *guṇavālī · guṇavanī, kulavālī · kulavanti, satimālī · satimanti, mahatī · mahanti* ti *ādīnī*^g *rūpānī bhavanti*, tesu *20 guṇavanti* pakārānī sāsane appasiddhānī.

472 *Bhavantassa bhota*^h. *Bhavantasaddassa sabbass' eva bhota* icc ādeso hoti *īkāre* itthigateⁱ pare: ⁶*bhoti ayye, bhoti kaṇṇe, bhoti Kharādiye.*

473 *Bho ge. Bhavantasaddassa sabbass' eva bho* hoti *ge* pare: *25 bho purisa, bho aggi.*

474 *Atha v' eka-bavhatthesu bho nipāto. Atha*^j *vā ekabavhatthesu bho* iti nipāto^j nipatati ti veditabbo: *bho purisa tvam* [pa]tiṭṭha,

|| § 467 Kc 238 ||. ¹ Rūp 187, Mmd C^e 193²⁴⁻²⁸ (cf. *ib.* 193 n. *). || § 468 Kc 239 ||. || § 469 Kc 240 (*vide* Rūp 194 *ad* Kc 91) ||. || § 470 cf. Sd 180 n. 3 ||. || § 471 Kc 241 ||. ² Thī 189^{ab} (*supra* 180¹⁷). ³ (180¹⁶). ⁴ (180¹⁷). ⁵ ɔ: vā, Kev 241 (cf. Senart *ad loc.*); Sd 180¹⁸⁻²⁰. || § 472 Kc 242 ||. ⁶ (652¹⁹). || § 473—474 Kc 243; *vide* Sd 170¹⁷—172²², 89²⁰—90¹⁰ ||.

^a B^{ens} Konteyyī. ^b C^eBem pokkharāṇī; B^{ens} pokkharāṇī. ^c *īta* ns (= rase¹ ma); B^m tāpassinī; C^e tapassinī; B^e tapasinī. ^d *īta* C^eBemns (= rase¹ ma || vā || athi² kyan so min² ma). ^e B^m *ad. ni.* ^f Bem naṅgalasīsā. ^g B^m ādi. ^h C^e *h. i.* bhoto (< Kc). ⁱ *īta* B^{emns} (= itthilin nhuik phrac so); C^e itthi-kate (cf. Kev). ^j B^m *om. atha ... nipāto* (677²⁷⁻²⁸).

bho purisā tumhe [pa]tīṭhatha^a; bho citta, bho cittāni: 1"evaṃ bho purisā jānāhi; 2"so te purise āha: bho tumhe maṃ mārentā^b rañño dassetvā va mārethā ti; 3"bho yakkhā; 4"bho dhuttā; 5"ummuja bho puthusile; 6"acchatha bho gharāṇiyo", — dham-
 5 *mālapane bhosaddo ekavacananto: 7"acchariyaṃ vata bho^c abbhutaṃ vata bho" ti.*

475 || Matantare akāra-pitādinam ā. Garūṇaṃ matantare akāro ca pitādinam anto ca ākārattam āpajjati ge pare: *bho purisā tvaṃ tīṭha; bho pitā bho bhātā, bho mātā, bho satthā* icc ādi.
 10 **476** so rassam vā. Garūṇaṃ matantare so ādesabbhūto ākāro rassam āpajjati vā ge pare: *bho rāja · bho rājā, bho attā · bho attā, bho sattha · bho satthā* icc ādini matantare ekavacanavasena vuttāni.

477 | Pa-jha-lā niccāṃ. *Pa jha la* icc ete vaṇṇā niccāṃ rassam
 15 āpajjanti ge pare: *bho ti ilthi, bho ti vadhu, 8"Phus[s]ati vara-vaṇṇābhe"; bho daṇḍi, bho sayambhu.*

478 rājadi-satthādito gass' attāṃ. *Rājādito satthuādito* ca gassa attāṃ hoti niccāṃ: 9"dhammañ cara mahārāja; 10"na rāja kapaṇo homi", 11*bho attā, 12bho sattha, 13bho pita.* [C^e 597]

20 **479** brahmādi-kattādito vā. *Brahmādito kattuādito* ca gassa attāṃ hoti vā: *bho Brahma, bho sakha, bho katta, bho khatta.* Vā ti kiṃ: 14"dhammaṃ paṇitaṃ manujesu Brahme; 15paribbaja mahābrahme; 16hare sakhā kissa nu maṃ jahāsi; 17utthehi katte; 18tena hi ... khatte". *Khattā ti c' ettha sabbakam-*
 25 *miko 19amacco, kattā ti ca khattā ti ca^d ubhayam p' etaṃ*
 20 *anattantaram.*

480 || Matantare bhavantassa bhonta bhante^c bhonto bhadde ge, galopo. Garūṇaṃ matantare *bhavantasaddassa sabbass' eva*

¹ (171¹). ² (90²). ³ (90³). ⁴ (90⁴). ⁵ (171¹⁰). ⁶ J VI 142¹⁹, 21 [- ∪ ∪ | - ∪ ∪ | - -; *supra* 448 n. c, cf. J I 269³⁰]. ⁷ D II 129³² (*supra* 171²¹). || § 475—476 Kc 246 + 248: Sd 90⁷—92⁹ ||. || § 477 (Kc 247) ||. ⁸ J VI 481²⁸. ⁹ J V 123¹⁵, 223¹⁷. ¹⁰ J V 257²². ¹¹ (158²⁷). ¹² (138¹⁷⁻²⁴). ¹³ (140⁷). ¹⁴ (157²¹⁻²²). ¹⁵ J III 29¹⁸ (*supra* 459³²). ¹⁶ (652⁹). ¹⁷ (670²³). ¹⁸ (139³⁴). ¹⁹ cf. Sv I 280¹² (pt).
 20 ns: payogo yeva viññāpayati hū sañ nhañ¹ añi | anak athū² kui prayug si ce sañ phrac so kroñ¹ ākāsallakkhaṇakusala ā³ phrañ¹ || katte ka³ padesarāj-ekarāj tui¹ ālup || khatte kñ³ anuyantamaṇḍalissara tui¹ ālup || i sui² prayug thut rā akhrañ³ arā kui mhat rve¹ si ap eñ¹ ||.

^a C^e h. I. om. pa-. ^b C^e B^m onto. ^c B^m om. ^d C^e B^e om.

bhonta bhante^a bhonto bhadde^b icc ete ādesā honti ge pare, gassa ca lopo hoti: bhonta bhante bhonto bhadde.

481 | **Bhonti^c ti appasiddham.** Imasmiṃ Bhagavato pāvacane tesu catūsu rūpesu *bhonta^d* iti rūpaṃ appasiddhan ti veditabbaṃ.

482 **bhante bhadde ti eka-puthuvacanantam avyayaṃ.** *Bhante⁵ bhadde* ti padadvayaṃ ¹*āvuso* ti padaṃ viya ekavacanantaṃ puthuvacanantaṃ ca avyayaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ: ²"ehi bhante; ³so te bhikkhū khamāpesi: khamatha bhante ti; ⁴tvam bhadde mahesi; ⁵bhadde tumhe gacchatha".

483 **Ayyato ālapanekavacana-bahuvacanānam o vā.** *Ayyasaddato¹⁰ paresaṃ ālapanekavacana-bahuvacanānaṃ okārādeso* hoti vā: *bho ayyo tvam gaccha, bhavanto ayyo tumhe gacchatha:* ⁶"māyyo evarūpaṃ akāsi, ⁷eth' ayyo rājavasatiṃ". Vā ti kiṃ: *bho ayya, bhavanto ayyā.*

484 **Savibhattikassa bhonto paccattālanatthe yosu.** *Bhavanta-¹⁵ saddassa sabbass' eva savibhattikassa bhonto* icc ādeso hoti vā paccattālanatthe vattamānāsu yosu vibhattisu: ⁸"appa-saddā bhonto hontu" evaṃ paccattavacanatthe, ⁹"mā bhonto saddam akattha; ¹⁰imaṃ bhonto nisāmetha" evaṃ ālapanatthe. Vā ti kiṃ: ¹¹"ete bhavanto āgacchanti", *bhavanto tumhe etha.* ²⁰

485 **Nā-smā-sesu bhotā bhoto.** *Bhavantasaddassa sabbass' eva savibhattikassa bhotā bhoto* icc ete ādesā honti vā *nā smā sa* icc etāsu vibhattisu: ¹²"bhotā Gotamena"; *bhotā nissarati;* ¹³"kacci^e nu bhoto kusalaṃ", *bhoto pariggaho.* Vā ti kiṃ: *bhavantena · bhavatā, bhavantassa · bhavato.* [C^e 598¹] ²⁵

486 **Matantare vass' obhāvo kvaci yosu.** Garūnaṃ matantare *bhavantasaddassa vakārassa obhāvo* hoti kvaci yosu: *bhonto tiṭṭhanti, bhonto tumhe tiṭṭhatha, bhonto passati.* Kvaci ti kiṃ: *bhavantā.* Imāni ¹⁴tiṇi nijjhānaṃ khamanti ce, ¹⁵gahetabbāni.

487 **Bhaddantassa vā bhadante ge.** *Bhaddantasaddassa sabbass' ³⁰eva bhadante* icc ādeso hoti vā *ge* pare: ¹⁶"āṅgārino dāni dumā

¹ (649^a). ² Vin II 11¹⁰. ³ ***. ⁴ cf. J II 395³. ⁵ ***. || § 483 Sd 104²⁴—105¹⁸ ||.

⁶ *** (supra 614³¹). ⁷ (105¹², cf. Vin I 71²⁷ 75⁸ 77²³). ⁸ D I 179⁷ (supra 170⁸).

⁹ (171³). ¹⁰ (cf. 665¹¹). ¹¹ Vin III 6⁹. ¹² J IV 427²⁶. || § 486 Kc 244 (ns: matantare | Suttapakkhepa-charā Rūpasiddhi-charā tui¹ alui nhuik) ||. ¹³ = 1 paṭhamā-āluṇ-dutiya *bhonto* sum² rup tui¹, ns. ¹⁴ ns cit. Mmd 245 (C^e 197²⁷⁻²⁸). || § 487 (: Kc 245) ||. ¹⁵ Th 527^a.

a Bm bhanto. b Bm bhante. c sic CeBemns (= bhonta hū so rup sañ).

d Bc bho. e J (Cks): kaccin (metr.).

bhadante; ¹pañca paṇḍitā mayam bhadante". Vā ti kiṃ: *he bhaddante*.

488 Matantare bhadanta-bhante yosu ca. Garūṇaṃ matantare bhaddantasaddassa^a sabbass' eva bhadanta bhante icc ādesā¹ honti kvaci *ge* pare, yosu ca: bhadanta, bhante. Kvaci ti kiṃ: bhaddanta^b, bhaddantā.

489 Saddaniddeso va atthaniddeso. Kvaci atthassa niddeso saddassa niddeso viya porāṇehi kato, seyyathidaṃ: ²"Bhagavā ti vacanaṃ seṭṭhaṃ"; — ³"vuccati ti vacanaṃ · attho, Bhagavā ti attho seṭṭho ti attho". Kvaci ti kiṃ: ⁴"tassa taṃ vacanaṃ sutvā devindo etad abravi".

490 Atthaniddeso va saddaniddeso. Kvaci saddassa niddeso atthaniddeso^c viya akkharacintakehi kato, na adhunā amheh' eva, yathā ⁵"tumhāmhākaṃ^d tayi-mayī" ti.

491 Amha-tumhānaṃ tomhi mama tava. Sabbesaṃ amha-tumha-saddānaṃ tomhi paccaye pare niccaṃ mama tava icc ādesā honti: *mamato apeti, tavato apeti, mamato ullaritaro n' atthi, tavato ayaṃ adhiko, tavato ayaṃ hīno*, atrāyaṃ pāli: ⁶"iddhiyā itthi^e māpeti mamato pi surūpinin" ti; ettha ca "mamato" ti pāligatidassanena adiṭṭhassa pi *tavato* ti padassa gahaṇaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ · diṭṭhena nayena adiṭṭhassa pi taggatikassa nayassa nayaññūhi viññūhi gahetabbatā. Tomhi ti kiṃ: *mayā apeti¹, mayā adhiko n' atthi, ²tayā ayaṃ hīno*.

492 Tvādayo eka-bavhatthesu vibhattisaññā. Toādayo paccayā dā-³ canaṃpariyantā ekatthe ca bavhatthe ca yathārahaṃ vattamānā vibhattisaññā bhavanti: *sabbato yato tato kuto ato ilo, sabbadā yadā tadā, idha, idāni* icc evamādini. [C^e 599¹]

493 Tatiyā-pañcamī-chaṭṭhī-sāttamiyatthesu to kvaci. ⁴"Aniccato dukkhato rogato" icc ādini tatiyatthe; ⁵"ubhato sujāto mātito

¹ J VI 362³. || § 488 Kev 245 (ns: matantare | Suttapakkhepa-charā tui¹ alui nhuik || cf. 679³⁶) ||. || § 489—490 cf. Mmd 318 (C^e 267³⁸⁻⁴⁰; *infra* 731¹ ||.

² Vm 209³⁶ et mht (B^c 229¹⁹⁻²¹). ³ J VI 573¹². ⁴ Kc 139; Sd § 318 (*supra* 636³⁸).

⁵ cf. Ap 574¹⁷⁻¹⁸ (ns: "sakena ānubhāvena . . . surūpinin" [= Ap 574¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Ee] hu nha ma to² Janapadakalyāṇi-Nandātheri-apadān nhuik rhi eñ¹ ||). ⁶ (*vide* Vva 152¹). || § 492 Kc 249 ||. || § 493 (Kc 250) ||. ⁷ M I 435³⁸. ⁸ D I 113³⁸.

^a B^m bhadasaddassa. ^b B^m bhadanta. ^c ita CeBemns. ^d B^m tumhāmhākaṃ; Mmd (C^e) Rūp (C^e): tumhāmhānaṃ. ^e ita CeBemns (ns: itthi nhuik niggahit kye). ^f B^ens *ad*. tayā apeti.

ca pitito ca saṃsuddhagahaṇiko" ti ca ¹"nāssu 'dha koci bho-
gānaṃ upaghāto āgacchati rājato vā corato vā aggito vā" ti^a
ca icc ādini pañcamiyatthe; ²"na cāham etam icchāmi yaṃ
parato dānapaccayā" evaṃ chaṭṭhiyatthe, ³parassa dānapaccayā
ti attho; *ekalo puralo pacchalo passalo piṭṭhilo pādato*^b *sisato*^c 5
mūlato heḷḷhato icc ādini sattamiyatthe; *sabbalo kalarato galo*
talo icc ādini yathārahaṃ tatiyā-pañcamī-chaṭṭhī-sattamiyatthesu
vattanti. Kvacī ti kiṃ: *sabbena, sabbasmā, sabbasmim*.

494 Sattamiyā tra tha sabbanāmato. *Sabbatra sabbattha* *sab-*
basmim vā, yatra yattha, ⁴*tatra tattha, amutra amuttha.* 10

495 Yamhā paṭhamatthe. *Tra-thapaccayā* paṭhamāya vibhattiyā
atthe yasaddato parā honti kvaci: ⁵"yatra hi nāma sāvako
pi^d; ⁶"yattha etādiso satthā". Kvacī ti kiṃ: *yo hi nāma, yo*
etādiso^e.

496 Itinā niddisitaḥ to. *Itisaddena* niddisitaḥ paṭhamatthe 15
kvaci *topaccayo* hoti: ⁷"diṭṭhacaritā rūpaṃ attato upagacchanti;
⁸"subhato naṃ maññati bālo; ⁹"aniccato . . . vipassanti". Tattha
attato upagacchanti ti 'attā' ti gaṇhanti, esa nayo itaratrā pi.

497 Ya-tehi paccattavacanassa to nidānādisu. *Nidānasaddādisu*
paresu *ya-lasaddhehi* parassa paccattavacanassa kvaci *toādeso* 20
hoti: ¹⁰"yatonidānaṃ; ¹¹so tatonidānaṃ; ¹²yatvādhikaraṇaṃ
enaṃ". Kvacī ti kiṃ: ¹³*yaṃnidānaṃ*.

498 Kimsaddassa niggahitalopo smim-sesu. ¹⁴"Kismim me Sivayo
kuddhā; ¹⁵kissa suciṇṇassa^f ayaṃ vipāko".

499 Sattamiyā va kimhā^g. *Kimsaddato* *vapaccayo* hoti kvaci 25
sattamiyatthe: ¹⁶"kva naccaṃ kva gītaṃ"; *kva galo* 'si *tvam*
devānaṃ-piya-Tissa.

500 Him-haṃ-hiñcanaṃ-hiñci. *Kuham kuhaṃ, kuhiñcanaṃ ku-*
hiñci. ¹⁴"Kismim me Sivayo kuddhā" ti ettha na hoti.

¹ A III 173³⁻⁵. ² J VI 128¹. ³ Ja VI 128⁶. || § 494 Kc 251 ||. ⁴ ns
cit. Sp ad Vin III 149¹³ (tatra = tassā kuṭiyā) et mṭ ad Vibha 372¹⁸
(sabbatthasaddo sāmiattho). ⁵ Vin III 105²⁵ = S II 255²². ⁶ D II 157⁸.
⁷ Nett 111⁴. ⁸ Sn 199^c. ⁹ Tikapaṭṭhāna 156⁸. || § 497 Sp I 211¹⁷⁻¹⁹ (ns) ||.
¹⁰ Sn 273^a. ¹¹ M I 133²⁷. ¹² D I 70⁹. ¹³ cf. Sp I 211¹⁷. ¹⁴ (278³⁰). ¹⁵ J VI
316¹⁴, 320¹⁶. || § 499 Kc 253 ||. ¹⁶ (675¹⁹, 687⁹). || § 500 Kc 254 ||.

^a Bm om. ti. ^b Bm ad. pādato. ^c C^e ad. atthato. ^d Vin S om. pi.
^e C^e ad. satthā. ^f Bm kiccassaciṇṇassa. ^g Bm kamhā (o: "post k-", cf. § 456).

501 Tato hiṃ·haṃ. *Tahiṃ tahaṃ · tasmīṃ vā.*

502 Sabbasmā dhi. *Sabbadhi · sabbasmīṃ vā.* [C^e 600¹]

503 Idato ha·dhā. *Iha idha · imasmīṃ vā.*

504 Yasmā hiṃ. *Yahiṃ · yasmīṃ yesu vā.*

5 505 Kiṃ·sabb'·aññ'·eka·ya·kuhi kāle dā·dācanam. Kāle vattabbe kvaci sattamiyatthe *kiṃ sabba añña eka ya ku* icc etehi saddehi *dā dācanam* icc ete paccayā honti yathārahaṃ: *kadā sabbadā aññadā ekadā yadā kudā kudācanam*: ¹"mā vo dhammam adhammam vā addasāma kudācanam; ²taṃ kudā su^a bhavissati".

506 Tamhā dā·dāni. *Tadā³ tadāni.*

507 Idato rahi·dhunā·dāni. ⁴*Etarahi* ⁵*adhunā* ⁶*idāni*. || Keci pana garū *yadā tadā sadā idāni* ti imehi catūhi padehi saddhiṃ paccekam *kāle* ti padaṃ yojetvā vadanti: "yadā kāle" ti
15 ādinā^b. | Taṃ na gahetabbaṃ · *dā·dāni* paccayānaṃ kālāvācakkatā, "yasmīṃ kāle" ti vuttasadisatāpajjanato ca, sātthakathe tepiṭake buddhavacane tādisassa nayassa adassanato ca. Vevacanānayo pana ⁷āhacca bhāsīte dissati: ⁸"appaṃ vassasatam āyu idāni^c etarahi vijjati" ti. || Tathā *yasmā tasmā* ti padehi pi
20 saddhiṃ paccekam *kāraṇā* ti padaṃ yojetvā vadanti: "yasmā kāraṇā" ti ādini. | Tam pi na gahetabbaṃ · ⁹"yasmā, tasmā, kasmā" ti nipātapadeh' eva kāraṇatthassa pakāsītattā, pāliyaṃ porāṇatthakathādisu ca tādisassa nayassa lokavohāravasena āgatassa adassanato ca; tasmā yattha katthaci tādisassa
25 dassanam viññūnam appamānam. Evaṃ hi atthakathādisu dissati: ¹⁰"yasmā ti yaṃkāraṇā; ¹¹yasmā ti yena kāraṇena; ¹²tasmā ti taṃkāraṇā, tasmā ti tena kāraṇena; kasmā ti kiṃkāraṇā, kasmā ti kena kāraṇena" iti vā — *kiṃkāraṇam* icc api Nettiādisu dissati: ¹³"tattha kiṃ kāraṇam yaṃ taṇhācarito
30 dukkhāya paṭipadāya dandhābhiññāya khippābhiññāya ca

|| § 501 Kc 255 ||. || § 502 Kc 252 ||. || § 503 Kc 256 ||. || § 504 Kc 257 ||. || § 505 Kc 258 + 259 ||. ¹ J II 355¹⁷ = 392³. ² J VI 46²⁸ ... 51¹². || § 506 Kc 260 ||. ³ ns *cit.* Ap 547⁷⁻⁸; tadāni so mahipati maṃ pesesi ... || § 507 Kc 261 ||. ⁴ (§ 465). ⁵ (§ 464). ⁶ (§ 463). ⁷ ns: āhacca viśesetvā | athu³ pru rve¹ || āhacca āhanitvā | thān karuṇ³ thi rve¹ || āhacca āharitvā | choṇ rve¹ || āhacca uddharitvā || thut bho² rve¹ ||. ⁸ Bv 26: 21^{cd} (Bva); *infra* 683^{1a}. ⁹ (*infra* C^e 788^{32, 33}). ¹⁰ ***. ¹¹ ***. ¹² ***. ¹³ Nett 112⁷⁸⁻⁷⁹.

^a ita B^m; C^eB^e kudāssu; J: kadāssu. ^b ita C^eB^{em}ns (*cf.* ādini 682²¹).

niyyāti" ti. Yadā pana paramatthavisaye avijjādi kāraṇaṃ ka-thetabbaṃ hoti, tadā "tasmā kāraṇā" ti vattabbaṃ, tato hetuto ti attho, Atthakathāyam pi hi imam ev' atthaṃ sandhāya "tasmā^a kāraṇā" ti vuttaṭṭhānam pi dissati; taṃ ṭhānam pi mayam na dassema; ye ye vicakkhaṇā viññujātikā nayaggahaṇe⁵ paṭibālā, te te taṃ^b ṭhānaṃ pariyesantu. Iti lokavohāravisa-ye "yasmā kāraṇā" ti ādini na vattabbāni, paramatthavisaye pana vuttappakāram atthaṃ paṭicca vattabban ti. Ayaṃ nīti sādhu-kaṃ manasikātabbā.

508 Sabbassa dāmi so vā. *Sabba* icc etassa sakārādeso hoti¹⁰ vā dāmi paccaye pare: [C^e 601¹] "sādā ramati paṇḍito". Vā ti kiṃ: "sabbadā silasampanno". Atr' idaṃ vattabbaṃ: katthaci Parittapotthake "sabbabuddhānubhāvena, sabbadham-mānubhāvena, sabbasaṃghānubhāvena sabbadā sādā sotthi bhavantu te" ti pāṭho dissati; so ayutto, na hi *sabbadā* padena^c 15 saddhiṃ *sadā* ti padaṃ *sadā* padena^d ca *sabbadā* ti padaṃ samāgacchati, tasmā "sādā sotthi bhavantu te" ti padaṃ eva vattabbaṃ. || Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho, yathā "appaṃ vassa-sataṃ āyu idān' etarahi vijjati" ti pāliyaṃ^e *idāni-etarahi*-saddānaṃ samānatthānaṃ pi vevacanabhāvena samāgamo²⁰ dissati, tathā *sabbadā-sadā*saddānaṃ pi vevacanabhāvena samāgamo hoti yevā ti. | Tan na tādissaṃsa nayassa⁶ ācariyehi vicāritapotthakesu ayuttito, gāthāpadassa ca adhikakkharattā. Ettha pana evaṃ vinicchayo veditabbo: tattha hi *dāsadda*vajjito kevalo *sabbasaddo* peyyālanayavasena vutto¹ ti daṭṭhabbo^g; 25 tathā hi [C^e 601¹⁶] porāṇapotthake "sabbasaṃghānubhāvena sab-ba sādā sotthi bhavantu te" ti vitadāsaddo^h *sabbasaddo* dissati, evaṃbhūtena *sabbasadda*peyyālena⁶ "yaṃ kiñci ratanaṃ loke" ti ādipadavatīnaṃ tiṇṇaṃⁱ gāthānaṃ catutthapādaṭṭhāne⁷ "sādā

[§ 508 Kc 262]. ¹ Dh 79d. ² S I 53¹⁸. ³ Jayamaṅgalagāthā 10ed 11ed 12ed. ⁴ (682¹⁸). ⁵ ns: ācariyehi | kyam³ gan si mro² charā kyo² tui¹ sañ || vicāritapotthakesu | athū³ chañ khrañ cī rañ re³ sā so pe tui¹ nhuik || ayuttito | kroñ¹ || vā | ma sañ¹ hū rve¹ || adissanato | kroñ¹ lañ³-koñ³ ||. ⁶ ***.
⁷ (cf. 683¹⁴).

^a Bm taṇhā-. ^b C^e ad. taṃ. ^c C^eB^e sabbadā ti padena. ^d C^eB^e sādā ti padena; Bm om. sādā. ^e Bm pāliya; C^e pāliyā. ^f (Bm vattā). ^g Bm daṭṭhabbaṃ < daṭṭhabbā (vel obbo). ^h Bm vitadō; C^eB^ens vīgatadō. ⁱ C^e tis-sannaṃ (vide 287¹⁷⁻²¹).

sotthi bhavantu te" ti padaṃ viya ¹"bhavatu sabbamaṅgalan"
 ti gāthaṃ tidhā katvā "sabbabuddhānubhāvenā" ti ādisu^a pa-
 desu ekekassa pādassa avasāne catutthapādaṭṭhāne "sadā sotthi
 bhavantu te" ti idaṃ^b sabbattha yojetabban ti dassetuṃ "sabba
 5 sadā sotthi bhavantu te" ti pāthaṃ vadiṃsu garū; tathā
 hi ettha avibhattikena *sabbasaddena* peyyālanayo niddiṭṭho,
 tena "sadā sotthi bhavantu te" ti idaṃ^c sabbattha yojetabban
 ti ñāyati. Ye pana^d evarūpaṃ nayaṃ acintetvā 'ettha akkha-
 raṃ patitan' ti maññamānā *dāsaddaṃ* pakkhipitvā "sabbadā
 10 sadā sotthi bhavantu te" ti paṭhanti, tesam so pāṭho na ga-
 hetabbo, yathāvitthāritanayo yeva pāṭho uccāretabbo^e. Tattha
 peyyālanayo ti vitthāranayo. [C^e 601³⁰]

Ettha ṭhatvā tividho peyyālanayo vattabbo: ādiñ c' eva^f
 avasānañ ca padakkharaṃ gahetvā majjhe muñcitvā *itisaddena*
 15 niddisitaṃ peyyālo ca, *ādisaddena* niddisitaṃ peyyālo ca,
sabbasaddena niddisitaṃ peyyālo ca ti. Ettha pana sotūnaṃ
 sukhagahaṇatthaṃ payogaṃ racayitvā dassessāma, seyyathi-
 daṃ: ²yo paṭisandhipaññāya paññavā ātāpī nipako hutvā sile
 patiṭṭhāya samādihiñ c' eva vipassanañ ca bhāveti, so taṇhāja-
 20 ṭhaṃ chinditvā nibbānappatto hoti, tenāha Bhagavā: sile patiṭ-
 ṭhāya ||^g so imaṃ vijāṭaye jaṭan ti; ettha *āhasaddo itisaddena*
 saha yojetabbo: 'iti āhā' ti — ayaṃ majjhe muñcitvā ādi^h
 antañ ca gahetvā *itisaddena* niddiṭṭhoⁱ peyyālo nāma. [C^e 602¹]
 Yattha pana evaṃ aniddisitvā "tenāha Bhagavā: sile patiṭ-
 25 ṭhāya ti ādi" evaṃ paccattavacanayuttana *ādisaddena* vit-
 thāranayo dassito, ayaṃ *ādisaddena* niddiṭṭhoⁱ peyyālo nāma;
 ettha *itisaddamattassa* abhāvato *āhasaddo itisaddena* saha sam-
 bandhaṃ na labhati: 'iti āhā' ti, tathā *āhasaddo ādisaddassa*
 upayogavasena avuttattā *iti-ādisaddena* sahā pi sambandhaṃ
 30 na labhati: 'iti ādim āhā' ti; tasmā *tenāha Bhagavā* ti pa-
 daṃ vicchinditvā *sile patiṭṭhāya ti ādi* ti *ādisaddena* saha *itisad-*
dena pakāsetabbā "so imaṃ vijāṭaye jaṭan" ti padapariyosānā
 gāthā paripuṇṇaṃ katvā dassitā bhavati. *Sabbasaddapeyyālo*
 pana ³vutto^j yeva:

¹ Jayamaṅgalagāthā 10^a (11^a 12^a). ² (cf. Vm 3²⁹—4¹²). ³ (683²⁴—684⁶).

^a B^m disu. ^b B^{em}s padaṃ. ^c B^e ad. padaṃ. ^d B^m na pro pana.
^e B^m obbaṃ. ^f (B^m ca va). ^g C^e = pe =; B^e || pa ||. ^h ita C^e B^{em}ns (vide
 684¹²). ⁱ C^e niddisitaṃ. ^j B^m vutta.

majjhepeyyālakō c' eva ādipeyyālam eva ca
sabbapeyyālakō cā ti peyyālā tividhā siyūṃ. 2
Ayaṃ pi nīti sādhukaṃ manasikātabbā.

509 **Avanṇo yamhi lopam.** *Avanṇo yapaccaye pare lopam āpaj-
jati: bāhusaccaṃ paṇḍiccaṃ vepullaṃ kārūṇṇaṃ kosallaṃ sāmāṇ- 5
ṇaṃ sohaṃjaṃ.*

510 [†]**Pastassa^a sattho^b niccam.** [†]*Pasta(sadda)ssa^c sabbass' eva sat-
thādeso hoti niccam, ayaṃ vutti. Ayaṃ paṇāhippāyaviññāpikā
anuvutti: ¹"sasa^d pasamsane" ti dhātuto parassa kammani vihi-
tassa tapaccayassa vasena sambhūtaṃ [†]*pastasaddassa^a sabbass' 10*
eva *satthādeso* hoti niccam: saṃsiyyati pasamsiyyati so jānehi
ti ²*sattho*, evaṃ *pasattho*. Ettha ca sattho pasattho ti imāni
³"takko vitakko" ti padāni viya ⁴"cāro vicāro" ti padāni viya
ca anupasagga-sopasaggamattena savisesāni, atthato pana
ninnānākaraṇāni ti avagantabbam. [†]*Pastassā^a ti kiṃ: ⁵"vid- 15*
dhastā vinaṭikā; ⁶uddhaste aruṇe".*

511 **Satthassa so tame.** *Satthasaddassa pasatthavācākassa sakārā-
deso hoti tamapaccaye pare: ayaṃ ca sattho ayaṃ ca sattho ayaṃ
imesaṃ visesena sattho ti *sattamo*, pasatthataro ti attho. Tathā
hi *sattamasaddo* atthuddhāravasena saṃkhyāpūraṇatthe sādhu- 20
jane ca dissati: ⁷"sattamaṃ isisattamo". Ettha ca sattaman
ti saṃkhyāpūraṇatthavasena' eva^c vuttaṃ, isisattamo ti idaṃ
pana saṃkhyāpūraṇatthavasena c' eva pasatthatarapuggala-
saṃkhātasādhujanavasena¹ ca vuttan ti vattabbam; tathā hi
Paṭṭhānaṃ nāma pakaraṇaṃ Dhammasaṅgaṇīyādini upādāya 25
sattamaṃ hoti, Sakyasiho pi Bhagavā Vipassīdayo [C^e 603¹]
upādāya sattamo hoti, pasatthatarapuggalabhāvena pana sat-
tamo ti vuccati, tathā hi Abhidhammaṭṭikāyaṃ idaṃ vuttaṃ:
⁸"isisattamo ti catusaccāvabodhagatiyā isayo ti saṃkham²
gatānaṃ ⁹sataṃ pasatthānaṃ isinaṃ atisayena sattho, pasattho 30*

|| § 509 Kc 263 ||. ¹ cf. V⁹²³. ² (vide 685³⁰). ³ Dhs § 7. ⁴ Dhs § 8.
⁵ A II 39⁶. ⁶ Vin I 288¹² II 236¹⁷ A IV 205¹²; ns: uddhaste | tak lak so²
(o: ud + hasta). ⁷ Tikapaṭṭhānaatthakathā 8⁷. ⁸ mī ad loc. ⁹ (vide Khp VI 6^a).

^a sic Bemns; C^e samsta^o (leg. sasta^o). ^b C^e satt^o et pasatt^o pro
satth^o et pasatth^o 685⁷⁻³⁰ (sed 686⁸ pasatth^o). ^c Bm pastassa; C^e samstasad-
dassa. ^d BeC^e ns samsa. ^e Bm ovasena va. ^f Bm pasatthavarap^o. ^g Bm
saṃkha-.

ti attho, ¹Vipassīdayo ca upādāya Bhagavā sattamo ti vutto" — ettha ca "catusaccāvabodhagatiyā" ti idaṃ saddasatthānāyena ²"isī^a gatiyan" ti dhātuatthaṃ gahetvā vuttaṃ, idaṃ pan' ettha nibbacanaṃ bhavati: isinaṃ sattamo isisu vā sat-
 5 tamo ti; atha vā sa-parasantānesu sīlādiguṇānaṃ ³esanaṭṭhena isayo · buddhādayo ariyā: isi ca sattamo cā ti isisattamo ti evaṃ ettha attho daṭṭhabbo.

512 Pasatthassa^b iy'itṭhesu. Pasatthasaddassa^b sabbass' eva sa-
 kārādeso hoti iya itṭha icc etesu paccayesu: seyyo, seṭṭho.

10 513 Jo vuddhassa. Jeyyo, jeṭṭho.

514 Ned' antikassa. Nediyo, nediṭṭho.

515 Sādho bāhassa. Sādhiyo, sādhiṭṭho.

516 Khuddakassa kaṇ^c. Kaṇiyo, kaṇiṭṭho.

517 Matantare yuvassa ca. Garūnaṃ matantare yuvasaddassa
 15 sabbass' eva kaṇ^d hoti iya itṭha icc etesu paccayesu: kaṇiyo, kaṇiṭṭho.

518 Lutti vantu-mantu-vīnaṃ. Mantu vantu vī icc etesaṃ paccā-
 yānaṃ lutti hoti iya itṭha icc etesu paccayesu: guṇiyo, guṇi-
 ṭṭho; satiyo, satiṭṭho; medhiyo, medhiṭṭho.

20 519 Nidāne kissa kuto samāse. Samāse vattamānassa kiṃsad-
 dassa nidānasadde pare kutoādeso hoti: kiṃ nidānaṃ etesaṃ
 dhammānaṃ ti ⁴kutonidānā.

520 Idassa ito. Samāse vattamānassa idasaddassa^e nidānasadde
 pare ito icc ādeso hoti: ayaṃ attabhāvo nidānaṃ etesaṃ ti
 25 ⁵ilonidānā.

521 Itthañ ca nāme. Nāmasadde pare samāse vattamānassa
 idasaddassa^e itthaṃ icc ādeso hoti: idaṃ nāmaṃ etassā ti it-
 thaṃnāmo, evaṃnāmo ti attho. ⁵"Itthaṃ sudam āyasmā

¹ (Pj II 351¹¹⁻¹²). ² Wg § 28: 7. ³ V 882 (Pj II 153¹⁰⁻¹¹). || § 512 Kc 265 ||. || § 513 Kc 264 ||. || § 514 Kc 266 ||. || § 515 Kc 267 ||. || § 516 Kc 268 ||. || § 517: Kc 269 ||. || § 518 Kc 270 ||. || § 519—520 cf. Sd 681¹⁰⁻¹¹ (post 686²⁵ ns addendum censet: Je || Samāse vattamānassa kiss' idassa jasadde pare kuto-itvādeso hoti: kuto jāta ete ti kutojā [Sn 270^b] | imamhā attabhāva jāta ete ti itojā [Sn 271^b] hū so sut-vutti-prayug kui chui ap eñ¹ ||) ||. ⁴ ns cit. Sn 270^a et 271^a. ⁵ Ap 439²⁴ (Ap 31¹¹ ... 615²; Th p. 113 ... 115⁴, Thf p. 123⁵).

^a dedi (Wg: ṛṣi); C^eB^m isi; B^ens isa. ^b B^m pasatṭh^o. ^c ita B^m (= Kc); C^eB^ens kaṇo. ^d C^eB^e (ns) kaṇādeso. ^e C^eB^ens idaṃs^o (676²¹ etc.).

Puḷinathūpiyo thero imā gāthāyo abhāsithā"^a ti ādisu pana
 1"iminā pakārena itthan" ti pakāratthe *thampaccayo* daṭṭhabbo.
 [C^e 604¹]

522 Kvaci kvassa ko iti. Kvaci visaye *kvasaddassa koādeso*^b
 hoti: 2"ko te balaṃ mahārāja ko nu te rathamāṇḍalaṃ". 5
 Kvaci ti kiṃ: 3"kva naccam".

523 Sossa su. So icc etassa *su* iti ādeso hoti kvaci: 4"migo va
 jātarūpena na ten' atthaṃ abandhi su". Kvaci ti kiṃ: 5"evaṃ
 so nihato seti"^c.

524 Nossa nu amhatthe. Amhākan ti atthe vattamānassa *no* icc 10
 etassa *nu* iti ādeso hoti kvaci: 6"api nu hanukā santā". Kvaci
 ti kiṃ: 7"api *no*. *No* ti kiṃ: 8"sāni mamsāni".

525 Kitake antato siss' u vā. Kitake pariyāpannato *antapac-*
cayato sīvacanassa ukāro hoti vā: 9"avhāyantu^d suyuddhena".
 Vā ti kiṃ: *avhāyanlo aṭṭhāsi*. 15

526 Ācariyass' ācero^e. Ācariyasaddassa *ācerādeso* hoti vā: *ācero*
ācariyo vā: 10"āceram iva māṇavo; 11"ñatvā ācerakaṃ ma-
 taṃ".

527 Saṃsaddassa niggahitaṃ mattaṃ ikāre, saro dighaṃ me. *Sam-*
saddassa niggahitaṃ ikāre atthiatthavati paccaye pare *ma-* 20
kārattam āpajjati, *makāre* ca pare saro dighaṃ pappoti: *saṃ*
assa atthi ti sāmī, issarādhivacanam etaṃ; rassatte *sāmī*, it-
 thiliṅge vattabbe *sāmīni* ti *inipaccayavasena* sijjhati.

528 Ke kattaṇ ca. *Sam*saddassa niggahitaṃ atthiatthavati *ka-*
paccaye pare *kakārattam āpajjati*: ariyadhanasaṃkhātāṃ bahu- 25
vidhaṃ saṃ assa Bhagavato atthi so Bhagavā *Sakko*. *Ke* ti
 kiṃ: 12"Sakyā vata bho kumārā"^f.

529 Sāmī-sāmininam ākāro uvā me. *Sāmī sāmīni* icc etesaṃ
ākāro makāre pare *uvā* icc ādeso 13hoti vā: 14*suvāmī* 15*suvāmīni*.

530 Sakass' ass' uva. *Sakasaddassa akārassa uva* ādeso 13hoti 30

¹ Kev 401. || § 522—523 Sd 128¹⁰⁻¹² ||. ² J VI 515⁸ (*supra* 128¹⁰
 278²² 305²¹). ³ (681²⁶). ⁴ J III 232⁶ (Ja). ⁵ J I 246⁵. || § 524—525 *cf.* Sd 636⁸⁻¹³
 (Ja VI 192¹³) ||. ⁶ J I 498²¹. ⁷ Ja I 498²². ⁸ ns: Kimchandaḥāt [J V 9²⁰] Petavatthu
 [493^a, f] tui¹ nhuik piṭṭhimamsāni rhi eñ¹ ||. ⁹ J VI 192¹². ¹⁰ J VI 563¹. ¹¹ ***;
 ns *cit.* J III 368²⁰ (āceramhi susikkhitā). ¹² D I 93¹. || § 529 Sd 186²²⁻²⁶ 634² ||.
¹³ *scilicet* gāthāyaṃ (*vide* 688¹⁷). ¹⁴ (Sn 666^b). ¹⁵ (J III 288¹⁴).

^a CeBm abhās^o (*vide* Ap 31¹² *etc.*, Th p. 1¹² *etc.*). ^b (Be ko iti ādeso).
^c Ce om. seti. ^d J: avhayantu. ^e (Bm ācariyassa cerā). ^f Ce rājakumārā.

vā: *suvaṇṇam* · *sakaṇṇam* vā, ¹"eso . . . Khaṇḍahālo yajataṇṇam su-
vakehi^a puttehi" — *suvaṇṇehi* ti *sakehi*.

531 Jantuvācīsattass' avo. Jantuvācakassa *sattasaddassa akāro*
avādeso ²hoti vā: *sattavo* · *satto* vā, ³"tvaṇ ca uttamasattavo".

5 [C^e 605¹]

532 Candassa candaro ābhāya gāthāyaṇṇam. Gāthāvisaye *candasad-*
dassa sabbass' eva candara icc ādeso hoti vā *ābhāsadde* pare:

⁴"atibhonti na^b tassābhā candarābhā satārakā"^c. Ettha ca
candarābhā ti candābhā, *candābhā* ti ca idaṇṇam sakkaṭābhāsā-

10 bhāvaṇṇam patvā *ḍakāra-rakārasaṇṇogavasena* tiṭṭhati, Māgadha-
bhāsattam pana patvā *candarābhā* ti viṣuṇṇam tiṭṭhati. || Ettha *ra-*
kāro āgamo ti ce, | na, sāsane bahiddhā ca ⁵pasiddhapadma-
saddato^d viṣuṇṇam *padumasaddavacanam* viya bahiddhā^e pasid-
dhacandrasaddato viṣuṇṇam *candaravacanam* vuttan ti *ḍaṭṭhabbām*.

15 "Ābhāsadde pare" ti vacanam pan' ettha ⁶saṇṇāpanattham vut-
tam, tasmim asante pi *sattavasaddassa* viya *candarasaddassa*^f
kevalassā pi ṭhitābhāvo yujjat' eva. "Gāthāyaṇṇam" ti ayam
adhikāro ⁷hetṭhimasuttesu ca ⁸uparimasuttesu ca sihagativasena
vattati ti *ḍaṭṭhabbām*.

20 533 Ratanassa ratno. *Ratanasaddassa sabbass' eva ratnādeso*
hoti vā gāthāyaṇṇam: ⁹"nānāratne^g ca māṇiye" ayam tāva pā-

ḷippadeso; ayam pan' aṭṭhakathāpadeso ¹⁰"arindamaṇṇam nāma

narādhipassa ten' eva tam vuccati cakkaratnan" ti. || Katthaci
aṭṭhakathāpotthake "ten' eva tam vuccati cakkaratanan" ti

25 viṣuṇṇam *takāra-nakārā* ṭhitā, keci ca tathā paṭhanti. | Yathā
pana pāḷiādisu ¹¹"opupphāni ca padmāni; ¹²uddhaste aruṇe;

¹³viddhastā vinaḷikata; ¹⁴asnātha . . . khādathā" ti *ḍakāra-ma-*
kārānaṇṇam sakāra-takārānaṇṇam sakāra-nakārānaṇṇam ca saṇṇogo dis-

30 saṇṇogo dissati. Vā ti kiṇ: ¹⁵"ratanāni pavattayimṇu".

¹ J VI 141¹⁴. || § 531 Sd 186²²⁻²⁵ ||. ² *scilicet* gāthāyaṇṇam (*vide* 688¹⁷).

³ (37¹⁴ 186²⁵). || § 532 *vide* n. 4 ||. ⁴ Ap 72¹⁷ = Tha (C^e 310¹⁵) *ad* Th 185—186.

⁵ (688²⁶). ⁶ = *candara* prū rā pāḷi rap kui mhat khraṇ² āhā, ns. ⁷ § 529—531.

⁸ § 533—534. ⁹ (621¹⁷). ¹⁰ Mhbv 72³⁻⁴. ¹¹ J VI 497²⁸ (*supra* 186 n. 6).

¹² (685¹³⁻¹⁶). ¹³ D II 170¹²⁻¹⁶ (ns *cit. et* J VI 14²¹ *supra* 501¹⁷). ¹⁴ ***.

^a J: yajatu *sakehi*. ^b *ita* C^eB^ens (= Tha C^e); B^m ni; Ap: hi. ^c Tha (Ap): *candasūra* satārakā. ^d B^m *om.* -padma-. ^e C^eB^e *ad.* ca. ^f C^e *candra-*
saddassa. ^g J: *nānāratte* (*et* Ja = *nānāvaṇṇe*).

534 Merayassa majjhakāro ettam. Merayasaddassa majjhe akāro ettam āpajjati vā gāthāyaṃ: ¹"surāmereyapānāni^a yo naro anuyuhjati".

535 Het'-ādhipatito smimmo yā paccayavacane. ²"Hetuyā tiṇi; ³adhipatiyā satta". Vādhikārattā vā ti kiṃ: hetusmim adhipatismim. ⁵

536 Atthi-natthito paccayavacane vā niccam sassa ca. Atthi-natthi-saddato sassa ca smimmo ca niccam yādeso hoti paccayavacane vā apaccayavacane vā: ⁴"atthiyā bhāvo atthitā natthiyā bhāvo natthitā; ⁵atthiyā nava natthiyā nava"^b. Ettha [ca]^c ⁶"atthitā, ⁷atthittan" ti ādidassanasāmatthiyena ⁸"atthiyā ¹⁰navā" ti ādisattamīpayogadassanasāmatthiyena ca atthiyā bhāvo ti ādi chaṭṭhippayogo pi samatthito^d bhavati ti daṭṭhabbam.

537 Itthiyam ⁹upāsakādikass' iko niccam. Itthiliṅge vattabbe upāsakasaddādinam a(ka)kārassa ikādeso hoti niccam: [C^e 606¹] upāsikā, aggasāvikā, māṇavikā, dārikā icc ādini. Itthiyan ti kiṃ: ¹⁵upāsako aggasāvako.

538 Saññāyaṃ yathārutam eva. Saññāyaṃ vattabbāyaṃ āgamesu āgataṃ yathārutam eva rūpaṃ gahetabbam, na tattha ikādesa-vidhānaṃ katabbam: sālīko^e · sālīkā^e, sephālīkā, navamālīkā^f, mallikā, esikā, mānikā^g icc ādini. ²⁰

539 Turiyassa tūro. Turiyasaddassa attano samānalesena tūrādeso hoti: tūraṃ · turiyaṃ vā, ⁹"devatūrāni^h vajjayum"ⁱ.

540 Suriyassa sūra. Sūro · suriyo vā, ¹⁰"ussūro jāto; ¹¹candasūra-sahassāni".

541 Vyagghassa vaggha. Vaggho · vyaggho vā. Ubhinnam etesaṃ ²⁵padānaṃ vi-aggho ti chedo; aggho ti c' ettha āsaddo bhusatthe upasaggapadam, saññogaparattā pana rasso jāto: vividhe satte āghāteti ti vaggho, evaṃ vyaggho.

542 Amha-tumha-ntu-rāja-brahm'-atta-sakha-satthu-pitādito smā nā vā. Amha tumha ntu rāja brahma atta sakha satthu pītu icc evam- ³⁰

¹ Dhṛp 247^{ab} (cf. Vin II 296¹⁴ > Utt-vn 114^a [- - -]: Vin-vn 1583^d [- - -]). || § 535 Sd 184¹¹⁻¹² 189²⁴⁻²⁵ ||. ² Tikap 85² (cf. maccuyā Bv 24; 8^d). ³ cf. Tikap 84⁴. ⁴ *** (supra 672²¹). ⁵ Tikap 84⁹⁻¹⁰. ⁶ S II 17¹³. ⁷ ***. ⁸ ns: upāsikādikassa | upāsaka ca so sadda eñi aka kui ||. ⁹ Ap 31²¹ (ns ad. vajjamānesu tūresu, ib). ¹⁰ ***. ¹¹ Ap 536¹². || § 542 Kc 272 ||.

^a ita C^eB^{em}ns; Dhṛp: omerayapānañ ca. ^b Tikap: atthiyā nava natthiyā tiṇi. ^c B^ens om. ^d (C^e sāmatthiyato). ^e C^e sālī^o, B^m sālī^h (= chak rak bhui et chak rak ma, ns). ^f C^eB^m ojikā. ^g (= tañ³ toñ², ns); C^e mānikā. ^h ita B^mns; C^eB^e otūrā pi. ⁱ ita (metr.) B^emns; C^e vajjeyyum.

ādito *smāvacanaṃ nāvacanam* iva datṭhabbaṃ: *mayā apeti*,
evaṃ *tayā guṇavatā rañṇā Brahmunā attanā sakhinā, ko*
satthārā sadiso atthi, putto pīlarā sippaṃ gaṇhāti, ¹mātarā ...
antaradhāyati, bhātarā, dhītarā.

5 543 Amhassa maṃ samāse. ²"Ete gāmaṇi maṃdipā maṃleṇā
maṃpaṭisaraṇā^a; ³mamuḍdesiko bhikkhusaṃgho", *mammukhaṃ.*

544 Tumhassa tvaṃ. ⁴"Tvamṃmukhaṃ kamalen' eva tulyaṃ".

545 Tumhāmhākaṃ^b ta-mā yoge, yassa dvittaṃ. *Tumha-amha-*
saddānaṃ samāse vattamānānaṃ takāra-makāraḍesā honti yoga-

10 *sadde pare, yakārassa ca dvebhāvo hoti: tayyogo mayyogo.*

546 Vantussa tulopo, no niggahitaṃ mūlādisu. *Vantusaddassa sa-*
māse vattamānassa tukāralopo hoti, saññogādibhūto nakāro
niggahitaṃ hoti mūlasaddādisu paresu: ⁵"Bhagavaṃmūlakā ...

bhante dhammā Bhagavaṃpaṭisaraṇā", iminā nayena *Bhaga-*
15 *vampamukho bhikkhusaṃgho, Maghavampadhāno devagaṇo ti*

ādinā^c vuttāni pi payogaṇi yojetabbāni. Api ca [C^e 607¹] sati-
māpaṭisaraṇā ti ādinā mantupaccayavasena pi yojetabbāni

taggatikattā, "vantussā" ti hi^d kathāsisamattaṃ vuttaṃ, tasmā
vantu-mantusaddānaṃ samāse vattamānānaṃ tukāralopo hoti,

20 *saññogādibhūto nakāro niggahitaṃ hoti mūlasaddādisu paresu*
ti anuvutti^e veditabbā.

Namanti yāni atthesu atthe nāmenti c' attani

padesu, tesu nāmesu dhirā nāmentu mānasam;

mānasam tesu nāmentā ñatvā pālinayuttamaṃ

3

25 ⁶nāmadhammesu vindeyyuṃ ⁷nāmanāmaṃ sunimmalaṃ. 4

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe nāmakappo nāma
ekavisatimo^f paricchedo.

XXII.

30 Ito paraṃ sasambandhaṃ vibhattippabhavaṃ chadhā
kāraṃ vibhajitvāna pavakkhāmi, suṇātha me. 1

¹ Kev 276. || § 543—545 Sd 289²¹—290¹² ||. ² (289²²). ³ D II 100³.

⁴ (289²²). ⁵ A IV 158². ⁶ = cit cetasiṃ nibbānaṃ nāma tarā² tui¹ tvaṇ¹, ns.

⁷ = nāma thak nāma nibbānaṃ kui, ns.

^a cf. 289²⁴ + 690¹⁴. ^b Bemns tumhāmhākaṃ. ^c (Bm ānina). ^d Bm om.

^e Bm anuvatti. ^f Bm viśatimo.

547 Kiriyanimittam kārakam. Yaṃ sādhanasabhāvattā^a mukhyavasena vā upacāravasena vā kiriyābhinipphattiya nimittam, taṃ vatthu kārakam nāma bhavati; mukhyōpacāravasena hi kiriyam karoti ti kārakam. Taṃ chabbidham kattu-kammakaraṇa-sampadānāpādān'okāsavasena. || Kiriyaābhisamban- 5 dhalakkhaṇam kārakam ||.

548 Yo kurute yo vā jāyati, so kattā. Yo attappadhāno hutvā gamana-pacanādikaṃ kiriyam kurute yo vā jāyati, so kārako kattā nāma bhavati. Vāsaddo vikappanattho, tena 'añño pi attho yojetabbo. Kiriyaṃ karoti ti kattā, so tividho: suddha- 10 kattā hetukattā kammakattā ti. Tattha yo sayam eva kiriyam karoti, so suddhakattā nāma, taṃ yathā: *puriso maggaṃ gacchati sūdo bhattaṃ pacati, putto jāyati, buddhena jito Māro, Upaguttena baddho Māro*; yo aññaṃ kammani yojeti^b, so hetukattā nāma, so hi parassa kiriyāya kārānabhāvena² hinoti 15 gacchati pavattati ti hetu, hetu ca so kattā cā ti atthena hetukattā: *Yaññadatto Devadattaṃ gamayati*; yo pana parassa kiriyam paṭicca kammabhūto pi sukarattā sayam eva sijjhanto viya hoti, so kammakattā nāma kammañ ca taṃ kattā cā ti atthena: *sayam eva kaḷo kariyati sayam eva paciyaḷi odano* 20 ti — evaṃ tividhā bhavanti kattāro [C^e 608¹]. Api ca abhihitakattā anabhihitakattā cā ti ime dve te ca tayo ti kattūnaṃ pañcavidhattam api icchanti garū. Tattha *puriso maggaṃ gacchati* ayaṃ abhihitakattā³ ākhyātena kathitattā; *sūdena paciyaḷi odano ahinā daḷḷho naro* ayaṃ anabhihitakattā⁴ 25 ākhyātena kitenā^c vā akathitattā. || Abhinipphādanalakkhaṇam kattukārakam ||. Kattā icc anena kv attho: "kattari paṭhamā tatiyā ca".

549 Asantaṃ santaṃ va kappiyati, tañ ca. Yaṃ asantaṃ santaṃ viya buddhiyā parikappiyati, tañ ca kattusaññaṃ bhavati: 30 ⁵saññogo jāyati, ⁶abhāvo^d hoti, ⁷sasaviśāṇaṃ tiḷḷhati, udumbarapupphaṃ vikaṣati, vañjhāputto dhāvati.

|| § 547 cf. Rūp 282^c Ce 93²⁰⁻²¹ ||. || § 548 Kc 283 + Mmd Ce 231¹²—232²¹ (Rūp Ce 98⁵) ||. ¹ ns: añño pi | kurute jāyati mha ta pa³ lañ³ phrac so || attho | "abhāvo hoti; khapupphaṃ pupphati" ca so anak kui lañ³ || (cf. 691²⁰⁻²²). ² V1225. ³ cf. 693³⁻⁶. ⁴ § 594. || § 549 Mmd 283 Ce 231¹²—234² ||. ⁵ Mmd 283 Ce 231¹². ⁶ Mmd 283 Ce 232²². ⁷ cf. Mmd 283 Ce 232²³.

^a Bm yas sādhanas^o. ^b Ce kammaṃ niyojeti. ^c (Ce kitakena). ^d Bm ad. va.

550 Yo kâreti yo vā u[pa]tthāpayati^a, so hetu. Idhā pi vāsaddo¹ vi-kappanatto, tena² aññe pi atthā yojetabbā, evam uttaratrā pi: *puriso purisaṃ kammaṃ kâreti, āsanā u[pa]tthāpeti^a, pāsāṇaṃ u[pa]tthāpayati^a.*

- 5 551 Yaṃ kurute yaṃ vā passati, taṃ kammaṃ. Kariyate taṃ kiriyāya pāpuṇiyate ti kammaṃ. || Kiriyāpattilakkhaṇaṃ kammakāraṇaṃ ||. Taṃ tividhaṃ · nibbattaniyādivasena, sat-tavidhaṃ api keci icchanti · icchitādivasena. Tattha rathaṃ ka-
roṭi, sukhaṃ janayati, puttāṃ vijāyati, aladdhaṃ pattheti ti idaṃ
10 nibbattaniyaṃ nāma; ³kaḷḷhaṃ aṅgāraṃ karoti, suvaṇṇaṃ
keyūraṃ kaḷakaṃ vā^b karoti, viḥayo lunāti idaṃ vikaraṇiyaṃ
nāma — taṃ duvidhaṃ: pariccattakāraṇaṃ apariccattakāraṇaṃ
ti, tattha pariccattakāraṇaṃ nāma, yaṃ kāraṇassa vināseṇa
sambhūtaṃ, apariccattakāraṇaṃ nāma, yattha kāraṇabhūte
15 vatthumhi vijjamāne yeva guṇantaruppattiya vohārabhedo dis-
sati; ubhayaṃ pan' etaṃ yathādassitapayogavasena dātthabbaṃ
—; *nivesanaṃ pavisati, ādiccaṃ namassati, rūpaṃ passati, dham-
maṃ suṇāti, paṇḍite payirupāsati, manasā Pāḷaliputtaṃ^c gacchati*
idaṃ pāpaniyaṃ nāma, tathā hi *nivesanaṃ pavisati* ti
20 ādisu nivesanādināṃ kiriyāya na koci viseso kariyati aññatra
sampattimattā; *bhattaṃ bhuñjati* icc ādisu bhattādi icchita-
kammaṃ nāma, *visaṃ gilati* icc ādisu visaṃ^d anicchitakam-
maṃ nāma, *gāmaṃ gacchanto rukkhamaṃ upasaṃkamati* icc
ādisu rukkhamaṃ nevicchitanaṃ icchitakammaṃ nāma;
25 ⁴*ajaṃ gāmaṃ nayati, Yaññadattaṃ kambalaṃ yācati brāhmaṇo,*
samiddhaṃ dhanāṃ bhikkhati, [C^e 609¹] ⁵"rājānaṃ etad abravi"^e
icc ādisu ajādayo kathitakammaṃ nāma, gāmaṃ dayo aka-
thitakammaṃ nāma, tathā hi *ajaṃ gāmaṃ nayati* ti ettha
aṇḍa kathitakammaṃ · dvikammikāya nayanakiriyāya ⁶*pattum*
30 *icchitatarattā*, gāmo pana appadhānattā akathitakammaṃ, esa
nayo itaresu pi — *puriso purisaṃ kammaṃ kâreti* icc ādisu
pana āṇattapurisādayo^f kattu kammaṃ nāma · kattā ca so kam-

|| § 550 Kc 284 + *** ||. ¹ (691⁹). ² ns: aññe pi | kun so || atthā | pa-
yojana ca so anak tui¹ ||. || § 551 Kc 282 + Kev ||. ³ (692¹⁰⁻¹² cf. 599⁹⁻¹⁰).
⁴ (600²¹). ⁵ (600²⁸). ⁶ (Paṇ I 4: 49).

^a CeB^{ns} uṭṭhāp^o; Bm upaṭṭhāp^o. ^b Bm om. ^c Bm Pāṭalo. ^d ita Ce
Bemns. ^e Ce abruvi. ^f (Bm anattap^o).

mañ cā ti atthena; *mayā ijgate buddho, Yaññadatto kambalam yāciyate brāhmaṇena*, ¹"nāgo mañim yācito brāhmaṇena" icc evamādisu buddhādayo abhihitakammaṃ nāma · ²ākhyātena paccayena vā kathitattā; *chattam karoti, ghaṣam karoti* icc ādisu chattādayo anabhihitakammaṃ nāma · ākhyātena aka-⁵ thitattā.

552 Yena kurute yena vā passati, tam pi karaṇam. Kariyati^a kīriyam janeti anena kattuno upakaraṇabhūtena vatthunā ti karaṇam. Ettha ca, ³sati pi sabbakārakānaṃ kīriyāsādhakatte, "yena kurute" ti ādi vīsesetvā-vacanam kattupakaraṇabhūtesu ¹⁰sādhaneṣu 'sādhakatamass' eva gahaṇattham. || Kiriyaśambhāralakkhaṇam karaṇakārakam ||. ⁵Tam duvidham · ajjhattika-bāhiravasena: ⁶"cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati sotena sad-
dam suṇāti . . . manasā dhammaṃ vijānāti"; ⁷hatthena kammaṃ karoti, pharasunā^b rukkham chindati. 15

553 Yassa dātukāmo yassa vā ruccati, tam sampadānam. Yassa vā dātukāmo yassa vā ruccati yassa vā khamati yassa vā dhārayate, tam kārakam sampadānasaññam hoti: samaṇassa dānam dātukāmo · samaṇassa cīvaraṃ dadāti, tassa purisassa bhattam ruccati · ⁸"gamaṇam mayham ruccati, ⁹mā āyasmantānam^c ²⁰samghabhedo ruccittha", ¹⁰Devadattassa suvaṇṇacchattam dhārayate Yaññadatto. Sammā pakārena assa dadāti ti sampadānam · paṭiggāhako. || Paṭiggahaṇalakkhaṇam sampadānakārakam ||. ¹¹Tam pan' etaṃ sampadānam tividham hoti · anirākaraṇ'-ajjhesanānumativasena; tathā hi kiñci diyamānassa ²⁵¹²anirākaraṇena sampadānasaññam labhati^d yathā: buddhassa pupphaṃ dadāti, rukkhassa jalam dadāti ti, kiñci ajjhesanena: yūcakānam bhojanaṃ dadāti ti, kiñci anumatiyā: Nārāyaṇassa^e balim dadāti, bhikkhussa bhattam dadāti ti. Ettha ca sāsane yuttito rocanatthe sampadānavacanañ ca upayogavacanañ ca ³⁰

¹ (338¹² 600²⁵). ² cf. 691²⁴⁻²⁵. || § 552 Kc 281 + Kev ||. ³ 693⁹⁻¹¹ = Rūp 287B Ce 96⁹⁰⁻⁹⁷, cf. Mmd Ce 229²⁹⁻³⁴. ⁴ (Paṇ I 4: 42). ⁵ Rūp 287B Ce 97⁵. ⁶ D II 338¹⁹⁻²² (Kev, Rūp). ⁷ (Kev, Rūp Ce 97⁶). || § 553 Kc 278 ||. ⁸ (478¹¹ etc.). ⁹ Vin III 175²¹. ¹⁰ (D II 19²⁶⁻²⁷). ¹¹ 693²⁴⁻²⁵ cf. Rūp 293B Ce 100²⁸⁻³⁴, Mmd Ce 221⁴⁻⁸. ¹² = ma pay ma mraç sa phrañ¹, ns.

^a ita B^{emns}; Ce kariyati; Kev: kayirati (vide 509¹⁷⁻²¹). ^b Bens para-sunā. ^c B^e ad. pi (= Vin). ^d B^m assa dadati sampadānam paṭiggāhati (< 693²²⁻²³) pro sampadānasaññam labhati. ^e Ce Nārāyaṇassa.

- dissati: ¹*samaṇassa rocate saccam*, ^{1'}*tassa te saggakāmassa ekattam uparocitaṃ*^a; ²*kiss' assa*^b *ekadhammassa vadham rocesī* Gotama; ³*purisassa vadham na roceyyaṃ*; ⁴*kiṃ nu jātiṃ na rocesī*" ti ādisu, ruccanatthe pana sampadānavacanam eva
 5 dissati: ⁶*"na me ruccati bhaddante*^c *ulūkassābhisecanan"* ti ādisu; tasmā ayaṃ nīti sādhuṃ manasikātabbā. [C^e 610^d]
 554 *Silāgha-hanu-ṭhā-sapa-dhāra-piha-kudha-duh'-issōsuyya*^d *-rādh'-ik-kha-paccāsūṇa-anupatigīṇa-pubbakatt'* *ārocanattha-tadattha-tumatthā-lamattha-maññānādar'* *appāṇini nayana-gatyatthakammani āsimsattha-*
 10 *sammuti*^e *-tatiyatthādisu* ca. *Silāgha hanu ṭhā sapa dhāra piha kudha duha issa* icc etesaṃ dhātūnaṃ payoge ca, usuyyatthānaṃ^f payoge, *rādh'-ikkhapayoge* ca, *paccāsūṇa-anupatigīṇa-*
naṃ pubbakattari ca, *ārocanatthayoge* tadatthe *tumatthe alamatthapayoge* ca, *maññatipayoge* anādare appāṇini ca, na-
 15 yana-gatyatthānaṃ kammani ca, āsimsatthapayoge ca, *sammutipayoge*^g ca, *tatiyatthādisu* ca — taṃ kārakaṃ *sampadāna-*
saññaṃ hoti. Etth' *ādisaddena* pañcamī-chaṭṭhī-sattamīnaṃ attho ca, ^h*sārattho* ca, bahuvidho akkharappayogo ca gahito; [C^e 610^h] etesu pi catutthī vibhatti bhavati.
 20 ⁱ*Silāghapayoge* tāva *buddhassa silāghate, sakaṃ*^h *upajjhāyassa silāghate* icc evamādi; ettha ca *silāghate* ti katthatiⁱ, thometi ti attho. ^j*Hanupayoge* *hanute mayham eva, hanute tuyham eva* icc evamādi; ettha ca ^k*hanute* ti apanayati^j, apalapati allāpasallāpaṃ na karoti ti attho. ^l*Thāpayoge* *upatīṭṭheyya*
 25 *Sakyaputtānaṃ vadḍhaki* icc evamādi; ettha ca *upatṭhānaṃ* nāma upagamaṇaṃ ^m*saddatthavasena*, ⁿ*samketatthavasena* pana ^o*upatṭhahanan* ti attho, tathā hi *garuṃ*^k ^p*annena* pānena ^q*upatṭhito* 'smi' ti ^r*upagantvā* ṭhito asmi" ti atthaṃ vadanti ^s*saddatthavasena*, ^t*samketatthavasena* pana ^u*mātāpituupatṭhā-*

¹ (338¹²). ² S I 47⁹ = 161⁴. ³ J VI 572²². ⁴ (338¹⁷ 478¹²). ⁵ J II 353¹⁴.
 | § 554 Ke 279 |. ⁶ = mrat so anak | kram ok me¹ khrañ³ anak, ns. ⁷ V 124.
⁸ V 1284. ⁹ ns *cū*. Rūp C^e 101²² (na palapatti ti attho) *et* Mmd C^e 224³⁰.
¹⁰ V 300. ¹¹ = lup kvyē³ khrañ³, ns. ¹² *cf.* Pva 135⁹ (J V 173²⁶ *et* Ja V 175²¹, Pv 256^b). ¹³ Khp V 5a.

^a Bm uparocati (*cf.* 338 n. c). ^b Be kiss' assu (ns: kissa | ... | assa | ... | kiss' assu rhi mū assu kñ³ nipāt mhya |). ^c *ita* CeBemns (= J *codd.* Bid).
^d Bem -issāsuyya; Ce -issōsūya-. ^e Ce sammati-. ^f CeBe *ad.* ca. ^g Ce sammati⁹. ^h *ita* BeBemns; Ce saka- (= Kev). ⁱ (Ce katheti). ^j BeBemns apanayati (ns *cit.* Sd 537¹²). ^k *sic* CeBemns (o: garū).

nan" ti ādisu viya upaṭṭhahanam^a adhippetam. [C^e 610³⁰] ¹ *Sapa-*
 payoge^b ² "sapatham^c pi te samma aham karomi", *mayham sa-*
pate, luyham sapate ti; ettha ca sapate ti [†] sapatham^d karoti ti
 attho, [†] sapathañ^e ca nāma paresam tosāpanattham saccakaraṇam
³ "alaṃkatā suvasanā mālini candanussadā ekikā sayane setu^f 5
 yā te ambe avāhari" ti ādisu viya, *puriso attano verim sapati*
 ti ādisu pana paresam tosāpanattham saccakaraṇam na hoti,
 tasmā tādisesu ṭhānesu *sampadānasaññā* na hoti ti daṭṭhab-
 bam. ⁴ *Dhārayatī* payoge ⁶ "idha gahapati kulaputto na kassaci
 kiñci dhāreti appam vā bahum vā", *suvaṇṇam dhārayate*, ¹⁰
⁶ "tassa rañño mayam nāgam dhārayāma"; [C^e 611¹] tattha
 dhārayate ti iṇavasena gaṇhāti, iṇam katvā gaṇhāti ti attho,
 ettha dhaniko yeva sampadānam. ⁷ *Pihappayoge* ⁸ "devā pi
 tesam pihayanti sambuddhānam satimatam", *buddhassa añña-*
titthiyā pihayanti, ⁹ "devā dassanakāmā te" icc evamādi — *ito*^g ¹⁵
icchāmi bhadantassā ti idam pana ¹⁰ sarⁱ-icchāyoge kammani
 chaṭṭhiyantam padan ti daṭṭhabbam. ¹¹ *Kudha*-¹² *duha*-¹³ *issa-*
¹⁴ *usuyyattā* nam payoge *kujjhati Devadattassa*, ¹⁵ "tassa kujjha
 mahāvira; ¹⁶ yadi 'han tassa kuppeyyam"^h, ¹⁷ *duhayati disānam*
megho, ¹⁸ "yo mittānam na dubbhati"ⁱ, keci pana "na dūhati" ti ²⁰
 paṭhanti; *titthiyā issayanti samaṇānam*; ¹⁹ "devā na issanti pu-
 risaparakkamassa"; *aññatitthiyā samaṇānam usuyyanti lābha-*
gedhena^j, *dujjanā guṇavantānam usuyyanti guṇasamiddhiyā*^k,
²⁰ "kā usuyyā vijānatam" — dutiyā ca: ²¹ "brāhmaṇo Vassakāra-
 brāhmaṇam usuyyati". [C^e 611¹⁵] ²² *Rādha* ²³ *ikkha* icc etesam dhā- ²⁵

¹ V557. ² J V 481⁵. ³ J III 139⁹⁻¹⁰. ⁴ V1593. ⁵ A II 69²⁰. ⁶ cf. Ja II 370⁴.
⁷ V1676; ns *cit.* Mmd C^e 225³; pihanam nāma patthanam. ⁸ Dh^p 181^{cd}.
⁹ J VI 104³. ¹⁰ Kc 317^B. ¹¹ V1138. ¹² (duha jigimsāyam Mmd C^e 224⁵, Wg
 § 26: 88). ¹³ V872. ¹⁴ usuyya dosāvikaraṇe Mmd C^e 224⁶. ¹⁵ J III 42¹. ¹⁶ Cp
 II 3: 4^c. ¹⁷ ns: prañ¹ eñ¹ | ṇhañ³ chai eñ¹ | lu yak eñ¹ ||, *et cit.* Mmd C^e 225⁵.
¹⁸ J VI 14⁷⁻²⁵. ¹⁹ (441²⁰). ²⁰ *** (Mmd C^e 225⁶). ²¹ Ps (Sc III 482¹⁹) *ad* M
 III 15⁵. ²² rādha himsāsasamrādhesu Mmd C^e 224⁷. ²³ V86.

^a (Bm upaṭṭhahanam); C^e upaṭṭhānam. ^b CeBe sapayoge. ^c Bm sapati.
^d *ita* B^{ems}; C^e sapanam (cf. n. e); Bm sapamī. ^e *ita* B^{ems}; C^e (*recte conī*.)
 sapanañ. ^f *ita* C^eB^{ems} (*metr.*); J: sayatu. ^g Kev: yato (ns: ito | i akroñ³
 kroñ¹ || bhadantassa | arhañ kui || icchāmi | alui rhi eñ¹ ||). ^h Cp: pakuppeyyam
 [v v - - - v - - -]. ⁱ C^e dubbhati; J: dūbhati. ^j Kev (E^cC^e): lābhagiddhena.
^k Kev: (E^c) guṇavaḍḍhena, (C^e): guṇagiddhena.

tūnaṃ payoge, yassa vipucchanāṃ kammavikhyāpanatthaṃ^a,
 taṃ kārakaṃ *sampadānasaññaṃ* hoti; tattha ca dutiyā: *ārādho*
'haṃ'^b *rañño* · *ārādho* *'haṃ'*^b *rājānaṃ*, ¹"ky āhaṃ ayyānaṃ
 aparajjhāmi" · *ky āhaṃ ayye aparajjhāmi*, ²*āyasmato Upālissa*
⁵ *upasampadāpekho Upatisso* · *āyasmantaṃ Upālīṃ* vā, ³"cakkhuṃ
 jānassa dassanāya taṃ viya maññe". ⁴*Suñotissa* dhātussa
paccāyoge, yo etassa kammuno kattā, so *sampadānasañña*
 hoti, taṃ yathā: ⁵"Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: 'bhikkhavo' ti,
 'bhadante' ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum", ettha ca
¹⁰ Bhagavā āmantaṇakiriyāvasena kammabhūtānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ
 kattā hutvā paccāsavanakiriyāvasena sampadānaṃ hoti —
 evaṃ akkharacintakānaṃ matavasena attho veditabbo, āga-
 mikā pana ⁶"Bhagavato vacanaṃ paccassosun' ti chaṭṭhipayogam
 icchanti. [C^e 611³⁰] *Suñotissa* dhātussa payoge dvisu kammesu
¹⁵ yaṃ kammaṃ pubbaṃ · kathitakammattā, tassa kammuno pub-
 bassa yo kattā, so *sampadānasañña* hoti, taṃ yathā: *bhikkhu*
janaṃ dhammaṃ sāveli tassa bhikkhuno jano anuṇiṇāti · *tassa*
bhikkhuno jano patigīṇāti, sādhu-kāradānādinaṃ taṃ ussāhayati
 ti attho; ettha ca janan ti akathitakammaṃ, dhamman ti
²⁰ kathitakammaṃ, bhikkhu pana savanakiriyāvasena kamma-
 bhūtassa^c kattā hutvā anugāyanapatigāyanakiriyāvasena sam-
 padānaṃ hoti ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Ārocanatthe: ⁷"ārocemi kho te
 mahārāja paṭivedemi kho te mahārāja" [C^e 612¹] — āmanta-
 ṇatthe dutiyā yeva na catutthi: ⁸"handā dāni bhikkhave
²⁵ āmantayāmi vo; ⁹āmantayassu vo^d putte" icc evamādi. Tad-
 atthe: ¹⁰"ūnassa pāripūriyā"; *buddhassa atthāya jivitaṃ pa-*
riccajāmi; ¹¹"atthāya vata me Bhaddā suṇisā gharam āgatā".
Tumatthe: ¹²"lokānukampāya", lokaṃ anukampitun ti attho,
¹³"bhikkhūnaṃ phāsuvihārāya", phāsu viharitun ti attho. *Ala-*
³⁰ *athappayoge* ca *sampadānasañña*; ettha ca *alaṃsaddassa* at-
 tho araha-paṭikkhepā, tattha arahatthe: *alaṃ me buddho, alaṃ*

¹ Vin III 162¹¹. ² cf. Vin I 56¹¹. ³ cf. M II 121¹⁴ (Ps). ⁴ Vī204.
⁵ A I 16⁸. ⁶ cf. Mp I 18²⁶ = Ps I 14²⁴ (Sv ad D II 263²¹). ⁷ S I 101²⁰.
⁸ D II 120¹³. ⁹ J VI 544⁷. ¹⁰ Vin III 203³⁰. ¹¹ *** (cf. Sn 191¹⁸). ¹² M I 21²⁷.
¹³ *** (cf. Th 983^c).

^a Bm ovikkhāpanatthaṃ. ^b Kev: me. ^c addendum dhammassa? (ns;
 kammabhūtassa | kaṃ phrac rve¹ phrac so kaṃ aprac sui¹ rok so dhamma
 kui || kattā | pri ce tat sañ || ^d J: te.

me rajjaṃ, alaṃ bhikkhu paṭṭassa, alaṃ mallo mallassa · arahati mallo mallassa, paṭikkhepe: [C^e 612¹⁵] ¹"alaṃ te idha vāseṇa", alaṃ me hiraññasuvaṇṇena, ²"kiṃ te jaṭāhi dummedha". Maññati-payoge anādare apāṇini: kaḷḷhassa tuvaṃ^a maññe, kaḷḷgarassa tuvaṃ^a maññe; anādare ti kimatthaṃ: suvaṇṇaṃ taṃ maññe, apā-⁵ ṇini ti kimatthaṃ: gadrabhaṃ tuvaṃ^b maññe. ³Nayana-gatyatthakammani: ⁴"yo maṃ gahetvāna dakāya neti", gāmassa pādena galo, ⁵"appo saggāya gacchati; ⁶saggassa gamanena vā; ⁷mūlāya paṭikasseyya"^c — ⁷"kassa^d gatiyan" ti dhātu, paṭikasseyyā ti ākaḍḍheyya, bhikkhuṃ āpattimūlaṃ āneyyā ti attho —; ¹⁰ dutiyā ca: dakaṃ neti, gāmaṃ pādena galo, appo saggam gacchati, mūlaṃ paṭikasseyya. Āsiṃsatthe ca: āyasmato di-ghāyu hotu, bhaddaṃ bhavato hotu, kusalaṃ bhavato hotu, svāgataṃ bhavato hotu icc evamādi. [C^e 612³⁰] Sammutipayoge^d: sādhusammuli^e me lassa Bhagavato dassanāya. Tatiyatthe: ¹⁵ ⁸"asakkatā c' asma Dhanañjayāya", mayaṃ Dhanañjayena raññā asakkatā bhavāmā ti attho. Ādisaddena pañcamiyatthe ca: ⁹"bhiyyoso mattāya", ayaṃ hi bhiyyoso mattāyā ti payogo pañcamipayogo · ¹⁰"yo ca sitaṃ ca uṇhaṃ ca tiṇā bhiyyo na maññati" ti payogo viya; tattha bhiyyo-so ti idaṃ bhiyyo-²⁰ saddena ¹¹atirekatthavācakena nipātena samānatthaṃ nipāta-padaṃ · ¹²"ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvad-e^f ākāmkhāmi vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi" ti ettha yāvadevasaddena [C^e 613¹] samānatthaṃ yāvade ti nipātapadaṃ viya; na c' ettha vattabbaṃ: 'bhiyyoso ti nipātapadaṃ nāma atthi ti ācariyehi ²⁵ niddiṭṭhaṃ na^g diṭṭhapubban' ti · ācariyehi 'nipātā nāmā' ti aniddiṭṭhānam pi bahūnaṃ nipātānaṃ sāsane dissanato^h, ¹³"maṃkate Sakka kassaci" ti ettha hi maṃ ti amhatthe upa-yogavacanāṃ sabbanāmikapadaṃ, kate ti nipātapadaṃ; tasmā saṃsayam akatvā bhiyyo so mattāyā ti ettha 'mattato ³⁰ bhiyyo' ti attho gahetabbo ¹⁴"tiṇā bhiyyo" ti ettha ¹⁵"tiṇato

¹ Vin III 184¹⁶ (*infra* 718¹⁷). ² Dhṛ 394³. ³ (132³⁰—133²⁴). ⁴ (133² et 135¹²). ⁵ (132³¹). ⁶ (132³¹, 135¹¹). ⁷ V 955. ⁸ (133¹⁰). ⁹ ns cit. S II 242²¹ (*cf. infra* 738¹⁴). ¹⁰ D III 185¹²⁻¹⁸. ¹¹ Spk ad S I 49¹¹: Spk ad S I 24¹⁹ = Sv ad D I 211¹². ¹² S II 210²⁵. ¹³ J IV 14² (Ja). ¹⁴ (697¹⁰). ¹⁵ Sv ad D III 185¹⁶: tiṇato pi uttarim.

^a ita Bemns (656²⁴); C^e tvaṃ (Candra-v II 1: 80: tvā). ^b C^e tvaṃ. ^c Bm h. l. patikasseyya. ^d C^e Bm kasa; *vide* 449¹¹ n. e). ^e C^e sammato. ^f (C^e yavad eva). ^g Bm om. ^h C^e dassanato.

- bhiyyo' ti attho viya, imam atthaṃ yeva sandhāya porāṇā
 1 "bhiyyoso mattāyā ti atirekappamāṇenā" ti tatiyāvibhatti-
 vasena atthaṃ kathayimsu, — pañcamivibhatti hi katthaci
 tatiyāya samānatthā · 2 "mattāsukhapariccāgā" ti ettha viya,
 5 appamattikassa^a sukhassa^a pariccāgenā ti hi attho. || Keci pan'
 ettha vadeyyuṃ: 2 "mattāsukhapariccāgā" ti ādisu yasmā *mattā-*
saddo itthiliṅgo, tasmā [C^e 613¹⁵] "bhiyyoso mattāyā" ti etthā pi
mattāyā ti idaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ tatiyekavacanantaṃ, ten' eva hi 1 "ati-
 rekappamāṇenā" ti vivaraṇaṃ katan ti. | Tan na; kiñcā pi 2 "mat-
 10 tāsukhapariccāgā" ti ādisu *mattāsaddo* itthiliṅgo, tathā pi *mattan*
 ti napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ pi bahusu ṭhānesu dissati; tasmā napuṃ-
 sakaliṅgato *mattasaddato* catutthekavacanassa *āyādeso* kate
mattāyā ti rūpaṃ bhavati, tañ ca *bhiyyo so* ti nipātapadayo-
 gato pañcamiyatthe catutthi ti viññāyati. || Keci pana "bhiyyoso
 15 mattāyā" ti ettha "so puggalo mattāya madanatāya^b bhiyyo"
 ti atthaṃ vadanti. | Taṃ sāsane pahāradānasadisam^c ativiya na
 yujjati. Chaṭṭhiyatthe ca: 4 "mahato gaṇāya bhaddā me". Satta-
 miyatthe ca: 5 "tuyhañ c' assa āvikaromi; 6 tassa me Sakko
 pātur ahoṣi". Sāratthe ca vattabbe catutthi vibhatti bhavati,
 20 sāratto nāma [C^e 613³⁰] uttamatto cintāpanatto vā: 7 "desetu
 bhante Bhagavā dhammaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ; 8 tesam phāsu; 9 etassa
 paṇḍeyya; 10 yathā no Bhagavā vyākareyya, tathā tesam
 vyākariṣṣāmi", *kappati samaṇānaṃ āyogo, amhākaṃ maṇinā*
attho, 11 "bahūpakārā^c bhante Mahāpajāpati Gotamī Bhagavato;
 25 12 bahūpakārā^c bhikkhave mātāpitaro puttānaṃ" icc^e evamādi.
 Tathā ādisaddena bahusu akkharappayogesu catutthiyā pa-
 vatti veditabbā, taṃ yathā: 13 "upamaṃ te karissāmi; 14 dham-
 maṃ vo ... desissāmi^d; 15 ko attho supanena^e te"; *kim attho*
me buddhena; 16 *kaḥhinassa^f dussam*, 16 *āgantukassa bhaddam* icc^e
 30 evamādi. 17 "Tatiyatthādisu cā" ti *casaddaggahaṇaṃ* avuttat-
 thasamuccayatthañ c' eva sampadānagahaṇatthañ ca; Kaccā-

¹ Spk ad S I 24¹⁹ etc. (supra 697 n. 11). ² Dhṛ 290a. ³ Dhpa III 449³.
⁴ (133⁷). ⁵ ***. ⁶ ***. ⁷ ***. ⁸ ***. ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ ***. ¹¹ M III 253²⁰. ¹² It
 110¹⁹. ¹³ M I 148²². ¹⁴ (657¹). ¹⁵ J IV 84²². ¹⁶ Kev 329 (infra § 704 C^e
 660^{23, 22}). ¹⁷ (694¹⁰).

^a ita C^eBem^{ns}. ^b Bm madanatthāya. ^c ita C^eBem^{ns}. ^d Bc deses-
 sāmi. ^e ita B^em^{ns}; C^e supinena (= Ja: cf. tamen Sn 331^b). ^f B^em kathin^o.

yane pana "sattamyatthesu cā" ti ¹casaddaggahaṇaṃ vikappa-
natthavāggahaṇānukadḍhanattham eva.

Ettha pana tathvā kiñci vadāma: || saddasatthavidūnaṃ
matavasena hi [C^e 614¹] ²rajakassa vatthaṃ dadāti, Yaññadatto
Devadattassa iṇaṃ dadāti ti ādisu sampadānasaññāya na bha- 5
vitabbaṃ, saddasatthesu hi ³"yassa sammā pūjābuddhiyā anu-
ggahabuddhiyā vā diyate, taṃ sampadānaṃ" ti vuttaṃ, rajakassa
vatthadānañ ^a c' eva Devadattassa iṇadānañ ca pūjāvasena vā
anuggahavasena vā na hoti, accantavacanañ ca na hoti, tasmā
'sammā pakārena assa dadāti ti sampadānaṃ' ti atthena viro- 10
dha[na]to^b sampadānasaññā na^c hoti ti tesam laddhi, ten'
eva *rajakāya*, *Devadattāyā* ti ca catutthi vibhatti tehi na vi-
hitā; chaṭṭhi yeva vihitā: *rajakassā* ti ādinā ti. | Ettha asmā-
kaṃ vinicchayo evaṃ veditabbo: yadi *rajakasaddo vattha-*
saddena sambandhaniyo siyā, 'rajakassa vatthaṃ aññassa kas- 15
saci dadāti' ti attho siyā, rajako ca sāmī siyā; yadi pana
'dhovāpanatthāya vatthaṃ rajakassa dadāti' ti dānena ra-
jako sambandhaniyo siyā, so rajako kathaṃ sampadānaṃ nāma
[C^e 614¹⁵] na siyā · dānakiriyāya paṭiggahaṇabhāve^d tithattā,
tathā hi ⁴"yassa dātukāmo" ti ca ⁵"acittikatvā^e asakkatvā bhik- 20
khussa bhattaṃ adāsi" ti ca ādisu pi dātukāmatāmattena vā
asakkaccadānamattena vā yo dānaṃ gaṇhissati yo ca dānaṃ
gaṇhāti, te sabbe sampadānā honti yeva · sāsana-yuttivasena;
api ca sāsane ⁶"atthāya hitāyā" ti tadatthapayogaṃ t̐apetvā,
⁷"dakāya neti; ⁸saggāya gacchati; ⁹asakkatā c' asma Dhanañ- 25
jayāya; ¹⁰bhiyyoso mattāya; ¹¹gaṇāya bhattā" ti payogesū
vibhattivipallāsanayañ ca t̐apetvā ¹²namoyoga-dānayogādisu
catutthekavacanassa āyādeso na labbhati, tena saṅgītittayā-
rūlhe pāvācane 'buddhāya deti; namo buddhāyā' ti ādini pa-
dāni na^f santi, ¹³"buddhaseṭṭhass' adās' ahaṃ"; ¹⁴namo karohi 30
nāgassā" ti evarūpāni yeva āyādesarahitāni padāni dissanti,

¹ Kev 279 (in fine). ² Candra-v II 1:73 (vide 700¹⁻²). ³ cf. Durga-ṭ ad
Kātantra II 4: 10 (Eggeling p. 497¹⁻²). ⁴ Kc 278. ⁵ ***. ⁶ M I 21²⁷. ⁷ (697⁷).
⁸ (697⁸). ⁹ (697¹⁰). ¹⁰ (697¹⁸). ¹¹ (698¹⁷). ¹² (130²⁴—132³⁰). ¹³ Ap 286²³.
¹⁴ (132¹¹).

^a B^m vatthaṃ dānaṃ. ^b C^eB^m virodhanato; B^{ens} virodhato. ^c B^m om.
^d B^{ens} (recte conī.) paṭiggāhakabhāve. ^e C^eB^{ens} acittim katvā. ^f B^m om.
^g C^eB^e adāsāhaṃ; B^m adāhaṃ.

- tasmā yaṃ Atthasāliniyā āgataṃ ¹"eko puriso kiliṭṭhaṃ^a vatthaṃ rajakassa adāsi" ti padaṃ, tattha *rajakassā* ti catutthiyā bhavitabbaṃ · catutthi-chaṭṭhinaṃ sabbapakārena ²*sa-nam*vibhattinaṃ [C^e 614³⁰] sarūpato ṭhitatṭhāne sadisattā; tathā hi ³"aggassa dātā medhāvi" ti imissā pāliyā atthaṃ vadantehi garūhi ³"aggassa dātā ti aggassa ratanattayassa dātā, atha^b vā aggassa deyyadhammassa dātā" ti catutthi-chaṭṭhinaṃ attho vutto. Iti saddasatthayuttito rajako sāmī hotu · chaṭṭhivibhattivasena vuttattā, sāsanayuttito pana sampadānaṃ hotu · catutthi-chaṭṭhinaṃ
- 10 avisesena vuttattā — katthaci katthaci ṭhāne yebhuyyena pālinaya-saddasatthanayānaṃ aññamaññaṃ accantaviruddhattā ca. Tathā hi saddasatthe ⁴*āpasaddo* bahuvacanantaṃ itthilingaṃ, Bhagavatā āhacca bhāsīte pullingaṃ ekavacanantaṃ; tathā saddasatthe ⁵*dārāsaddo*^c bahuvacanantaṃ pullingaṃ, pāvacane
- 15 vacanadvayayuttaṃ pullingaṃ; saddasatthe ⁶*dhātusaddo* ekantapullingaṃ, pāvacane ekantaitthilingaṃ, [C^e 615¹] evamādayo aññamaññaṃ viruddhasaddagatiyo dissanti; kiñca^d bhiyyo: saddasatthe ⁷*Devadattāyā* ti catutthi, tad eva^e *Devadattāyā* ti padaṃ pālinayaṃ patvā vibhattivipallāsavasena tatiyā-pañcamī-
- 20 chaṭṭhinaṃ atthe catutthi siyā na suddhacatutthi^f · *Yaññadatto Devadattāyā asakkato* ti ādinā yojetabbattā ⁸"asakkatā c' asma Dhanañjayāyā" ti ādisu viya; kiñca^d bhiyyo: ⁹"guṇo assa atthi^g guṇavā" ti ettha saddasatthanayena *assā* ti padaṃ chaṭṭhiyantaṃ bhavati, pālinaye atthakathānaye ca olokiya-
- 25 māne *atthi*saddayogato catutthiyantaṃ yeva bhavati^h, kathaṃ: ¹⁰"udet' ayaṃ cakkhumā ekaṛājā; ¹¹āsāvati nāma latā jātā Cittalatāvane tassā vassasahassena ekaṃ nibbattate phalaṃ taṃ devā payirupāsanti" ti imā dve pāliyo *assā* ti padassa catutthiyantattaṃ sādheṇti; [C^e 615¹⁵] tattha ¹²"cakkhumā ti, sa-
- 30 kalacakkavālavāsinaṃ andhakāraṃ vidhametvā cakkhupaṭilābhakaraṇena yaṃ tena tesamⁱ dinnam^j cakkhu, tena^j cakkhumā ·

¹ As 243¹⁰ (ib. 244¹²⁻¹³ < S III 131⁸⁻⁹). ² 293²⁰⁻²¹. ³ It 89⁵ et Ita (Se 378¹³⁻¹⁴). ⁴ (107²¹—117²). ⁵ (98¹⁰—99¹¹). ⁶ (212¹⁴—206⁵⁻¹⁰, vide et 591¹⁴⁻¹⁹).

⁷ (130²⁷—131³; 131²⁰—132⁶). ⁸ (699²⁵ etc.). ⁹ (Paṇ V 2: 94). ¹⁰ J II 33²².

¹¹ J III 251⁷⁻⁹, Ap 41²⁹—42¹. ¹² Ja II 34¹⁻².

^a B^e kiliṭṭha-. ^b Ita: tattha. ^c ita h. l. C^eB^m; B^ens dāraso. ^d B^m kiñci. ^e C^e ta (om. eva); B^ens taṃ (om. eva). ^f C^eB^ens suddhā catutthi. ^g C^eB^e ad. ti (cf. 701¹). ^h (B^m hoti?). ⁱ (B^e dvinnam). ^j Ja ad.: cakkhunā (ns: tena | cakkhudānena | kroṇ^h).

suriyo", atr' idam nibbacanam: cakkhu etassa atthi^a cakkhumā, cakkhū ti ca kassa cakkhu: ālokadassanasamattam mahājanassa cakkhu, tam mahājanassa cakkhu etassa suriyassa atthi · tena dinnattā ti atthavasena suriyo sampadānam bhavati, na sāmī · dvinnam sāmīnam ettha anicchitabbattā; tathā⁵ āsā etissā atthi ti āsāvati · evaṃnāmikā latā, āsā ti ca kassa āsā: devānam āsā, sā devānam āsā etissā latāya atthi · tam paṭicca uppañjanato ti atthavasena latā sampadānam bhavati, na sāmī · dvinnam sāmīnam etthā pi anicchitabbattā — evamādi ke pālinaye atthakathānaye ca upaparikkhiyamāne yathā¹⁰ vutto attho yeva pāsaṃso, kiṃ saddasatthanayo karissati. Atha vā *rajakassa vattham dadāti* ti ettha saddasatthanayena chaṭṭhi hotu, 'rajakassa hatthe vattham dadāti' ti attham eva mayam gaṇhāma · vacanasesanayassa pi dassanato; evañ ca sati ubhinnaṃ nayānam na koci virodho.

555 Yato apeti yato vā āgacchati, tad apādānam. Yato vā apeti yato vā āgacchati, tam kārakam *apādānasaññam* hoti; apecca ito ādadāti ti apādānam, ito vatthuto kāyavasena cittavasena vā apagantvā aññam gaṇhāti ti attho. ²Keci pana "apanetvā ito ādadāti ti apādānam" ti vadanti; tesam mate 'ito attānam²⁰ cittaṃ vā apanetvā' ti attho. Ayam pi saññā ³*sampadānasaññā* viya anvatthato rūḥito ca katā ti daṭṭhabbam. [C^e 616¹] Tam pana apādānam duvidham · kāyasamyogapubbaka-cittasamyogapubbakāpagamavasena, tathā calāvadhi-niccalāvadhi-vasena; atha vā [ti]^b pana tividham · calāvadhi-niccalāvadhi-²⁵ nevacalāvadhinaniccalāvadhi vasena, tathā niddiṭṭhavisaya-uppattivisaya^c · anumeyyavisayavasena; tam sabbam pabbadam⁴ upari ekato pakāsessāma. *Gāmā apenti munayo; nagarā nig-gato rājā; bhūmito niggato raso*, ⁵*hatthikkhandhā olatati, gehā nikkhamati, Sāvatthito āgacchati*. Apādānam icc anena kv³⁰ attho: ⁶"apādāne pañcamī".

556 Bhayāduppattihetu. Yam bhayādīnam uppattiyā hetu hoti,

¹ cf. Ja III 251¹⁴. || § 555 Kc 273 ||. ² ns: keci kñ² Nās-Rūpasiddhi (Mmd 273 C^e 210²⁷, Rūp 297A C^e 104¹⁸). ³ (693²² 699⁶⁻⁷). ⁴ 708²²—709¹⁸.
⁵ cf. 576¹². ⁶ § 607. || § 556 (Kc 273) Paṇ I 4: 25 ||.

^a C^eB^ens ad. ti (cf. 700²²). ^b B^m ti; C^eB^ens (cont.) tam. ^c ita B^emns; C^e -uppattavisaya- (vide 709¹²).

tañ ca kārakaṃ apādānasaññaṃ hoti: corā bhayaṃ jāyati, ¹"kāmato jāyate bhayaṃ; ²tañhāya jāyati soko" ti^a.

557 Yato pacati vijjotati vā. Yato niharitvā pacati yato vā niggamma^b vijjotati, tam pi kārakaṃ apādānasaññaṃ hoti: kusūlato pacati^c, valāhakā vijjotati cando.

558 Parāḍipubbajidhātādippayoge. Yathārahaṃ parā icc ādiupāsaggapubbānaṃ jidhātādīnaṃ payoge ca taṃ kārakaṃ apādānasaññaṃ hoti; tathā hi ji icc etassa dhātussa parāpubbassa payoge yo asaho, so apādānasañño hoti, taṃ yathā: buddhasmā ¹⁰parājenti aññatitthiyā; bhū icc etassa dhātussa papubbassa payoge yato acchinnapabhavo, so apādānasañño hoti, taṃ yathā: Himavatā pabhavanti pañca mahānadiyo, Anolattamhā mahāsarā pabhavanti, Aciravatiyā pabhavanti kunnadiyo.

559 Aññadināmapayoge. Aññasaddādināṃ nāmānaṃ payoge ca ¹⁵taṃ kārakaṃ apādānasaññaṃ hoti: ³"tato kammato aññaṃ kammaṃ, tato अपaram"^d.

560 Vajjanatthāpa-pariyoge. Vajjanatthehi apa pari icc etehi yoge ca taṃ kārakaṃ apādānasaññaṃ hoti: apa sālāya āyanti vāṇijā, ⁴upari pabbatā devo vassati. Ettha ca suddhanāmānaṃ ²⁰upasaggehi yogo upasaggayogo nāmā ti gahetabbo, na guṇanāmānaṃ upasaggehi yogo; tathā hi ⁵ubhato sujāto puttō ti ādisu upasagge vijjāmāne pi upasaggayogo nāma na bhavati. [C^e 617¹]

561 Uddham-samantatatth'-u-pariyoge^e. U icc upasaggena pari icc ²⁵upasaggena cā ti dvihi upasaggehi yathākkamaṃ 'uddham samantato' ti atthavantehi yoge ca taṃ kārakaṃ apādānasaññaṃ hoti: u-pari pabbatā devo vassati, pabbatassa uddham samantato devo vassati ti attho. Atrāyaṃ vinicchayo: u iti ca pari ti ca upasaggadvayaṃ vuttaṃ, upari ti nipātapadam ³⁰pi atthi; yadi pana upari pabbatā devo ti ettha upari ti nipātapadam siyā, "pabbatā" ti avatvā 'pabbatassā' ti vā 'pabbate' ti vā vattabbaṃ siyā, evaṃ avacanena viññāyati: u-pari ti

¹ Dhp 215^b. ² Dhp 216^a. || § 558 Kev 274 ("dhātu-"); Rūp C^e 105¹⁴ ||. || § 559 cf. Rūp 105²¹ ||. ³ ***. || § 560 Kev 274 ("upasaggayoga-") ||. ⁴ (vide 702²⁷ sqq.). ⁵ Kev 274 ("nāma-"). || § 561: Mmd 214³⁸⁻⁴¹ ||.

^a Be om. ti. ^b Be nikkhamma. ^c Bm h. l. paccati. ^d Be param. ^e B^{ens} uddham-samantatatthupari^o (703³).

idaṃ upasaggadvayavasena vuttan ti. Uddhaṃ-samanta(ta)tth'-
upari^a ti kimatthaṃ: ¹"vividhāni phalajātāni asmiṃ upari
pabbate" ti ettha upariśaddo nipātattā 'uddhan' ti atthamat-
tam eva dīpeti na 'uddhaṃ samantato' ti atthan ti nāpanat-
thaṃ.

562 Mariyādābhividdhatthaā-yāvayoge. Mariyādābhividdhiatthena^b ā
icc upasaggena yāva iti nipātena ca yoge taṃ kārakaṃ apā-
dānasaññaṃ hoti: ā pabbatā khettaṃ, ā nagarā khadiravanāṃ,
²ā Brahmaloḥā saddo abbhuggacchali; ³"yāva Jetuttaranagarā^c
maggā alaṃkari; ⁴yāva Brahmaloḥā saddo abbhuggaṇchi; 10
⁵yāva Brahmaloḥā ekakoḷāhalaṃ jātaṃ". Ettha ca ā pabbatā
ti ādayo payogā saddasatthanayavasena vuttā, yāva Jetutta-
ranagarā^c ti ādayo pana pālinayavasena ti veditabbā.

563 Patinidhi-patidānatthapātiyoge. Patinidhi-patidānatthena [vā]^d
pāti icc upasaggena yoge ca taṃ kārakaṃ apādānasaññaṃ 15
hoti: buddhamaṃ pāti Sāriputto dhammadesanāya ālapati temā-
saṃ, ghatam assa telasmā pāti dadāti, uppalam assa padumasmā
pāti dadāti, kanakam assa hiraññasmā pāti dadāti.

564 Visuṃ-puthuyoge^e. Visuṃ puthu^f icc etehi nipātehi yoge
ca taṃ kārakaṃ apādānasaññaṃ hoti: tehi visuṃ, tato visuṃ, 20
^gariyehi puthag^g evāyaṃ jano.

565 Aññatrayoge pañcamī, tatiyā ca. Aññatra icc etena nipātena
yoge pañcamī vibhatti hoti tatiyā ca: [C^e 618¹] ²"nāññatra^h
sabbanissaggā sotthiṃ passāmi pañinaṃ"; aññatra buddhuppādā
lokassa saccābhisamayo n' althi; ³"tadantaramⁱ ko jāneyya añ- 25
ñatra Tathāgatenā".

566 Rite-vināyoge dutiyā ca. Rite vinā icc etehi nipātehi yoge
pañcamī tatiyā dutiyā^j ca hoti: rite saddhammā kulo sukhaṃ
bhavati · rite saddhammaṃ · rite saddhammena vā; vinā sad-

¹ J VI 564¹². || § 562 Rūp 298 C^e 105³⁰ + Mmd C^e 214³² ||. ² Kev 274
(Senart 126¹⁵). ³ cf. Ja VI 592⁵. ⁴ Vin III 19⁵; Sp I 78²². ⁵ cf. Sp I 95¹².
|| § 563 < Kev 274 (Senart 126¹⁵⁻¹⁹); Rūp C^e 105³²⁻³⁴ ||. ⁶ Rūp C^e 106² cf. Sv
I 59²⁹⁻³⁰. ⁷ S I 54⁴. ⁸ A III 350³ (ns cit. Mp et Mp-!). || § 566 Kev 274
(Senart 126²²⁻¹²⁷; "api") ||.

a C^eB^mns samantatthupari. b [ns: pariyaḍaṃ nūhik paṃaṃ maṃ prū hu
Abhidhān-vīkaṃ chui eñ¹; supra 622 n. 20]. c B^ens Cetutt^o. d C^eB^mns vā; B^e
om. (ns comp. fecit). e B^ens -puthuyoge; C^ens ad. ca. f B^ens putha.
g B^m puthug. h B^m na aññatra (= S). i B^m tadanantaram (= A E^e). j C^e
dutiya tatiya.

dhammā n' atth' añño^a koci nātho loke vijjati · vinā saddhammaṃ · vinā saddhammena vā; vinā buddhamhā · vinā buddhaṃ · vinā buddhena vā.

567 Pabhutyādyatthe¹ tadatthappayoge ca. Pabhutiādiatthe ca tadatthappayoge ca taṃ kārakaṃ *apādānasaññaṃ* hoti: ²"yato haṃ bhagini ariyāya jātiyā jāto; ³yato sarāmi attānaṃ yato patto 'smi viññutaṃ; ⁴yato pabhuti; ⁵yato paṭṭhāya; ⁶tato paṭṭhāya; ⁷ito paṭṭhāya; ⁸ajjato paṭṭhāya".

568 Kāraka-kiriyānaṃ majjhatṭhā kāladdhā ca. Atthayojanakkama-vasena pana dvinnāṃ apādāna-kammakārakānaṃ vā pubbaparakiriyānaṃ vā majjhe ṭhitā kāladdhā ca *apādānasañña* honti: *pakkhasmā vijjhati migam, kosā vijjhati kuñjaram, māsa-smā bhuñjati bhojanam.* Tatra 'luddako^b ito pakkhasmā migam vijjhati' ti atthayojanakkamo · kārakavasena, kiriyāvasena pana ¹⁵'luddako^b ajja migam vijjhivā pakkhasmā vijjhati' ti; esa nayo itaratrā pi.

569 Rakkhaṇatthānaṃ icchitam aniechitañ ca. Rakkhaṇatthānaṃ dhātūnaṃ payoge, yaṃ icchitaṃ yañ ca aniechitaṃ, taṃ kārakaṃ *apādānasaññaṃ* hoti: *kāke rakkhanti taṇḍulā, ucchūhi gaje² rakkhanti, mantino mantena dārakehi piṣāce rakkhanti, yavā paṭisedhenti gāvo, ³"nānārogato vā nānāupaddavato vā ārak-khaṃ gaṇhantu"; akusalehi dhammehi mānaṣaṃ nivāreti; ⁴"pāpā cittaṃ nivāraye".*

570 Yassādaṣṣanaṃ iccham antaradhāyati. Yassa adassanaṃ icchanto koci antaradhāyati tattha tattha paṭicchannatṭhāne bhayena niliyati, taṃ kārakaṃ *apādānasaññaṃ* hoti: *upajjhāyā antaradhāyati sisso, mātara ca pīlara ca antaradhāyati putto.* Idaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ bhayena antaradhānaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ, iddhiyā adassanagamanasaṃkhāte antaradhāne pana sattaṃ ³⁰vibhatti hoti, tassa ca lakkhaṇaṃ ¹¹upari bhavissati. [C^e 619¹]

|| § 567 Rūp 298 C^e 106⁸ (Kev 274 Senart 127¹⁻⁴; "ca") ||. ¹ ns cit. Rūp-ṭ. ² M II 103¹². ³ J VI 79². ⁴ cf. Vva 158². ⁵ Ja VI 79¹¹. ⁶ Ja I 78⁸. ⁷ Vva 157²⁰. ⁸ Vva 246²² (cf. Tha ad Th 485²³). || § 568 Mmd C^e 215¹⁻⁹; Kev 274 ("adi"), Rūp C^e 106⁴ ||. || § 569 Kc 275 + Rūp 299 C^e 106¹² ("ca") ||. ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ Dh 116^b. || § 570 Kc 276 ||. ¹¹ § 573.

^a *īla* B^m (ns: vijjati hū so ākhyat katta² phrae sañ || vā | n'atthi vijjati | ma rhi | natthi nipāt paṭisedhattha); B^c n'atthi 'añño; C^e nāñño (cf. Rūp C^e 106²; Sd C^e 789²²). ^b B^m luddhako.

571 Dūr'-antik'-addhakālanimmāna^a-tvālopa-disāyoga-vibhatt'-āra(ti)-ppayoga-suddha-pamocana-hetu-vivitta-pamāṇa-pubbādiyoga-bandhana-guṇavacana-pañha-kathana-thoka-kiccha-katipayākattusu ca. Dūratthe antikathe addhanimmāne^a kālanimmāne^a tvālope disāyoge vibhatte āra(ti)ppayoge suddhatthe pamocane hetutthe vivittatthe⁵ pamāṇe pubbādiyoge bandhane guṇavacane pañhe kathane thoke kicche katipaye akattari ca icc etesv atthesu payogesu ca taṃ kārakaṃ apādānasaññaṃ hoti. Dūratthappayoge tāva: ¹kivādūro ito Naḷakāragāmo; ²"tato ha ve dūratarāṃ vadanti"; ³gāmato nātidūre; ⁴"ārakā te moghapurisā imasmā¹⁰ dhammavinayā ārakā tehi Bhagavā"; dūratthe: ⁵"dūrato vā-gamma^b"; ⁶dūrato va namassanti; ⁷addasa ... Bhagavantam dūrato va āgacchantam" [C'e 619¹⁵] — dūratthappayoge dutiyā ca tatiyā ca: *dūraṃ gāmaṃ āgato, dūrena gāmena āgato, dūrato gāmā^c āgato ti attho, dūraṃ gāmena vā; ārakāsaddayoge dutiyā¹⁵ tatiyā ca chaṭṭhī ca: ārakā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ, anena dhammavinayena, ⁸"ārakā mandabuddhīnaṃ" icc evamādi. Antikatthappayoge: antikam gāmā, āsannaṃ gāmā, samīpaṃ gāmā — gāmassa samīpan ti attho; yathāsambhavaṃ dutiyā ca tatiyā ca chaṭṭhī ca: antikam gāmam¹⁰ · antikam gāmena, āsannaṃ gāmam¹⁰ · āsannaṃ gāmena, samīpaṃ saddhammam¹⁰ · samīpaṃ saddhammena, ⁹"nibbānass' eva santike" — ¹⁰"ārakā ca vijānataṃ" ettha pana ārakāsaddo samīpavācako datṭhabbo, Bhagavā hi vijānataṃ santike ti attho. [C'e 619³⁰] Addha-kālanimmāne^a: ito Madhurāya catusu yojanesu Saṃ-²⁵ kassam; Rājagahato pañcaccattālisayojanamattake Sāvattī; ¹¹"ito kho^d bhikkhave ekanavutikappe; ¹²ito tiṇṇam māsānam accayena parinibbāyissāmi" icc evamādi. Tvālope kammādhikaraṇesu: ¹³"pāsādā saṃkameyya, ¹⁴hatthikkhandhā saṃkameyya, ¹⁵āsana vutṭhaheyya" icc evamādi; ettha ca tvālopo nāma³⁰ atthasambhave pi sati tvāpaccayantassa saddassa avijjamānatā, tathā hi ¹²"pāsādā saṃkameyyā" ti ettha pāsādam abhirū-*

|| § 571 Kc 277 ||. ¹ (M II 206¹⁹). ² J V 483²¹. ³ Rūp C'e 107¹². ⁴ cf. S IV 43¹³ (ns cit. et Dhp 253^d); contra It 91². ⁵ ***. ⁶ D III 197¹² ... 202²¹. ⁷ D I 179². ⁸ (580¹¹). ⁹ S I 33¹⁴. ¹⁰ (580¹²). ¹¹ D II 2¹². ¹² cf. D II 106¹⁹⁻²⁰. ¹³ S I 95³⁰ ("Tamotamasut", ns). ¹⁴ S I 95²⁹. ¹⁵ ***.

^a C'e o'nimmāṇo ubique. ^b C'e va āgamma. ^c ns gāmato. ^d Bm vo; D; so ekanavuto kappo.

hitvā tamhā pāsādā aññaṃ pāsādaṃ saṃkameyyā ti [C^e 620¹]
 attho, esa nayo ¹"hatthikkhandhā saṃkameyyā" ti etthā pi, ²"āsa-
 nā vuṭṭhaheyyā" ti ettha pana āsane nisiditvā tamhā āsanā vuṭ-
 ṭhaheyyā ti attho, — evaṃ kammādhikaraṇesu pañcamī vibhatti
 5 bhavati, kammādhikaraṇabhūtāni yeva vatthūni *tvālo*pavisaye
 apādānaṃ nāma hontī ti attho. Disāyoge ca pañcamī bhavati,
 tattha disā ca disāyogo ca disāyogo ³sarūpekasesanayena, ta-
 smiṃ disāyoge; ettha ca *disā*vacanena disattho gahito, *disāyoga*-
 vacanena disatthavācīhi yogo. Tattha disatthavācīhi yoge tāva
 10 ⁴"ito sā purimā disā . . . ito sā dakkhiṇā disā . . . ito sā pac-
 chimā disā . . . ito sā uttarā disā; ⁵Avicito^a upari Bha-
 vaggam antare^b; ⁶uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā; ⁷yato
 khemaṃ tato bhayaṃ; [C^e 620¹⁵] ⁸yato assosum Bhagavantam".
⁹Disatthe: *puratthimato dakkhiṇato* ti ādi, ettha pana sattami-
 15 yatthe *topaccayo* bhavissati. Vibhatte pañcamī bhavati chaṭṭhi
 ca, ettha ¹⁰vibhattaṃ nāma sayam vibhattass' eva tadaññaato
 guṇena vibhajanaṃ: *yato paññatāro vā^c viññatāro vā n' atthi*;
Mādhurā Pāḷaliputtakehi abhirūpatarā; ¹¹"attadanto tato varaṃ;
¹²channavutinaṃ pāsaṇḍānaṃ dhammānaṃ pavaraṃ yadidaṃ
 20 sugatavinayo" icc evamādi. Āratippayoge: ¹³"gāmadhammā
 vasaladhammā asaddhammā ārati virati paṭivirati; ¹⁴pāṇātipātā
 veramaṇī" icc evamādi. Suddhatthappayoge: ¹⁵"lobhaniyehi
 dhammehi suddho asaṃsattho" icc evamādi. [C^e 620³⁰] Pamoca-
 natthappayoge: ¹⁶"parimutto dukkhasmā ti vadāmi; ¹⁷mutto
 25 'smi mārabandhanā; ¹⁸na te muccanti maccuno^d; ¹⁹mokkhanti
 mārabandhanā" icc evamādi. ²⁰Hetuatthe: *kasmā hetunā*,
²¹"kasmā nu tumhaṃ^e daharā na miyare; ²²kasmā idh' eva mara-
 ṇaṃ bhavissati; ²³yasmā aniyatā keci ²⁴yasmā-t-iha bhikkhave . . .
 tasmā-t-iha bhikkhave; ²⁵yamkāraṇā tamkāraṇā; ²⁶kiṃkāraṇā
 30 amma tuvaṃ pamajjasi" — aññehi pana lakkhaṇehi hetutthe

¹ (705²⁹). ² (705²⁹). ³ Mmd C^e 219⁹ *cū*. Kc 390. ⁴ D III 197¹, 198¹,
 198², 202⁷. ⁵ ***. ⁶ M I 57¹⁴. ⁷ J III 513²¹ (ns *confert* Vin III 162²⁰⁻²¹).
⁸ ***. ⁹ 706¹³⁻¹⁵ = Rūp C^e 107²⁰⁻²². ¹⁰ Rūp C^e 108¹⁻²; ns *cū*. Mmd C^e 219⁹⁻²².
¹¹ Dhp 322^d. ¹² (Mmd C^e 219¹⁸). ¹³ ***. ¹⁴ Khp II 1. ¹⁵ ***. ¹⁶ S III 31²².
¹⁷ cf. Th 680^f. ¹⁸ ***. ¹⁹ Dhp 37^d. ²⁰ cf. § 648—655. ²¹ J IV 52²¹. ²² ***.
²³ Abhidh-av 17¹⁰. ²⁴ (618²⁶). ²⁵ (§ 648). ²⁶ (280²⁷).

^a Kev *ad. yāva*. ^b Kev *ad. bahusattanikāyā vasanti*. ^c Bm *om*. ^d C^eBe
 maccunā (= Rūp C^e 108¹⁵). ^e J: tuyhaṃ (*sed* amhaṃ J IV 53⁹).

paṭhamā ca tatiyā ca chaṭṭhi^a ca^a bhavati, [C^e 621¹] tā ca kho kiriyābhisambandhe datṭhabbā, na pana ¹"ko nu kho bhante^b hetu ko paccayo mahato bhūmicālassa pātubhāvāyā" ti ādisu kiriyābhisambandharahitesu payogesu —, ²"na attahetu alikaṃ bhaṇanti^c; ³kiṃ nu jātim na rocesi; ⁴yañ ca putte na pas- 5 sāmi; ⁵taṃ taṃ Gotama pucchāmi"; *kena kāraṇena va- desi, yena kāraṇena*, ⁶"tena kāraṇena; ⁷atha tvaṃ kena vaṇṇena kena vā pana hetunā anuppatto brahāraññaṃ" — ⁸"saddhāya tarati oghaṃ" ettha ca *saddhāyā* ti ayaṃ saddo hetuattho ti garūhi vuttaṃ —; ⁹"kena Kassapa bālassa dassanaṃ nā- 10 bhikaṃkhasi; ¹⁰yena-m-idh' ekacce sattā; ¹¹tena nimittena; ¹²tena vuttaṃ; ¹³taṃ kissa hetu; ¹⁴kissa tumhe kilamatha". Vivecanappayoge: ¹⁵"vivitto pāpakā^d dhammā; ¹⁶vivicca' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi" icc evamādi. Pamā- ṇatthe: ¹⁷*āyāmato ca vilthārato ca yojanaṃ gambhīrato* [C^e 621¹⁵] ¹⁸*ca^e puthulato ca yojanaṃ Candabhāgāya pamāṇaṃ^f*, ¹⁹*parikkhe- pato navasatayojanaparimāṇo^g Majjhimadeso^h*, ²⁰"dīghatoⁱ nava vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyā pamāṇikā karetabbā"; tatiyā ca: ²¹*yojanaṃ āyāmena yojanaṃ vilthārena yojanaṃ ubbedhena sāsa- parāsi*. Pubbādiyoge: paṭhamatthavācakena *pubbasaddena* ²²yogo pubbayogo^j, ettha *pubbādīgahaṇaṃ* adisatthavuttinaṃ pubbādināṃ gahaṇatthaṃ, tathā hi ²³visuṃ disāyogo gahito: ²⁴"pubbe va me bhikkhave sambodhā; ²⁵ito pubbe nāhosi; ²⁶tato paraṃ paccantimā janapadā; ²⁷tato aparena samayena; ²⁸tato ut- tari(m)" icc evamādi. Bandhanatthappayoge bandhanahe- 29 tumhi iṇe^k: *saṭasmā baddho naro rañṇā*; — tatiyā ca: *salena baddho naro rañṇā* icc evamādi. Guṇavacane: *paññāya^l vimuttimano^m*, *issariyā[ya]ⁿ janaṃ* [C^e 621³⁰] *rakkhali rājā*, ³¹"silato naṃ pasam-

¹ A IV 312¹⁴, D II 107¹⁰. ² J V 146¹⁵ (*infra* 731¹⁸). ³ (731²⁰). ⁴ J VI 561²⁰ (*codd.* Cks Lk). ⁵ S I 13¹⁰ (Vm 2⁵). ⁶ Bva *ad* Bv 2: 101^c. ⁷ J VI 543¹⁻². ⁸ Sn 184^a. ⁹ J IV 241². ¹⁰ A II 159³⁵. ¹¹ (Netta *ad* Nett 25¹²). ¹² Ja I 3²⁵ Sv I 26¹⁰. ¹³ M I 1¹⁷. ¹⁴ ***. ¹⁵ ***. ¹⁶ D I 73²². ¹⁷ 707¹²⁻¹⁸ = Rūp 108²⁰⁻²³. ¹⁸ Ja I 49¹⁶. ¹⁹ Vin III 149¹² IV 279¹¹. ²⁰ ***. ²¹ (705¹ 706⁶). ²² (291⁹). ²³ cf. Sn 955^a. ²⁴ Vin I 197²² Sv I 173¹¹. ²⁵ ***. ²⁶ Vin IV 80¹⁸. ²⁷ ***.

a Be *om.* b D *om.* c *ita* CeBm; B^{cs}ns bhaṇeti; J: bhaṇāti. d Bm pāpaka-. e B^{cm} *om.* f Rūp: parimāṇaṃ. g Bm navasatayojanasatap^o; Rūp navayojanasatap^o. h ns majjhimapadeso (Ja I 49¹²; III 364¹¹). i Vin: dīghaso. j *ita* (*con.*) B^{cs}ns; CeBm pubbādiyogo. k CeBm ito. l Kev: mutto. m B^{cm}ns issariyāya; Ce issariyā (= Kev).

santi". Pañha-kathanesu: *kuto 'si tvaṃ, kuto bhavaṃ* — *Pāḷi-puttalo*; ettha ca kathanam nāma vissajjanam^a, yaṃ pana Kaccāyanappakaraṇe ¹"pañhe *tvālope* kammādhikaraṇesū" ti ārabhitvā "abhidhammaṃ sutvā abhidhammā pucchanti · abhi-
5 dhammaṃ · abhidhammena vā, vinayaṃ sutvā vinayā pucchanti · vinayaṃ · vinayena vā, evaṃ suttā, geyyā, veyyākaraṇā, gāthāya, udānā, itivuttakā, jātakā, abbhutadhammā, vedallā icc evamādi" ti ca vuttaṃ, tathā ²"kathane *tvālope* kammādhikaraṇesū" ti ārabhitvā "abhidhammaṃ sutvā abhi-
10 dhammā kathayanti · abhidhammaṃ · abhidhammena vā, vinayaṃ sutvā vinayā kathayanti · vinayaṃ · vinayena vā, evaṃ suttā, geyyā, veyyākaraṇā gāthāya^b [C^e 622¹] icc evamādi" ti ca vuttaṃ, taṃ "*tvālope*" yeva vattabbaṃ, "pañhe" ti ca "kathane" ti ca *tvāloparahitappayogavasena* visuṃ vattabbaṃ,
15 idha pana ³visuṃ vuttaṃ. Thokatthādisu ⁴appatthavacane pañcamī tatiyā ca; yadā hi dhammamattam adhippetam na dabbam, tadā thokādinam asatvavacanatā^c, yadā pana *thokena visena mato* ti ādinā dabbam adhippetam, tadā tesam satvavacanatā: *thokā muccati, appamattakā muccati*; ⁵"kicchā laddho piyo putto"; *katipayā mutto, thokena appamattakena kicchena katipayena* icc evamādi. Akattari ⁶akārake^d nāpake hetumhi: ⁷"katattā upacitattā ussannattā vipulattā uppannam hoti cakkhuviññānam" icc evamādi. — *Ādisaddena* ye amhehi anupadiṭṭhā apādānapayogā, te payogavicakkhaṇehi^f yojetabbā. Idāni tesam apā-
25 dānānam kāyasaññogapubbakādivasena pabhedaṃ kathayāma: [C^e 622¹⁵] *gāmā apenli munayo* ti ādisu hi kāyasaññogapubbakassa apagamanassa vijjamānattā gāmādi apādānam kāyasaññogapubbakam nāma, *pāṇātipātā vīramatī* ti ādisu pana cittasaññogapubbakassa apagamanassa vijjamānattā pāṇātipātādi apādānam
30 cittasaññogapubbakam nāma; tathā *dhāvātā hatthimhā patilo*

¹ Kcv 277 (Senart 130²¹⁻²²). ² Kcv 277 (Senart 130²²—131²). ³ ns: Anokāsakatasikkhāpud eñ¹ padabhajanti nhuik [Vin IV 344¹⁹⁻²⁰] *tvālopa* ca so nañ² phrañ¹ yū ce lui so kroñ¹ Kaccañ³-kyam³ nhuik "*tvālopa*" ca sañ¹ kui chui sañ¹ ||. ⁴ (Mmd C^e 219³⁸). ⁵ J VI 87^{15, 19} (ns *cit.* Cp III 6: 3^a et J V 330¹⁰). ⁶ (Rūp C^e 109¹⁹). ⁷ cf. (D III 146¹ +) Vibh 297²⁸ Dhs § 556.

^a Bm *h. l.* visajjanam. ^b Bm gāthā; B^e *suppl.* udānā . . . vedallā. ^c Bm asatvāv^o. ^d C^eBm akāraṇe. ^e ns nāpakahetumhi. ^f Bm payogā vicakkh^o.

amkusaggaho ti ādisu hatthiādi apādānaṃ calamariyādabhū-
tattā calāvadhi nāma · calañ ca taṃ avadhi cā ti atthena,
pabbatā oḷaranti vanacarā ti ādisu pabbatādi apādānaṃ nic-
calamariyādabhūtattā niccalāvadhi nāma · niccalañ ca taṃ
avadhi cā ti atthena, imehi dvihi pakārehi vinimuttaṃ^a 5
¹*buddhasmā pati Sāriputto*, ²"kāmato jāyate bhayan" ti ca
ādisu buddhādi apādānaṃ n'eva calāvadhi na niccalāva-
dhi nāma · avadhibhāvena agahetabbattā — evaṃ apādānaṃ
duvidhaṃ tividhañ ca bhavati. Puna taṃ tividhañ ca · niddiṭṭha-
visayasādivasena; tattha *gāmā apagacchaṭi* ti ādi niddiṭṭha- 10
visayaṃ nāma · apādānavisayassa [C^e 622³⁰] kiriyāvisesassa nid-
diṭṭhattā; *kusūlato pacati*^b, ³*abhidhammā kalhayati, valāhakā*
vijjolaṭi ⁴ti upattavisayaṃ nāma, 'valāhakā niggamma^d vijjo-
tati' ti ādinā upādeyyo^e ettha kiriyāviseso; ⁵*Mādhurā Pāḷali-*
puttakehi abhirūpatarā ti anumeyyavisayaṃ nāma, Mādhurā 15
Pāḷaliputtakehi ukkaṃsiyanti kenaci guṇenā ti anumeyyo ettha
kiriyāviseso, 'upattavisayo^c viya na niyato koci' ti ayaṃ assa
upattavisayato^c bhedo ti.

572 Yo ādhāro tam okāsaṃ. Yo kattu-kammasamavetanāṃ nisajja-
pacanādikiriyānaṃ ādhārakaṭṭhena ādhāro, taṃ kārakaṃ *okāsa-* 20
saññaṃ hoti. Bhuso kiriyaṃ dhāreti ti ādhāro, so eva tāsāṃ
kiriyānaṃ patiṭṭhānaṭṭhena okāsattā okāsaṃ nāma ti vuccati,
[C^e 623¹] tathā hi *kaḷe nisīdati Devadatto* ti ettha kaṭo Deva-
dattaṃ dhārento^f taṃsamavetaṃ āsanakiriyāṃ dhāreti, *thāliyaṃ*
odanaṃ pacati ti ettha thāli taṇḍulaṃ dhārenti^g taṃsamavetaṃ 25
pi pacanakiriyāṃ dhāreti. || Yajj evaṃ, kattu-kammānaṃ eva
padhānavasena kiriyādhārasambhavato tesāṃ eva *okāsasañ-*
ñāya bhavitabbaṃ ti. | Na bhavitabbaṃ, kasmā: paṭiladdhavi-
saṇāmatā; tasmā paramparāya pi kiriyādhārakaṃ kaṭādikāṃ
yeva *okāsasaññaṃ* labhati ti avagantabbaṃ. So 'yaṃ okāso 30
catubbidho: vyāpiko opasilesiko sāmipiko vesayiko ti. Tattha
vyāpiko nāma^h sakalo pi ādhārabhūto attho ādheyyena pat-

¹ (703¹⁶). ² (702²). ³ (cf. 708⁶). ⁴ ns: *itīsadda* adyattha. ⁵ (706¹⁸).

|| § 572 Kc 280 ||.

^a Be^{ms} vinimuttaṃ. ^b Ce Be^m paccati. ^c Ce upāttavo; Be^{ms} uppattivo (701²⁷). ^d Be^{ns} nikkhamma. ^e ?; Be^{ms} upāteyyo (= kya ce ap eñ¹ | thut ap eñ¹); Ce upāteyyo (cf. 701²⁷). ^f Ce Be^{ns} dhārayanto. ^g Ce Be^{ns} dhārayanti. ^h *addendum* 'yattha'?

- thaṭṭho hoti, taṃ yathā: *tilesu telaṃ, ucchusu raso, dadhimhi sappi* ti; opasilesiko nāma paccekasiddhānaṃ bhāvānaṃ yattha upasilesa upagamo hoti, taṃ yathā: *kaḷe nisidati* ti; sāmīpiko nāma yattha samīpe sāmīpikavohāraṃ katvā ādhā-
 5 rabhāvo [C^e 623¹⁵] vikappiyati, taṃ yathā: ¹"Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati", *Gaṅgāyaṃ vajo* ti. — Pātañjalīnā^a pi vuttaṃ: ²"catūhi pakārehi atatttha 'so'^b ti bhavati, katthaci taṃṭhānavasena: mañcā ukkuṭṭhiṃ karonti ti, katthaci samīpavasena: Gaṅgāyaṃ ghoso, [†]Kurusu vasatī^c ti, katthaci taṃsahacarabhāvena^d: yatthi^e pa-
 10 vesaya, kunte pavesayā ti, katthaci taṃkiriyaṃcaraṇena: aBrahmadatte 'Brahmadatto 'yam' iti"; vesayiko nāma yattha aññatthābhāvavasena desantarāvacchedavasena vā ādhāraparikappo, taṃ yathā: *bhūmisu manussā · jalesu macchā · ākāse sakuṇā* ti. Sabbo pi cāyaṃ padhānavasena vā parikappitava-
 15 sena vā kiriyāya patitthā bhavati ti okāso ti vutto. || Yaṃ pan' ettha vuttaṃ ³"kattu-kammasamavetanāṃ kiriyānaṃ ādhāro" ti, taṃ ⁴"bhiyyo khaggamhi obhāso" ti ettha kathaṃ yujjati ti ce. | Yujjat' eva; yathā hi ⁵*bhūmisu manussā* ti etasmīṃ payoge 'vasanti' ti kattusamavetā vasanakiriyā^f avijjāmānā pi vacanase-
 20 sanayena āharitabbā hoti, evaṃ etaṃ^g ⁴"bhiyyo [C^e 623³⁰] khaggamhi obhāso" ti etthā pi 'ahosi' ti kattusamavetā kiriyā avijjāmānā pi vacanasesanayena āharitabbā va hoti, loke^h hi katthaci katthaci vohāravisaṃse sesaṃ katvā vācaṃ bhaṇati^h; tathā hi koci ekaṃ gehe paṭiyattaṃ khīraṃ pāyetukāmo 'tvam
 25 gehaṃ pavisa, pavisetvāⁱ khīraṃ pivā' ti vattabbe vacanasesaṃ katvā *pavisa khīraṃ* ti āha, sāsane pi dissati ⁶"yesaṃ ayyānaṃ sūciyā attho, ahaṃ sūciyā" ti ca ⁷"yassa pañhena^j attho, so maṃ pañhena ahaṃ veyyākaraṇenā" ti; tasmā ettha saṃsayo na kātabbo.
- 30 **573 Yatth' iddhiy' antaradhāyati.** Yasmīṃ ṭhāne koci iddhiyā antaradhāyati, taṃ ṭhānabhūtaṃ kārakaṃ okāsasaññaṃ hoti:

¹ A I 1¹ (Mp I 15¹⁸⁻²⁸ Sp I 109¹³⁻²¹ Pj I 112²⁸—113¹⁸). ² Mahābhāṣya vol. II 218¹⁴⁻¹⁹. ³ (709¹⁹). ⁴ (Mmd Ce 228¹¹). ⁵ (710¹³). ⁶ vide Vin IV 167⁴ (cf. *supra* 344 n. f.). ⁷ *** (ns cit. Mp). || § 573 Kev 276 ("vā"); *supra* 704²⁹ ||.

^a ita CeBemns. ^b Mahābhāṣya: atasmīn sah. ^c ita CeBemns; Mahābhāṣya: kūpe Gargakulam. ^d CeBm °sahacāra°. ^e (o: yaṣṭiḥ); Bm yaṭṭhi, CeBe ns yatthiṃ. ^f Ce kattusamavetavasena kiriyā. ^g ita CeBe; ns evaṃ esā; Bm evaṃ eta > evaṃ eva? ^h sic Bemns; Ce loko ... bhaṇati. ⁱ (Bm pavisa pavisetvā). ^j Bm pañhe.

[C^e 624¹] ¹"sā devatā antarahitā pabbate Gandhamādane;
²Jetavane antarahito Bhagavā; ³tato so dummano yakkho tath'
 ev' antarahāyatha^a; ⁴app ekacce maṃ abhivādetvā anta-
 radhāyimsu". || Ādhāraṇalakkhaṇaṃ^b okāsakārakaṃ ||.
 — Iti chakārakaṃ pakāsitaṃ hoti. 5

Idāni samānavisayaṃ kārakachakkaṃ vuccate:

Yo yattha yena yaṃ ⁵vā karoti, tāni kattu-okāsa-karaṇa-
 kammāni: *puriso araṇṇe hatthena kammaṃ karoti*, sabbattha
 kattā ⁶netabbo. Yaṃ yassa yattha vā deti, tāni kamma-sam-
 padān'-okāsāni: ⁷dānaṃ bhikkhussa adāsi, ⁸dānaṃ bhikkhumhi ¹⁰
deti, ⁹"yattha dinnaṃ mahapphalaṃ". Yato yattha jāyati, tāni
 apādān'-okāsāni: ¹⁰"yasmā so jāyate 'gini'"; *corā^c bhayaṃ jāyati*;
¹¹"yattha so [C^e 624¹⁵] jāyati dhiro". Yaṃ yattha yato vā gaṇhāti,
 tāni kamm'-okāsāpādānāni: *brāhmaṇaṃ hatthe gaṇhāti*, ¹²"Mad-
 diṃ hatthe gaheṭvāna; ¹³nāgaṃ gaheṭvā soṇḍāya"; ¹⁴ācariyassa ¹⁵
santike sippaṃ gaṇhāti; *ācariyupajjhāyehi sikkhaṃ gaṇhāti*.
 || Garū pana sattamivisaye ¹⁵purisassa bāhūsu gaheṭvā, ¹⁵bo-
 dhisattassa^d *muddhani cumbitvā* ti^e udāharitvā kammani sat-
 tamivibhattuppattiṃ vadanti. | Taṃ ¹²"Maddiṃ hatthe gahe-
 tvānā" ti ādikāya pāṭiyā dassanato ¹⁶purisaṃ ¹⁷bodhisattaṃ ti ²⁰
 ca ¹⁸vibhattiṃ vipariṇāmetvā^f ¹thāne yeva sattamī ti gaheṭva-
 baṃ. — Iti samāsato samānavisayaṃ kārakachakkaṃ pakāsi-
 taṃ hoti.

574 Na chaṭṭhivihitatto kārakaṃ^g, yathāmantanaṃ. Yathā āman-
 taṇasaṃkhāto attho kārakasaṇṇo na hoti, tathā chaṭṭhiyā vihito 25
 attho kārakasaṇṇo na hoti.

575 Yassa saṃ yassa vā pati, taṃ sāmī. Yassa atthajātassa dha-

¹ J VI 92¹⁷. ² vide A I 64²². ³ Sn 449^{cd}. ⁴ ita suppl. D III 206¹², cf. D III
 205²³⁻²⁴. ⁵ ns: "yato" | akraṇ apādān mha | "yadatthāya" | akraṇ sampadān akyui⁸
 āhā || vāsaddā phraṇ¹ yū ||. ⁶ ns: puriso karoti, puriso araṇṇe karoti, puriso
 hatthena karoti, puriso kammaṃ karoti hu choṇ le hū lui. ⁷ (Cp I 2: 7c).
⁸ (Cp I 4: 9b). ⁹ Sn 191^d. ¹⁰ J IV 26¹⁷ (supra 185¹⁵). ¹¹ Dhp 193^c. ¹² J VI
 570^b, Cp I 9: 50^a. ¹³ Cp I 3: 5^a; 9: 20^a. ¹⁴ (Ja I 285¹⁸). ¹⁵ Rūp 309 (C^e 114²⁹).
¹⁶ (cf. M I 365¹⁹). ¹⁷ (cf. J V 328¹⁸⁻¹⁹). ¹⁸ ns: vibhattiṃ | chaṭṭhi vibhat kui ||
 vipariṇāmetvā | dutiyā pran rve¹ || thāne yeva | okāsa araṇhik paṇ lhyāṇ ||.
 || § 574 Rūp C^e 110⁴ + 93¹²; infra 712^a—713¹¹ + 713¹⁷ ||.

^a B^m oyat(h)i. ^b B^e ādhāralakkhaṇaṃ. ^c B^m verā (?). ^d Rūp om.

^e B^m om. ^f ita B^e ns; C^eB^m oṇāmitvā. ^g C^eB^e ns kārako.

naṃ yassa vā pati yassa vā sāmī, yassa vā samūho yassa vā
 avayavo, taṃ atthajātaṃ sāmisaññaṃ hoti, idhā pi vāsaddo
 vikappanattho, tena aññe pi atthā yojetabbā: *rañño dhanam*,
rañño puriso, *purisassa rājā*, *rañño raṭṭham*, *raṭṭhassa sāmī*,
 5 *ambavanassa avidūre*, *dhaññānaṃ rāsi*, *rukkhassa sākā*, *suvaṇ-*
ṇassa vikati, ¹*bhaṭṭhadhaññānaṃ saltu* icc evamādi^a bhavanti.
 [C^e 625¹] ²Kiriyābhisambandhābhāvā n' esā^b kārakatā sambha-
 vati; sāmibhāvo hi kiriyā-kārakabhāvassa phalabhāvena ga-
 hito, tathā hi *rañño puriso* ti vutte, yasmā rājā dadāti puriso
 10 ca patigaṇhāti, tasmā 'rājapuriso' ti viññāyati, evaṃ bhacca-
 bhāvena^c vā santakabhāvena vā sāmibhāvena vā samīpa-samū-
 hāvayavādibhāvena vā yo koci yassa āyatto^d, tassa sabbassa
 so sambandhākārahūto attho sāmī nāmā ti gahetabbo, tasmā
 dhanasambandhe chaṭṭhī sāmīsambandhe chaṭṭhī samīpasam-
 15 bandhe chaṭṭhī samūhasambandhe chaṭṭhī avayavasambandhe
 chaṭṭhī vikārasambandhe chaṭṭhī ti ādikā chaṭṭhī sāmichaṭṭhī
 yeva nāma hoti ti daṭṭhabbā. Ettha ca sāmichaṭṭhī ti
 anvatthavasena vā rūhivasena vā 'sāmī' ti saṃkham^e gate
 atthe vihitā chaṭṭhī sāmichaṭṭhī ti attho gahetabbo, tathā hi
 20 vakkhati: ³"chaṭṭhī sāmimhi" ti. || Etthāha: *rañño puriso* ti
 ādisu kiriyābhisambandhābhāvā sāmīno kārakabhāvo mā hotu,
⁴*pīṭussa* [C^e 625¹⁵] *sarati*, *pīṭussa icchatī*, ⁵"rajjassa sarissasi^f;
⁶"rañño sammato; ⁷mā bhikkhave puññānaṃ bhāyittha; ⁸catunnañ
 ca mahābhūtaṇaṃ upādāya rūpaṇ"^g ti ca ādisu pana kiriyābhi-
 25 sambandhassa vijjāmānattā sāmīnā kārakena bhavitabban ti.
 | Tan na · suddhāya chaṭṭhiyā abhāvato, na h' ettha chaṭṭhī sud-
 dhā · kammādiatthesu vattanato; tathā hi *pīṭaraṃ sarati*, ⁹"sace
 bhāyatha dukkhaṃ vo", *raññā sammato*^h ti ādayo pi payogā

[§ 575 Kc 285 + Rūp C^e 110² (tam-pati) ||. ¹ Mmd C^e 253²; ns: bhaṭṭha-
 dhaññānaṃ | lho² ap so ca pā² tui¹ eñ¹ || sattu | muṃ¹ lup¹ ||. ² 712⁸⁻¹⁰ < Rūp C^e
 110⁴⁻¹¹. ³ § 609. ⁴ vide Mmd C^e 260²⁴ (ad Kc 317¹⁹); Candr-v II 1:95 etc. ⁵ J VI
 496¹² ... 497²⁰. ⁶ (cf. M II 166⁴⁻⁵, D I 47¹⁰). ⁷ A IV 88²⁰ (infra 723²⁰).
⁸ Dhs § 584 (As 300³⁰). ⁹ Ud 51¹⁴, cf. Uda 295⁵⁻⁷, Nett 131¹⁰ etc. (infra 723²⁴).

^a Bm evamādi. ^b Bm obhāvenesā. ^c ita (conī). Ce; Bemns gacchabhō
 (ns gacchabhāvena) | yū ap so uccā eñ¹ aphrac phrañ¹ || rañño dhanam kui
 rañ sañ | gahetabbo ti gaccho pru | vajādi [Kc 640] phrañ¹ chapaccañ³ sak |
 vyañjanantassa co chapaccayesu [Kc 474] phrañ¹ ha kui ca pru ||); Rūp:
 sevakādiabhāvena vā bhaṇḍabhāvena vā. ^d Bm yassa yatto (o: yassāyatto).
^e Bm saṃkha-. ^f Bm bharissasi; CeB^e ns sarissati. ^g CeB^e upādāya, om. rū-
 paṃ. ^h (C^e sambandhato).

dissanti, tasmā tādisesu ṭhānesu kiriyābhisambandhe sati pi kammādiatthesu vattanato sāmino kārakatā na bhavati. || Evaṃ hotu, yathā ¹"appo saggāya gacchati" ti ettha 'appo saggaṃ gacchati' ti kammatthe vijjāmāne pi kiriyābhisambandhass' upalabbhanato sampadānassa kārakabhāvo hoti yeva, tathā ⁵idhā pi sāmino kārakabhāvo hotū^a ti. | Saccaṃ bhavitabbaṃ; ²porāṇehi idaṃ^a ṭhānaṃ na vicāritaṃ, kārakānaṃ hi chabbi-dhattaṃ eva tehi vuttaṃ; mayaṃ pana sāsane yuttiṃ paṭisa-raṇaṃ^b katvā atthañ ca garuṃ katvā tathārūpassa sāmino kārakabhāvo icchitabbo ti maññāma, kevalaṃ pana porāṇehi ¹⁰avuttattā na [C^e 625³⁰] vadāma; suṭṭhu vicāretabbaṃ.

576 Yaṃ ālapati, tad āmantaṇaṃ. Yaṃ vatthum ālapati ³abhi-mukhaṃ karoti, taṃ āmantaṇasaññaṃ hoti: *bho mahārāja, bho purisa, bho Devadatta*. Āmantiyate taṃ ti āmantaṇaṃ; ⁴āman-taṇaṃ ca nāma pag eva laddhasarūpassa abhimukhikaraṇaṃ, ¹⁵katābhimukho^c tu pacchā kiriyāya yojjyati: "gaccha, bhuñjā" ti. Tasmā āmantaṇasamaye kiriyāyogābhāvato n' etaṃ *kāraka*-vohāraṃ labhati. Yaṃ pana ⁵idāni vidhātābbaṃ, na tattha āmantaṇavohāro, kathaṃ hi nāma avijjāmānaṃ āmantiyati; tathā hi buddhattapatte yeva Bhagavati *buddha* iti āmantaṇa- ²⁰vohāro dissati [C^e 626¹]: "namo te buddhāvī' atthū" ti, na abuddhabhūte bodhisatte; rājābhisekaṃ patte yeva ca pugga-lamhi *rāja* iti āmantaṇavohāro dissati: ⁷"dhammañ cara ma-hārājā" ti, na arājabhūte, — tasmā ⁸'tvaṃ rājā^d bhavā' ti idāni vidhātābbaṃ vatthumhi taṃ āmantaṇaṃ n' atthi; yañ ca ²⁵pana idāni avidhātābbaṃ sabhāven' eva avijjāmānaṃ, taṃ āmantiyatu: *bho abhāva, bho sasavisāṇa, bho vañjhāputtā* ti, na ca taṃ paṇaṃ.

577 Liṅgatthe paṭhamā. Liṅgatthābhidhānamatte paṭhamā vi-bhatti hoti: *puriso · purisā, itthi, kulaṃ*, ⁹"paṭhavidhātu āpo- 30

¹ Dhṛ 174^d (*supra* 132³¹). ² ns: tathā pi | laṇ² || thañ¹ || porāṇehi | tui¹ sañ. ³ Mmd C^e 242⁹. ⁴ 713¹⁴⁻¹⁸ < Rūp 282^a C^e 93¹²⁻¹⁶ cf. Durgasiṃha-ṭ ad Kāt II 4: 18 (Eggeling p. 498¹⁷). ⁵ ns: idāni | ya khu || vidhātābbaṃ | rājā bha-vati [o: bhavā ti, Sd 713²⁴] ca sa phrañ¹ cī rañ thuik eñ¹ ||. ⁶ S I 50³⁰. ⁷ J V 123¹⁰⁻²⁶. ⁸ Rūp C^e 93¹². || § 577 = Kc 286 ||. ⁹ Dhs § 588.

^a Bm (*pro* hotū ... idaṃ): icchitabbo ti maññāma, kevalaṃ pana porā-ṇehi avuttattā idaṃ (< 713¹⁰⁻¹¹). ^b Bm yutti paṭisaṇaṃ. ^c *ita* C^e B^{ens} (= myak nhā rhe³ rhū mū kā kho² pri³ mū). ^d Bm rāja.

- dhātu, ¹phasso vedanā, ¹nibbānaṃ; ²doṇo khāri ālhakaṃ; ³eko dve; ⁴pa parā" icc evamādayo sabbe upasaggā yojetabbā
⁵"atthi sakkā labbhā, ⁶ha aha" icc evamādayo keci nipātā ca;
⁷"divā bhiyyo namo" icc ete pana paṭhamatthe dutiyatthe pi
⁵ [C^e 626¹⁵] vattanti, ⁸ca-vā-panādayo paṭhamādināṃ sattannam pi
 atthe vattanti. Ettha ca ⁹visadāvisadōbhayarahitākāravantena
 tividhalingena abhihitassa itthipurisādi-kakkhaḷaphusanādiat-
 thassa tehi tih' ākārehi vinimmuttānaṃ ^a upasaggādīnaṃ ¹⁰ pakā-
 rādiatthassa ca līnassa gamanato līnganato vā saddo yeva līngan
¹⁰ ti adhippeto. ¹¹Līngattho nāma ¹²pabandhavisessākārena pa-
 vattamānarūpādayo^b upādāya paññāpiyamāno tadanñānañña-
 bhāvena ¹³anibbacaniyo samūha-santānādibhedo ¹⁴upādāpañ-
 ñattisaṃkhāto ghaṭṭādivohārattho^c ca, paṭhavi-phassādīnaṃ
 sabhāvadhammānaṃ kāladesādibhedabhinnānaṃ vijātiyavini-
¹⁵ vatto sajātiyasādhāraṇo yathāsaṃketam āropasiddho ¹⁵tajjā-
 paññattisaṃkhāto kakkhaḷattādisāmaññākāro ca. So pana
 kammādisaṃsattho suddho cā ti duvidho; tattha ¹⁶kammādisu
 dutiyādināṃ vidhiyamānattā kammādisaṃsaggarahito līnga-
 saṃkhyā-parimāṇayutto tabbinimmuttupasaggādipadatthabhūto^a
²⁰ ca suddho saddattho idha līngattho [C^e 626³⁰] nāma, yo pana
 ākhyāta-kita^d-taddhita-samāsehi vutto kammādisaṃsattho attho,
 so pi dutiyādināṃ puna attanā vattabbassa atthavisesassābhā-
 vena avisayattā^e līngatthamattassa sabbhāvato^f ca paṭhamāy'
 eva visayo ti veditabbo, atr' idaṃ vadāma:
²⁵ paṭhamā v' upasaggatthe^g kesañc' atthe ¹⁷nipātināṃ
 kammādatthe^h ca vihiteⁱ suddhe līngādike pi cā ti. 2

¹ Vibh 144²⁴, ²⁹ et Dhs § 1439. ² Rūp C^e 93⁷; Candr-v II 1: 93. ³ (210¹⁸; Rūp C^e 93⁶); sed cf. Kāt-v II 4: 17. ⁴ Rūp C^e 84¹⁰ (vide Sd C^e 773²⁹). ⁵ Rūp C^e 89⁹. ⁶ Rūp C^e 93⁸. ⁷ Rūp C^e 89¹². ⁸ Rūp C^e 88²⁰, ²² 89⁴. ⁹ (vide § 192 — 195 etc.). ¹⁰ (Rūp C^e 84¹²). ¹¹ 714¹⁰⁻²⁰ Rūp C^e 92²⁰—91³. ¹² = itthi purisa ca saññhiṃ catusamuttāhānika rup ca saññhiṃ eñ¹ thū⁸ so saññhiṃ akhrañ³ arā bhūmi pabbata ca saññhiṃ utuja rup acaññhiṃ eñ¹ thū⁸ so saññhiṃ akhrañ³ arā phrañ¹, ns. ¹³ = sassat'-uccheda ā³ phrañ¹ ma chui ap so, ns. ¹⁴ cf. Ppa 173⁹⁻¹⁸. ¹⁵ Ppa 174¹⁸⁻²⁰. ¹⁶ § 580 sqq. ¹⁷ = ca vā [714³] ca so nipāt akhyui¹ tui¹ eñ¹, ns (et post: nipātināṃ nhiṃ chan³ kroñ¹ ā kui i pru). || § 578 = Kc 287 (Kāt II 4: 18: āmantraṇe ca) ||.

^a B^{em}ns ovinimutt^o. ^b B^{em}ns pavattamāne rūp^o (= Rūp), C^e pavattamānā rūp^o. ^c ita B^m (= Rūp C^e); C^e B^{em}ns ghaṭṭapaṭṭādivo. ^d B^e -kitaka- (= Rūp). ^e B^e C^e ad. ca. ^f ita B^mns; C^e B^e sambhāvato (= Rūp). ^g B^e rūpasaggatthe. ^h B^e C^e kammādyatthe. ⁱ ns abhihite.

578 Ālapane ca. Ālapanatthādhihe liṅgatthābhidhānamatte ca paṭhamā vibhatti hoti: *bho purisa bho^a purisā*, ¹"ehi samma nivattassu; ²okāsaṃ samma^b jānātha; ³vikkama re mahāmiga; ⁴hare sakkhā kissa nu maṃ jahāsi; ⁵are [C^c 627¹] duṭṭhacora^c; ⁶handā je imaṃ gaṇha; ⁷mā bhoti kupitā ahū" icc evamādi. ⁵
579 Hetumhi. Hetumhi ca paṭhamā vibhatti hoti: ⁸"na attahetu alikaṃ +bhaṇanti; ⁹kiṃ nu jātiṃ na rocesi" icc evamādi.
580 Kammатthe dutiyā. *Rathaṃ karoti, gāviṃ^d dohati.*

581 Kaladdhānam accantasamyoge. ¹⁰Kāladdhānaṃ dabbā-guṇa-kiriyāhi accantasamyoge tehi kāl'-addhānavācihi liṅgehi dutiyā ¹⁰vibhatti hoti, kāle: ¹¹*sallāhaṃ gavapānaṃ, māsāṃ maṃsodanaṃ; saradaṃ ramaṇiyā nadī, sabbakālaṃ ramaṇiyaṃ Nandanaṃ; māsāṃ sajjhāyati, māsāṃ adhile^e, ¹²"tayo māse abhidhammaṃ desesi"; addhani: *yojanaṃ vanarāji; yojanaṃ digho pabbalo; kosāṃ sajjhāyati, yojanaṃ kalahaṃ karonto gacchati^f.* Accan- ¹⁵tasamyoge ti kiṃ: ¹³*māse māse bhuñjati*; ¹⁴"yojane yojane vihāraṃ patiṭṭhāpesi".*

582 Anvādi-dhirādayo kammappavacaniyā. *Anuādayo upasaggā dhiādayo nipātā ca kammappavacaniyasaññā honti.* ¹⁵Kammaṃ ¹⁶pavacaniyaṃ yesan, te kammappavacaniyā. ²⁰
583 lakkhaṇa^g-sahatthe hīne cānu. Tattha *anusaddo* lakkhaṇe sahatthe hīne ca *kammappavacaniyasaññā* hoti: ¹⁷"pabbajitam anu pabbajimsu", *nadim anv āvasitā^h Bārāṇasī, anu Sāriputtaṃ paññavā.*

584 itthambhūtakkhāna-bhāga-vicchāsu ca pati-parānū. *Pati pari²⁵ anu* icc ete lakkhaṇe itthambhūtakkhāne bhāge vicchāyaṃ ca *kammappavacaniyasaññā* honti, lakkhaṇe: ¹⁸"suriyass' ugga-manāṃ pati dibbā bhakkhā pātubhaveyyum", *rukkhaṃ pati vijjotate cando, rukkhaṃ pari, rukkhaṃ anu; itthambhūtak-*

¹ J VI 19⁴. ² J VI 515²⁷ 516¹⁰ 517¹⁹. ³ J III 184¹⁹. ⁴ J III 295²⁰.
⁵ Ja VI 338³. ⁶ cf. Dhpa I 410⁸. ⁷ J VI 523⁷, ¹⁹, ²⁹. ⁸ J V 146¹². ⁹ S I 132²².
|| § 580 = Kc 299 ||. || § 581 = Kc 300 ||. ¹⁰ 715⁸⁻¹⁰ < Rūp C^c 95¹¹⁻¹⁹.
¹¹ cf. Ja I 33²². ¹² cf. Dhpa III 218¹² + 223¹² (As 15²⁰). ¹³ (Dhp 70ab). ¹⁴ ***.
|| § 582 Rūp C^c 95²⁴ + 96²⁵ ||. ¹⁵ Rūp C^c 95²³. ¹⁶ = aprā² a² phrañ¹ ho ap so, ns.
|| § 583 Rūp C^c 95²⁴⁻²⁷ ||. ¹⁷ D II 30¹¹. || § 584 Rūp C^c 95²⁸⁻²⁹ ||. ¹⁸ J VI 572²¹⁻²².
^a Kcv: bhavanto (*supra* 89²¹ sqq). ^b ita C^c Bemns (*et J cod. Lk*) c Bm
duṭṭhathera. ^d B^c ns gāvaṃ. ^e Rūp om. māsāṃ adhite (*vide* Vjb B^c I 31¹¹:
Uda 23¹⁹). ^f Rūp om. yojanaṃ ... gacchati. ^g C^c lakkhaṇe. ^h C^c anv āva-
sita (= Rūp C^c).

khāne: *sādhū Devadatto mātaraṃ pati · mātaraṃ pari · mātaraṃ anu*; bhāge: *‘yad ettha maṃ pati siyā · maṃ pari · maṃ anu taṃ diyatu*; vicchāyoge: *“attham atthaṃ pati saddo nīvisati”, rukkhāṃ rukkhāṃ pati vijjotale cando, rukkhāṃ ruk-*
 5 *khaṃ pari, rukkhāṃ anu.* [C^e 628¹]

585 *lakkhaṇa-vicch’-itthambhūtesv abhi.* *Abhisaddo lakkhaṇe vic-*
chāyaṃ itthambhūte ca kammappavacanīyasaññā hoti: “taṃ
kho pana bhavaṇṭaṃ^a Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo ab-
bhuggato”, rukkhāṃ rukkhāṃ abhi vijjotale cando, sādhū De-
 10 *vadatto mātaraṃ abhi.*

585^A *nipāte.* *“Dhī brāhmaṇassa hantāraṃ; ^bdhi^b-r-atthu kaṇ-*
ḍinaṃ sallāṃ; ^ddhi^b-r- atthu taṃ visa(m) vantaṃ” icc evamādi.
 586 *Kammappavacanīyayutte.* *“Kammappavacanīyasaññā^c ni-*
pātōpasaggehi yutte payoge dutiyā vibhatti hoti; udāharaṇāni
 15 *“yathādassitān’ eva.*

587 *Gatī-buddhi-bhuja-paṭha-hara-kara-sayādinaṃ kārite vā.* *Gatī-*
buddhi-bhuja-paṭha-hara-kara-sayādinaṃ payoge kārite dutiyā
vibhatti hoti vā: puriso purisaṃ gāmaṃ gamayati · puriso puri-
sena vā, evaṃ bodhayati, bhojayati, pāṭhayati, hārayati, kārayati,
 20 *sayāpayati.* *Evaṃ sabbattha kārite.*

588 *Kvaci chaṭṭhinam atthe antarādiyoge.* *Chaṭṭhinam atthe an-*
tarādihi yoge sati kvaci dutiyā vibhatti hoti, antarā-abhito-
parito^d-pati^c-paṭibhātīyoge cāyaṃ: “antarā ca Rājagahaṃ an-
tarā ca Nālandaṃ addhānamaggapaṭipanno hoti” — ¹⁰sadda-
 25 *satthe pana “antarā nadiṃ ca gāmaṃ cā” ti eko yeva antarā-*
saddo payujjati —; ¹¹abhito gāmaṃ vasati, parito gāmaṃ vasati,
¹²“nadiṃ Neraṇjaraṃ pati; ¹³api ssu maṃ Aggivessana tisso
upamāyo paṭibhaṃsu”^f.

¹ Candra-v II 1: 55. ² Mahābhāṣya vol. I 233¹⁶⁻¹⁷; (ns: atthaṃ atthaṃ | samavāya khaṇa kāla ca so anak tuṇ³ anak tuṇ³ | pati | nham¹ rve¹ | saddo | samayasaddā sañ [cf. Sv I 31²³] | nīvisati | vañ eñ¹ ||). || § 585 Rūp C^e 96¹⁻⁴ (Sp I 111³⁰) ||. ³ Vin III 1¹². || § 585^A Rūp C^e 96⁵ ||. ⁴ Dh 389c. ⁵ J I 155¹⁰. ⁶ J I 311⁷. || § 586 = Kc 301 ||. ⁷ ns: akhyāt kui “paṭibhāti maṃ Bhagavā” [S I 189¹²] ca sañ kui rhu rve¹ kammappavacanīyasāmañña phrañ¹ yū || evañ hī gahīte atthavisesāva bodho hoti hū lui ||. ⁸ (715²⁰—716¹²). || § 587 = Kc 302 ||. || § 588 Kc 308 (+ Kc 317LM) ||. ⁹ D I 1⁴. ¹⁰ cf. Sv I 35²⁻⁸ Ps E^c II 188²⁷ (Mahābhāṣya vol. I 445⁷). ¹¹ (cf. Vva 275¹¹). ¹² Sn 425^b. ¹³ M I 240²⁰.

^a ita Bemns (vide Sp I 112¹: bhoto); C^e bhagavantaṃ (= Vin E^c). ^b Bm dhj-. ^c (B^e o^ppavacanīyatthehi). ^d Bm om.-parito-. ^e ns om.-pati-. ^f Bm patibho.

589 Tatiyā-sattaminā ca. Tatiyā-sattaminam atthe ca kvaci
dutiya vibhatti hoti: ¹"sace maṃ samaṇo Gotamo nālapissati^a;
²tvāñ ca maṃ nābhibhāsasi", *vinā saddhammaṃ kuto sukhaṃ*,
upāyaṃ antarena na atthasiddhi evaṃ tatiyatthe; satta-
miyatthe pana kāla-disāsu^b ³*upānu-ajjhāvasassa* payoge *adhi-* ⁵
si-ṭhā-vasānaṃ payoge ⁴tappānācāresu^c ca dutiyā, kāle: ⁶"pub-
baṇhasamayam nivāsetvā; ⁷ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā; ⁸kiñci
kālam purejātapaccayena paccayo; ⁹imaṃ ... rattim cattāro
mahārājā"; (disāyaṃ): ¹⁰"purimaṃ disaṃ Dhatarattho"; [C^e 629¹]
upādipubbassa vasadhātussa payoge: *gāmaṃ upavasati*, ¹⁰
gāmaṃ anuvasati, *vihāraṃ adhivasati*, *gāmaṃ āvasati*, ¹⁰"agāraṃ
ajjhāvasati"; *adhipubbānaṃ si-ṭhā-vasadhātūnaṃ* payoge:
¹¹"pathaviṃ adhisessati", *gāmaṃ adhitiṭṭhati*^d, *gāmaṃ ajjhāva-*
sati; tappānācāresu^c: ¹²*nadiṃ pivati*, ¹³*gāmaṃ carati* icc ādi.
590 Bhāvanapūṃsake dutiyekavacanāṃ. Bhāvanapūṃsakasaṃkhāte ¹⁵
kiriyaṃvisesane dutiyekavacanāṃ hoti, ettha ca ¹⁴"bhāvanapūṃ-
sakan" ti sāsane vohāro, "kiriyaṃvisesanan" ti saddasatthe. Ettha
pana kiñcā pi pubbācariyehi ¹⁵"kiriyaṃvisesanānaṃ (hi)^e kam-
matthe kattu saṅṭhiti nāyasiddhā yato, tasmā na tadattham
visuṃ vidhi" ti vuttaṃ, tathā pi payogesu sotūnaṃ asammo- ²⁰
hattham^f lakkhaṇaṃ vidhātābbaṃ ti ayam ārambho kato. Kiri-
yāya asatvabhūtāya avyattaliṅgattā ¹⁶abhedakasaṃkhattā ¹⁷sā-
dhetābbarūpattā ca tabbisesanaṃ api napūṃsakaṃ ekavaca-
nantaṃ dutiyantaṃ payujjate: ¹⁸"visamaṃ candīmasuriyā pa-
riharanti^g; ¹⁹ekam antaṃ aṭṭhāsi; ²⁰taṃ suṇātha sādhuṃ ²⁵

|| § 589 = Ke 309 ||. ¹ cf. S I 177²⁷ + 177²⁸ (ns). ² J VI 561²⁰. ³ Ke 317K. ⁴ Ke 317N. ⁵ Vin III 6²³ (Sp I 177²⁸⁻¹² Pj II 139¹⁻²). ⁶ D I 1⁴ (Sv I 33³⁻³¹). ⁷ Tikap 5² (Tikap-a 42²⁴). ⁸ D III 206⁷. ⁹ D II 258⁴ (Sv S^e II 381¹). ¹⁰ D I 88³² (Sv I 249²²). ¹¹ Dhp 41^b. ¹² cf. J II 126¹⁷ (Mmd C^e 263²). ¹³ (Sn 386^b; J VI 449⁵; J IV 85⁸ + Ja IV 85¹⁰⁻¹¹). || § 590 Spk I 16²² = Sp I 129⁷ ||. ¹⁴ ns: bhāvanapūṃsakan ti bhāvajotakaṃ napūṃsakavacanāṃ | Saṃyut-ṭīkā [ad Spk I 16²²] || bhāvaṃ anugataṃ napūṃsakaṃ bhāvanapūṃsakaṃ | Maṇidīpa ||. ¹⁵ ***. ¹⁶ = saṃkhyā athu⁸ ma rhi sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns. ¹⁷ = prī³ ce ap so sabho rhi sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns. ¹⁸ cf. A II 74³⁴ + A I 227²⁸. ¹⁹ S I 11⁷. ²⁰ M I 1⁷ (Sv I 171⁷).

^a B^ens ālapissati om. na (= S I 177²⁷). ^b B^m kala-disā-. ^c B^ens conī. tappāna-caresu (pānañ ca ācāro ca pānācāro hu Rūpasiddhiṭṭika prū so² lañ³ || udāharuṃ [c; carati 717¹⁴] kuī thui sui¹ ma thut raka³ udāharuṃ atuiñ³ sā lui sañ). ^d (B^m adhiṭṭhāti). ^e ita C^e (metr.); B^emns om. hi. ^f (B^e asammo-hattha-). ^g ita C^eB^{em}ns; Spk I 16²² Sp I 129⁸: parivattanti.

manasikarotha" icc evamādi. Tattha ¹visaman ti visamenā-kārena; ²ekam antan ti ekoḷāsaṃ, ekapassan ti attho, bhummatthe vā upayogavacanāṃ.

591 Karaṇe tatiyā. Aggīnā kuḷiṃ jhāpeti, dhanunā vijjhati.

⁵ **592 Sahādiyoge ca.** Saha saddhiṃ samaṃ nānā vinā alam icc evamādihi yoge tatiyā vibhatti hoti, tattha sahasaddena yogo ³kiriya-guṇa-dabbasamavāye sambhavati, yathā: ⁴"vitakkena ... saha vattati"; ⁵puttena saha thūlo, antevāsika-saddhivihārikehi saha ācariy'-upajjhāyānaṃ lābho; ⁶"nisīdi Bhagavā saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena; ⁷sahassena samaṃ mitā; ⁸samgho vinā pi Gaggena uposathaṃ kareyya; ⁹alan te idha vāseṇa; ¹⁰kiṃ me ekena tiṇṇena purisena thāmadassinā; ¹¹kin te jaṭāhi dummedha; ¹²kin te Vakkali iminā pūtikāyena diṭṭhena" icc evamādi.

¹³ **593 Sahatthe.** Sahatthe ca tatiyā vibhatti hoti: ¹³Devadatto Rājagahaṃ pāvīsi Kokālikena pacchāsamaṇena; ¹⁴"dukkho bālehi saṃvāso".

594 Kattari paṭhamā tatiyā ca. Ākhyātābhīhite kattari paṭhamā vibhatti hoti, kitākhyātehi anabhihite kattari tatiyā vibhatti ²⁰hoti: ¹⁵Bhagavā dhammaṃ deseti · Bhagavatā dhammo desiyyati, ahi naraṃ dāsaṃ · ahinā daḷḷho naro.

595 Dutiyatthe tatiyā. Dutiyatthe tatiyā vibhatti hoti: ¹⁶"tilehi khette vapati"; ¹⁷saṃvibhajetha^b no rajjena". Ettha hi tilehi ti tilāni, atha vā hi ti nipātamatthaṃ tile ti upayogavacanantaṃ · ¹⁸"cakkhuṃ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇaṃ" ²⁵ti ettha rūpe ti padaṃ viya.

596 Pañcamiyatthe. Pañcamiyatthe ca tatiyā vibhatti hoti: ¹⁹"sumuttā mayaṃ tena mahāsamaṇena; ²⁰pathavyā ekarajjena saggassa gamanena vā sabbalokādhīpaccena sotāpattiphalam ³⁰varan" ti.

¹ cf. Mp ad A II 74²⁴. ² Pj II 140²¹⁻²². || § 591 = Kc 288 ||. || § 592 = Kc 289 ||. ³ cf. 715³ 724²⁴. ⁴ Sp I 144²⁰⁻²¹. ⁵ cf. Vin I 38²². ⁶ S I 18²⁸.

⁷ cf. D II 144¹¹⁻¹². ⁸ cf. Vin I 123²⁴. ⁹ (697²). ¹⁰ Bv 2: 56^{ab}. ¹¹ (697²).

¹² Mp I 249²⁸ (supra 279 n. 11). || § 593 Rūp 289 Ce 99⁴, 14-15 ad Kc 289 ("ca") ||.

¹³ cf. Vin III 10²² etc. ¹⁴ Dh 207^c. || § 594 Kc 290 + Mmd 288 Ce 244¹ ||.

¹⁵ (Vin III 1¹⁸). || § 595 Mmd 288 Ce 244² ||. ¹⁶ *** (Rūp Ce 98²⁷ supra 370 n. 14). ¹⁷ (295²⁵). ¹⁸ (226²⁴). || § 596 Rūp Ce 99¹ Mmd 288 Ce 244³ ||. ¹⁹ Vin II 284²⁸ (cf. Th I 11^{cd}: 11^e). ²⁰ Dh 178^{a-d}.

^a (Bemns vappati). ^b Bemns saṃvibhajetha.

597 Paccatte. ¹Paccatte ca tatiyā vibhatti hoti: ²"mañinā me attho". || ³Garū pana ⁴"attanā va attānaṃ sammannī" ti pa-yogam api icchanti. | Taṃ na yujjati; ettha hi bhikkhu kattā bhavati, tasmā *attanā vā* ti idaṃ visesanaṃ bhavati, tañ ca parehi sammannanaṃ nivatteti; yathā pana ⁵"attanā ca pāṇā- tipātī hoti pare ca pāṇātipāte samādapetī" ti ettha 'puggalo attā ca pāṇātipātī hoti' ti paṭhamāy' attho nūpapajjati, 'puggalo sayañ ca pāṇātipātī hoti' ti tatiyāy' attho yevūpapajjati, tathā ⁶"attanā va attānaṃ sammannī" ti ettha 'bhikkhu attā va attānaṃ sammannī' ti paṭhamāy' attho nūpapajjati, 'bhikkhu sayam eva attānaṃ sammannī' ti tatiyāy' attho yevūpapajjati, — ayaṃ pana *sayamsaddo* tatiyāy' atthe vattati, *attanāsad-*dassa ca *sayamsaddena* samānatthataṭā ativiya sāsane pasiddhā, tasmā *attanāsaddo* tatiyatthe yeva tatiyāvācananto hutvā sam-mannanaṃ visesetī ti ⁷daṭṭhabbaṃ. Aparo nayo: *attanā* ti 15 ayaṃ saddo vibhatyantapaṭirūpako avyayasaddo ti.

598 Itthambhūtalakkhaṇe. 'Imaṃ pakāraṃ patto puggalo' ti evaṃ vattabbassa itthambhūtaṃ lakkhaṇe tatiyā vibhatti hoti: ¹"sā^a bhinnena sīsenā paggharantena^b lohitenā paṭivis-sakānaṃ^c ujjhāpesi; ²ūnapañcabandhanena pattena aññaṃ^d 20 navam [C^e 631¹] pattaṃ cetāpeyya". Tattha^d bhinnena sīsenā ti bhinnasīsa hutvā, esa nayo itaratrā pi. Iti buddhasāsane dvīsu samānādhikaraṇapadesu tītesu itthambhūtalakkhaṇaṃ^e bhavati; saddasatthe pana vinā samānādhikaraṇapadaṃ it-thambhūtalakkhaṇaṃ vadanti: ¹⁰*tidaṇḍakena paribbājakam*^e 25 *addakkhī* ti, *tidaṇḍakena upalakkhitam paribbājakam*^f *addakkhī* ti attho, evaṃ *setacchallena rājānam addakkhī* ti etthā pi.

599 Kiriyāpavagge. Kiriyāya āsum pariniṭṭhāpanaṃ kiriyāpa-

|| § 597: Rūp C^e 98³⁶ Mmd 288 C^e 244¹³ ||. ¹ = vācaka tui¹ ho kra le rā paṭhamā anak nhuik, ns. ² Vin III 146¹⁹. ³ = Nās-charā tui¹ sañ, ns [Mmd C^e 244¹³]. ⁴ Sp I 13¹⁴. ⁵ cf. A I 297²¹ etc. ⁶ ns cit. Ps-ṭ ad Ps (E^c) II 67²⁻³. || § 598 Mmd 288 C^e 244¹⁷ (Paṇ II 3: 21) ||. ⁷ M I 126⁵. ⁸ Vin III 246¹⁰. ⁹ ns: ukkhittakāyā ti ukkhepena | itthambhūtalakkhaṇe karaṇavācanaṃ | ekato vā ubhato vā ukkhittacivarō hutvā ti attho || Kamkhā [Kkh ad Vin IV 187⁴] ukkhittakāyācivarāya hu Saddanṭi-charā choṇ ce lui sañ || pud prī² kui Pa-timok-nissaya nhuik re³ khai¹ prī ||. ¹⁰ Mmd C^e 244¹⁸, cf. Kaś II 3: 21. || § 599 Mmd 288 C^e 244¹⁹ (Paṇ II 3: 6 + Mahābhāṣya) ||.

^a M: Kaṭṭh dāst. ^b M: gaṇantena. ^c Bemns ovisakānaṃ. ^d ns ettha. ^e C^e ojikam. ^f C^eBm ojikam.

vaggo, tasmim tatiyā vibhatti hoti: ¹"ekāhen' eva Bārāṇasim pāyāsi; ²navahi māsehi vihāraṃ nīṭhāpesi".

600 Pubba-sadisa-sam'-ūna-kalaha-nipuṇa-missaka-sakhilādiyoge. *Pubba sadisa* icc evamādihi yoge ca tatiyā vibhatti hoti: *māsenā* 5 *pubbo, pīṭarā sadiso, mālarā samo, kahāpaṇen' ūno, asinā kalaho · vācāya kalaho, ācārena nipuṇo · vācāya nipuṇo, guḥena missako · tilena missako, vācāya sakhilo* icc evamādi.

601 Hetutthappayoge. Hetutthe ca hetutthappayoge ca tatiyā vibhatti hoti: *annena vasatī*, ³"saddhāya tarati oghaṃ; ⁴yena 10 *Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami; ⁵na jaccā vasalo hoti"*, *satena baddho naro* — evaṃ hetutthe; *kena nimittena; ⁶"kena vaṇṇena kena . . . hetunā", ken' atthena^a, ⁷kena paccayena* — evaṃ hetutthappayoge.

602 Sattamiyatthe. Sattamiyatthe ca tatiyā vibhatti hoti; *kāl'* 15 *addhāna-disā-desādisu cāyaṃ: ⁸"tena samayena; ⁹tena kālena; ¹⁰kālena dhammasavanam; ¹¹so vo mam' accayena satthā", māsenā bhuñjati, yojanena dhāvati, ¹²"dakkhiṇena Virūḷhako; ¹³yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami"* icc evamādi.

603 Yen' āṅgavikaro. Yena vyādhimatā aṅgena aṅgino vikāro 20 *lakkhiyyati, tattha tatiyā vibhatti hoti: akkhinā kāṇo, hatthena kuṇi, pādena khañjo, piṭṭhiyā khujjo.* [Ce 632¹]

604 Visesane pakatiādisu ca. Visesiyaṭi visesitabbam anenā ti visesanam · gottādi, tasmim ¹⁴gotta-nāma-jāti-sippa-vayogupā- 25 *lamkārasaṃkhāte visesanatthe pakatiādisu ca tatiyā vibhatti hoti: ¹⁵"gottena Gotamo nātho; ¹⁶Sāriputto ti nāmena vissuto pañṇavā ca so; ¹⁷jātiyā khattiyo buddho; ¹⁸jātiyā sattavassiko^b, ¹⁹sippena naḷakāro so; ²⁰ekūnatimso vayasā Subhadda"; vijjāya sādhu, tapasā uttamo, suvaṇṇena abhirūpo; ²¹"yehi alamkārehi Maddi asobhatha"; pakatiyā abhirūpo, ²²"yebhuyyena* 30 *Campeyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavantam dassanāyōpa-*

¹ *** (*de re* Jn I 81²⁵). ² (*cf.* Mp I 385⁴ Sp I 49⁹). || § 600 Mmd 288 Ce 244²¹⁻²⁴ ||. || § 601 Kc 291 (Mmd Ce 244²⁵) ||. ³ Sn 184^a. ⁴ Vin III 1²² (Sp I 128¹⁴⁻²⁰). ⁵ Sn 136^a. ⁶ J VI 543¹. ⁷ (Jn VI 543³). || § 602 Kc 292 ||. ⁸ Vin III 1⁴; Bv 2: 201^a, 3: 9^a. ⁹ Ap 38⁷. ¹⁰ Khp V 8^c. ¹¹ D II 154¹. ¹² D II 258⁴. ¹³ Vin III 1²² (Sp I 128¹²⁻¹⁴). || § 603 = Kc 293 ||. || § 604 Kc 294 + Rūp Ce 100⁹, ¹⁴ Mmd Ce 247¹⁴ ("ca") ||. ¹⁴ Kc 317^Q. ¹⁵ (*cf.* Ap 22³⁰). ¹⁶ (*cf.* Ap 44¹⁰). ¹⁷ *cf.* D II 51²⁷. ¹⁸ (*cf.* Cp I 9: 12^b Ap 266¹⁸). ¹⁹ ***. ²⁰ D II 151²⁵. ²¹ J VI 590^{6, 8, 12}. ²² (*de re* D I 112²¹).

^a ns ken' atthena (Paṭis II 21²²; Nidd I 9^a). ^b Bm sattavisiko.

samkamimsu"; *visamena* [pa]dhāvati^a, *dvidoṇena dhaññaṃ ki-
ṇāti, saḥassena assake vikkīṇāti* icc ādi.

605 *Sampadāne catutthi. Buddhassa dānaṃ deti*, ¹"dātā hoti sa-
maṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā".

606 *Namo-sotthi-svāgatādiyoge ca. Namō-sotthi-svāgataṃ* icc ādihi 5
yoge ca catutthi vibhatti hoti: ²"namo te buddhavir' atthu;
³namo karohi nāgassa"; ⁴*sotthi pajānaṃ*, ⁵*sabbasattānaṃ suvatthi
hotu*; ⁶"svāgatan te mahārāja atho te adurāgataṃ; ⁷svāgataṃ
vata me āsi".

607 *Apādāne pañcamī. "Pāpā cittaṃ nivāraye; abbhā mutto* 10
va candimā; bhayā muccati so naro".

608 ¹¹*Kāraṇatthe ca. Kāraṇatthe ca pañcamī vibhatti hoti:*
¹²"ananubodhā appativedhā; ¹³catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ yathā-
bhūtaṃ adassanā; ¹⁴avijjāpaccayā samkhārā".

609 *Chaṭṭhī sāmimhi. Anvatthavasena vā rūhivasena vā sāmī* 15
ti samkhaṃ gate atthe chaṭṭhī vibhatti hoti: rañño dhanam,
¹⁵"devānaṃ indo", ¹⁶*ambavanassa avidūre*, ¹⁷*rāsi suvaṇṇassa*
aññe pi chaṭṭhipayogā yojetabbā · ¹⁸"yassa saṃ yassa vā pati
taṃ sāmī" ti ettha vikappanatthena vāsaddena sabbesam pi
chaṭṭhipayogānaṃ gahitattā. 20

610 *Kiriyākarakajāte 'assēdam' iti bhāvahetumhi. Atha vā kiriyā-
karakato jāte 'assa idan' ti bhāvahetubhūte atthe chaṭṭhī vi-
bhatti hoti: rañño puriso, devānaṃ rājā* icc evamādi. [C^e 633]

611 *Bhāvahetumatte^b. 'Assa idan' ti bhāvahetumatte ca^c chaṭṭhī
vibhatti hoti: bhikkhuno paṭivimsaṃ^d, bhikkhuno mukhaṃ, ¹⁹pab- 25
batakūḷassa chāyā, ²⁰Kuverassa bali* icc evamādi.

|| § 605 = Kc 295 ||. ¹ A II 203^{2a}. || § 606 Kc 296 ||. ² S I 50^{2a}.
³ M I 143¹². ⁴ (cf. D I 96¹⁸). ⁵ (cf. Pj I 179¹² + Khp VI 3^c). ⁶ J IV 434⁴.
⁷ S I 196¹⁸. || § 607 = Kc 297 ||. ⁸ Dhp 116^b. ⁹ Dhp 172^d 173^d. ¹⁰ *** (Kev).
¹¹ ns *de suo ad.*: Sampayutte ca | sampayutte ca pañcamī vibhatti hoti: "sañ-
ñutto dukkhasmā ti vadāmi" [S ***], tathā hi Samyuttaṭṭhakathāyaṃ "duk-
khasmā ti sampayutte nissakkaṃ, dukkheṇa sampayutto ti attho" ti vuttaṃ,
nāvacaṇassa vā smāvyapadeso, "na te muccanti maccunā" [***] ti adisu viya |
I sui¹ lañ³ chui ap eñ¹ ||. || § 608 = Kc 298 ||. ¹² D II 90⁹. ¹³ D II 91¹.
¹⁴ Vin I 1¹⁰ etc. (Vm 526⁹). || § 609 Kc 303 ||. ¹⁵ D II 263⁹ (Mmd C^e 252³⁹).
¹⁶ Mmd C^e 252³⁹, *supra* 712⁹. ¹⁷ Mmd C^e 253¹. ¹⁸ § 575. ¹⁹ Mmd C^e 253²⁴.
²⁰ Mmd C^e 254⁹.

^a ns dhāvati; Mmd C^e (visamena) pathā dhāvati, v. l. visamen' upa-
dhāvati. ^b C^e ns *ad.* ca. ^c C^e om. ^d Bem paṭivimsaṃ; B^e ns paṭivimsaṃ.

- 612 Sambandha-sambandhisambandhesu.** Suddhasambandhe ca sambandhibhāvam upagate sambandhe ca chaṭṭhī vibhatti hoti: *rañño purohitassa dāso, rañño puttassa gharaṃ*, ¹"ahaṃ Kapilavatthusmiṃ Sākiyānaṃ puruttame Suddhodanassa puttassa
- ⁵ *Kaṇṭako^a sahaḥ ahuṃ*".
- 613 visesana-visesitabbānaṃ vā sambandhanāṃ sambandho.** Atha vā visesanassa visesitabbassa ca dvinnāṃ aññamaññaṃ sambandhanāṃ sambandho nāmā ti veditabbāṃ.
- 614 Sambandhadvayādhāre.** Sambandhadvayādhāre chaṭṭhī vibhatti hoti: *rañño purisena* icc evamādi.
- 615 Bhāgavasiṭṭhatthe.** Bhāgena visesite atthe chaṭṭhī vibhatti hoti: ²"gimhānaṃ pacchime māse", ³*vassānaṃ tatiye māse*, ⁴"kappassa tatiyo bhāgo".
- 616 Abhede bhedopacāre.** ⁵"Silāputtassa sariraṃ; ⁶*pāsāṇasāraṃ*
- ¹⁵ *khaṇasi kaṇikārassa dārunā*".
- 617 Chavasisato takkatabhājane.** ⁷"Chavasisassa patto".
- 618 Visilese.** *Sandhino makkho.*
- 619 Rujatiyoge^b.** *Devadattassa rujati^b.*
- 620 Parimāṇa-gaṇanayoge.** ⁸*Tilānaṃ muḍhi*, ⁹"sippikānaṃ satam
- ²⁰ *n' atthi*".
- 621 Avyaya-disāyoge.** ¹⁰*Vasalassa katvā*, ¹¹"tassa purato pātur ahoṣi", *tassa pacchato*, ¹²"ārakā ca^c vijānataṃ", *nagarassa dakkhiṇato*.
- 622 Paḍayoge^d.** ¹³"Pamādo maccuno padaṃ", ¹⁴*sabbadhammānaṃ padaṃ silaṃ*.
- ²⁵ **623 Bhāvatthayoge.** ¹⁵*Paññāya paṭubhāvo*, ¹⁶"rūpassa lahutā".
- 624 Hetuyoge.** ¹⁷*Buddhassa hetu vasati*, ¹⁸"ekassa kāraṇā mayhaṃ himseyya bahuko jano". [C^e 634¹]
- 625 Ujjhāpanādiyoge.** ¹⁹"Mahāsenāpatinaṃ ujjhāpetabbāṃ vikanditabbāṃ viravitabbāṃ; ²⁰pativissakānaṃ^c ujjhāpesi". Kvaci

¹ Vv 911a-d. ² M I 79²⁰, J III 510³. ³ Mmd C^e 253¹⁰. ⁴ ***. ⁵ *** (ns: silāputtassa | kyok rup sā³ eñ¹). ⁶ J V 295²². ⁷ Vin II 115¹⁰. || 618 Mmd C^e 253²⁰ ||. || § 619 Mmd C^e 254¹⁶ (Paṇ II 3: 54) ||. ⁸ Mmd C^e 253¹⁰. ⁹ J I 426⁹ (Mmd C^e 253¹⁷). ¹⁰ Mmd C^e 253¹⁴ (ns: katvā | pru so kroñ¹). ¹¹ cf. S I 137¹⁰ etc. ¹² (580¹²). ¹³ Dhṛ 21^b. ¹⁴ Mmd C^e 254⁷. ¹⁵ Mmd C^e 253¹¹. ¹⁶ Dhs § 585 (p. 126³⁷). || Paṇ II 3: 26 ||. ¹⁷ cf. Mmd C^e 254¹⁴. ¹⁸ J VI 517¹⁰. ¹⁹ D III 204¹⁸ (Mmd C^e 253¹²). ²⁰ M I 126⁵.

^a sic C^eB^mns (vide Vva 313 n. 7, Mhbv 25¹⁰ [leg. raṇamanthakam Kanthakam cf. Bva C^e 5²⁰ 234²], Amāv 16¹⁸: Kat nam asrajahu). ^b B^m ruca⁰, ns ruja⁰. ^c ita B^c C^eB^mns va. ^d ns ad. ca. ^e B^mns pativissak⁰ (719²⁰).

na bhavati: ¹"ujjhāpetvāna bhūtāni tamhā ṭhānā apakka-mī" ti.

626 Bhāvasādhanaḍiyoge. ²"Rūpassa upacayo; ³khandhānaṃ jīraṇaṃ bhedo; ⁴tesaṃ tesaṃ sattānaṃ . . . cuti; ⁵n' atthi nāsāya rūhanā; ⁶dhātūnaṃ gamanaṃ"; ⁷añjanānaṃ khayō; ⁸acchariyo goṇānaṃ doho agopālakena, acchariyo arajakena val-thānaṃ rāgo, sādhu khalu payaso pānaṃ Yaññadattena, ⁹rāgā-dīnaṃ khayō nibbānaṃ, ¹⁰kāmānaṃ etaṃ nissaraṇaṃ yad idaṃ nekkhammaṃ, ¹¹bijānaṃ abhisamkhāro", ¹²ariyadhammassa pa-ṭilābho, ¹³puññānaṃ abhisando, ¹⁴aggino homo, ¹⁵sikkhāpadānaṃ ¹⁶paññatti icc evamādi.

627 Yu-ṇvu-tupaccayānaṃ kammani. ¹⁵Moho ñeyyassāvaraṇo, ¹⁵va-ṇassa ropanaṃ^a telaṃ, ¹⁵rukkhassa chedano^b pharasu^c; pādassa ukkhipanaṃ, ¹⁶"avisamvādako lokassa", ¹⁶pathaviyā kassako, ¹⁷"kammassa kārako n' atthi, ¹⁸sahasā kammassa kattāro" icc ādi. ¹⁵
628 Bhīrutāyoge^d, dutiyā-tatiyāyo ca. Bhīrutāyoge^d chaṭṭhi vi-bhatti hoti, dutiyā-tatiyāvibhattiyo ca. Idaṃ pana lakkhaṇaṃ pālinayā-yevānukūlaṃ^e katvā pañcamipāṭisedhanatthaṃ vuttaṃ; garū pana bhayappayoge pañcamim^f yeva icchanti, yattha hi pañcamī na dissati, tattha payoge vibhattivipallāsavasena pañ- ²⁰camiyatthaṃ bhaṇanti. ¹⁹"Mā bhikkhave puññānaṃ bhāyittha; ²⁰bhīto catunnaṃ āsivisānaṃ; ²¹musāvādassa ottappaṃ^g; ²²sabbe tasanti daṇḍassa sabbe bhāyanti maccuno; ²³bhāyatha dukkhaṇaṃ; ²⁴nāmaṃ^h bhāyāmi āvuso; ²⁵na maṃ koci uttasati; ²⁶ot-tappati ottappitabbena" evaṃ bhīrutāyoge chaṭṭhi-dutiyā- ²⁵tatiyāyo bhavanti. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

¹ J VI 183²⁷. ² Dhs § 585 (p. 127²); cf. Mmd Ce 253³⁰. ³ cf. Vibh 99²² + Dhs § 644—645 (cf. D II 305¹¹). ⁴ D II 305¹⁰ Vibh 99²¹ (Mmd Ce 253¹⁷). ⁵ J II 322²². ⁶ *** (ns: dhātūnaṃ | dhāt le³ pā³ tui¹ eñ¹ ||). ⁷ cf. Dhpa II 25¹⁴ (Mmd Ce 253²⁹). ⁸ cf. Vibha 52¹⁵, ³² + Spk (S^c III 162⁶) ad S IV 251¹⁰. ⁹ It 61⁴. ¹⁰ Vm 555¹⁰ (Mmd Ce 253²⁹). ¹¹ (Mmd Ce 253²⁴). ¹² (Mp ad A II 54²⁰ Mmd Ce 253²⁵). ¹³ Mmd Ce 253²⁷. ¹⁴ (Mmd Ce 254⁶). ¹⁵ Mmd Ce 253¹⁸ 253²⁰ et 253²¹. ¹⁶ D I 4¹⁴ (Mmd Ce 253⁷). ¹⁷ Vm 602²². ¹⁸ (Rūp 305 Ce 112²; Mmd Ce 254¹⁵⁻¹⁶; *infra* 726¹⁰). || § 628 *vide* Sd 727¹⁻¹⁴ ||. ¹⁹ (712²⁴). ²⁰ S IV 173⁸ (*infra* 727²). ²¹ S I 154²³ (Mmd Ce 253¹³). ²² Dhp 129ab, ²³ (*vide* 712²⁸). ²⁴ Ap 556²⁴. ²⁵ Cp III 13: 3a (cf. J VI 794, 6). ²⁶ Dhs § 31 (ns *cit.* As 149²⁹).

^a *ita* Mmd; CeBemns vaṇassāro; (B^m vararaṇassāropana-). ^b Bem bhe-dano. ^c Bemns parasu. ^d B^m h. l. bhīrutayō. ^e *ita* CeBemns (= pāli to² nañ³ ā³ sā lhyā³ lyo² sañ). ^f CeB^m omī. ^g *ita* CeBemns (= Mmd Ce); S *codd.* S¹⁻³: ottape (*metr.*). ^h B^m nāmaṃ; Ap: na taṃ.

chaṭṭhī ca bhīrutāyoge dutiyā tatiyā pi ca

tiṇ' eva pāliyaṃ honti, na tu sambhoti pañcamī. 3

Pāliyan ti kimatthaṃ: *corā bhayaṃ jāyati* ti ādisu apālippadesu pañcamī hoti ti dassanattamaṃ. || Etthāha: nanu ca bho

5 pāliyaṃ pi ¹"yato khemaṃ tato bhayan" ti bhīrutāyoge pañcamīpayogo dissati ti. | Tan na · upāttavisayaṭṭā^a tassa payogassa; tattha hi 'uppanna' ti ajjhāharitvā yojetabbaṃ, tathā hi ²"jātaṃ saraṇato bhayan" ti ³taṃvaṇṇavisayā aññā tādisi pāli dissati; api ca *corā bhayaṃ jāyati* ti etthā pi *jāyatisadda-*

10 *vasen'* eva pañcamī avassaṃ labbhati ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. [C^e 635¹]

629 Āgami-ṭṭhānito^b ca. ⁴"Puthass' āgamo; ⁵o avassā" ti ca nidassanaṃ.

630 Okāse sattamī. ⁶"Gambhīre gādham edhati; ⁷pāpasmiṃ ramati mano"; ⁸*Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vasati*^c kulaputto, kaṃ-

15 *sapāliyaṃ bhuñjati*.

631 Sām'issarādhīpati-dāyāda-sakkhi-patibhū-pasuta-kusalādihi. *Sāmi issara adhipati dāyāda sakkhi patibhū pasuta kusala* icc evamādihi yoge chaṭṭhī vibhatti hoti sattamī ca: *goṇānaṃ sāmī · goṇesu sāmī, evaṃ issaro, adhipati, dāyādo, sakkhi, patibhū,*

20 *pasulo, kusalo; althānaṃ kovido · atthesu kovido: ⁹"amacce tāta jānāhi dhīre atthassa kovide"*.

632 Ubbāhane ca. Ubbāhanasamkhāte niddhāraṇe chaṭṭhī vibhatti hoti sattamī ca, ettha ca ubbāhanan ti ¹⁰sāsane vohāro, niddhāraṇan ti ¹¹saddasatthe. Tatth' ubbāhanaṃ nāma ¹²jāti-
25 guṇa-kiriyāhi rāsito uddharitvā nihaṇaṇaṃ, ¹³niddhāraṇaṃ nāma tehi eva jātiādihi samudāyato ekassa puthakkaraṇaṃ · niharitvā dhāraṇaṃ; ubhayaṃ pi pan' etaṃ vyañjanamattena nānaṃ, atthato pana ninnānākaraṇaṃ. Tasmīṃ niddhāraṇe gammamāne samudāyavācilingamhā chaṭṭhī vibhatti hoti sattamī

¹ J III 513²¹ (*infra* 727¹⁰). ² J III 508^{4, 21} ... 513^{4, 22} (*infra* 727⁸).

³ ns: taṃvaṇṇavisayā | thui bhe¹ eñ¹ akroñ³ phrac so jātasaddā kui thut khrañ³ arā rhi so || vaṇṇa kā³ karaṇattha [Ja VI 543³] akkharattha [Rūp 2] ||. ⁴ Kc 42.

⁵ Kc 50. || § 630 = Kc 304 ||. ⁶ (394⁴). ⁷ Dhṛp 116^d. ⁸ cf. M I 147¹⁶. || § 631 Kc 305 ||. ⁹ J V 116²¹. || § 632 (Kc 306; Mmd C^e 254¹⁸) ||. ¹⁰ ***.

¹¹ *vide tamen* Uda 103¹⁴ Pj I 224⁴. ¹² cf. 718⁷. ¹³ Mmd C^e 256²⁸.

^a B^mns uppatatthavisayaṭṭā (= thut ap so anak rhi so uppattivisiya apādān eñ¹ arā eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹ tañ³); B^e upatattav^o. ^b *ita* B^ens; C^e B^m oṭṭhānato. ^c *ita* C^e (= Kcv); B^{cm} vusati; ns vussati (< M I 147¹⁷ etc.).

ca: *manussānaṃ khattiyo sūratamo* · *manussesu^a khattiyo^a sūratamo^a*, *kaṇhā gāvīnaṃ sampannakhīratamā* · *kaṇhā gāvīsu sampannakhīratamā*, *sāmā nārīnaṃ dassanīyatamā* · *sāmā nārīsu dassanīyatamā*, *pathikānaṃ dhāvanto sīghatamo* · *pathikesu dhāvanto sīghatamo* ice ¹evamādi, — yebhuyyena bahuvacana-⁵ ppayogo, ²"adhipatipaccaye saha-jātādhipati nāmadhammekadeso" ti idaṃ ³ekavacanantaṃ sattaminiddhāraṇaṃ.

633 Anādamhi ca. Anādamhi ca gamyamāne ⁴bhāvavatā līngamhā chaṭṭhī vibhatti hoti sattamī ca: *rudato dārakassa pabbajī* · *rudantasmīṃ dārake pabbajī*, ⁵"ākoṭayanto te^b neti Sivirā-¹⁰ jassa pekkhato; ⁶maccu gacchati ādāya pekkhamāne mahājane".

634 Kvaci tatiyā-sattamiyatthe chaṭṭhī. Etthāyaṃ niyamo: ⁷kat-tari kitappaccayayoge^c: *Buddhaghosassa kati* · *Buddhaghosena vā*, evaṃ ⁸Kaccāyanassa kati · *Kaccāyanena vā*, ⁹rañño sammato · *raññā vā*, evaṃ ¹⁰rañño pūjito, *rañño sakkato*, *rañño* ¹⁵*apacito*, *rañño mānito*; ¹¹"amataṃ tesam bhikkhave aparibhutaṃ yesam kāyagatā sati aparibhuttā". || ¹²Garū pana ¹³"katā me kalyāṇā anekarūpā" ti etthā pi tatiyatthe chaṭṭhim icchanti.

Tam pi ¹⁴"tadā hi pakataṃ kammaṃ mama tuyhañ ca mā-risā" ti dassanato yujjāt' eva. [C^e 636¹] 20

635 tatiyatthe vā tatiyā, tathā hi dvādhippāyiko pi payogo dis-sati, yathā: ¹⁵"aggassa dātā medhāvī" ti.

636 Yajassa karaṇe. *Ghatassa aggim yajati* · *ghatena vā*, evaṃ *pupphassa buddhaṃ yajati*.

637 Pūritatthayoge^d. ¹⁶"Pūratī dhiro puññassa", puññenā ti ²⁵

¹ ns: I arā tvañ dabbaniddhāraṇa kui kyaṃ³ charā hū sa mhya ma thut kra so kroñ¹ "mamsesu ca akappiyaṃ" [Khuddasikkhā mātikā 3^b] hu dabbaniddhāraṇa kui thut ap eñ¹ ||. ² Tikap-a 22³. ³ ns *cit.* pahīne uddhac-cakukkuce [Spk ***] ti niddhāraṇe bhummaṃ | Samyut-ṭīkā || "suttahitam ettha" [Kev proem. v. 1^d] nhuik *ettha* lañ³ ekavuc-niddhāraṇa hū eñ¹ | ekavuc mā mrai || "tato ca vibhattiyo" [Kc 54] nhuik *to* sañ bahuvuc phrac eñ¹ sui¹ bahuvuc lañ³ sañ¹ sañ pañ ||. || § 633 Kc 307; Mmd C^e 254¹⁷ ||. ⁴ ns *cit.* Rūp-ṭ: bhāvavatā ti ettha bhāvo ti anādarakiriyantaropalakkhaṇabhūta kiriyā | tādiso bhāvo etass' atthi ti kiriyābhāvavā | tato bhāvavatā ||. ⁵ J VI 548¹⁸. ⁶ *** (ns: Sallasut; *vide* Sn 580^{ab} J IV 126²⁷); ns *cit.* J I 193⁹, *quasi* (chaṭṭhī) sādaranādare. || § 634: Kc 310 ||. ⁷ Rūp C^e 111²⁸ (Pañ II 3: 71). ⁸ Rūp: sobhanā Kaccāyanassa kati (Mahābhāṣya vol. I 468¹⁰). ⁹ (712²⁹). ¹⁰ DI I 114¹⁰⁻¹⁸. ¹¹ AI 45³⁰. ¹² *vide* Kev 310. ¹³ J V 491³¹. ¹⁴ J III 47³². ¹⁵ A II 35⁹ (*supra* 293³⁰⁻³⁷). || § 636 Rūp C^e 111¹⁹⁻²⁰ ||. || § 637 Rūp C^e 111²¹⁻²⁴ Mmd C^e 253¹¹ ||. ¹⁶ Dhp 122^c.

^a Bm *om.* ^b C^e so (= J *codd.* Ck^s). ^c cf. 726¹⁴; Rūp: ttappacco (o: ktappo²). ^d Rūp: suhitatthayoge (Mmd: suhitatthe).

attho; ¹"pattam odanassa pūretvā; ²imam eva kāyaṃ ... pūraṃ nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati".

- 638 Tulyattha-kim-alamādiyoge.** *Pitussa tulyo · pitarā tulyo vā, mālugā^a sadiso · mālārā sadiso vā,* ³"kin tattha^b catu(ma)ṭṭassa"^c,
⁵ kin tena catumattēnā^d ti attho, *alan tassa* [†]*catutthassa*^e; ⁴"as-samo sukato mayhaṃ" ⁵evaṃ tatiyatthe chaṭṭhī bhavati.
639 Sattamiyatthe kusalādiyoge. ⁶"Kusalā naccagītassa sikkhitā catur' itthiyo^f; ⁷kusalo tvaṃ rathassa aṅgapaccaṅgānaṃ; ⁸kusalo maggassa kusalo amaggassa; ⁹santi hi bhante ulārā yakkhā Bha-
¹⁰ gavato pasannā"; *divasassa tikkhattuṃ · divase tikkhattuṃ vā, mā-sassa tikkhattuṃ,* ¹⁰"kuto nu kho tvaṃ mahārāja āgacchasi divā di-vassā ti" icc evamādi, evaṃ sattamiyatthe chaṭṭhī bhavati.
640 Dutiyā-pañcamīnaṃ ca. Dutiyā-pañcamīnaṃ ca atthe kvaci chaṭṭhī vibhatti hoti. Tattha kammani kitakayoge: ¹¹"tassa
¹⁵ bhavanti vattāro; ¹²sahasā kammaṣṣa kattāro; ¹³amatassa dātā; ¹⁴catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo" icc evamādi; tathā ¹⁵*sar'icchādīnaṃ kammani: mālugā^g saratī · mālārāṃ saratī,* ¹⁶"na tesāṃ koci saratī sattānaṃ kammaṃpaccayā", *put-tassa icchali · puttam icchali; karotissa* patiyatane ca, pa-
²⁰ tiyatanaṃ abhisamkhāro: *udakassa patikurule · udakaṃ pali-kurule, kaṇḍassa patikurule · kaṇḍaṃ patikurule* evaṃ duti-yatthe chaṭṭhī bhavati. Pañcamiyatthe vibhatte parihāniyoge ca: ¹⁷"channavutinaṃ pāsāṇḍānaṃ dhammānaṃ pavaraṃ yad-idam sugatavinayo", channavutihi pāsāṇḍehi dhammehi pa-
²⁵ varo ti attho, ¹⁸"ito bahiddhā pāsāṇḍā" ti hi pālī dissati —, ¹⁹"asavanatā dhammassa parihāyanti" — idha na bhavati: ²⁰"yadi 'haṃ tassa^h pakuppeyyaṃⁱ ... parihāyissāmi silato" ti evaṃ pañcamiyatthe chaṭṭhī bhavati.

¹ cf. J I 50²⁸. ² D II 293¹⁰⁻¹² (Mmd cit. et D II 176²²). || § 638 Rūp Ce 111²²⁻²⁷ (Pāṇ II 3: 72) ||. ³ J II 107²⁷. ⁴ Bv 2: 29c, Ap 15⁸. ⁵ (725¹²—726⁸). || § 639 Rūp Ce 111³²⁻³⁷ ||. ⁶ J VI 25¹⁹. ⁷ M I 395²². ⁸ (cf. A II 37¹⁹). ⁹ D III 194²². ¹⁰ cf. S I 89²¹ 91²⁶. || § 640 = Kc 311 ||. ¹¹ M I 469¹². ¹² (723¹⁵). ¹³ M I 111¹⁴. ¹⁴ Dhs § 597 (As 307²⁸). ¹⁵ ns: cinta cintāyaṃ [V1444], i ajjhayane [V13] daya dāna-gati-rakkhapesu [cf. V695], "pitussa cinteti, ajjheti, telassa da-yati" kui *ādī phraṇ¹ yū* ||. ¹⁶ Khp VII 2cd. ¹⁷ (187¹³; Mmd Ce 219¹⁸ 254¹⁸). ¹⁸ (355²⁷). ¹⁹ Vin I 5²⁵. ²⁰ Cp II 3: 4c + 5b.

^a Rūp: mātu. ^b Bc tassa (= Rūp). ^c *ita (conī)*. Ce; Bemns ca tuṭṭhassa (= Rūp Mmd). ^d *dedī*; CeBm catutthena; Bcns ca tuṭṭhena. ^e *vide nn. c, d*. ^f CeBc catur' itthiyo (ns: caturā ... itthiyo). ^g CeBc mātu. ^h (Bm tattha?). ⁱ Bc kuppeyyaṃ.

|| ¹Garū pana pañcamiyatthe bhayatthayoge pi chaṭṭhim icchanti [C^e 637¹]: ²"kin nu kho ahaṃ tassa sukhassa bhāyāmi; ³sabbe tasanti daṇḍassa sabbe bhāyanti maccuno; ⁴bhīto catunnaṃ āsivissānaṃ" icc ādi, tattha tassa sukhassā ti tasmā sukhā ti attho. | Atrāyaṃ vinicchayo: yathā parihāniyoge chaṭṭhi-pañcamīnaṃ vasena pāliyaṃ dve payogā dissanti: ⁵"dhammassa parihāyanti; ⁶parihāyissāmi sīlato" ti, na tathā bhayatthayoge dve payogā dissanti, ⁷"jātaṃ saraṇato bhayan" ti ādisu pana jātasaddādiyogena saraṇato ti ādini pañcamīyantaṃ bhavanti na bhayatthayogavasena, ⁸"yato khemaṃ tato bhayan" ti atrā pi 'uppannaṃ' ti ajjhābhāravasena tato ti pañcamīyantaṃ padaṃ bhavati, na bhayatthayogavasena; tasmā ⁹heṭṭhā viṣuṃ lakkhaṇaṃ ṭhapitaṃ. Kvacī ti kiṃ: ¹⁰"gambhiraṇ ca kathaṃ kattā; ¹¹kālena dhammī^a-kathaṃ bhāsitaṃ hoti; ¹²paresaṃ puññāni anumoditā; ¹³bujjhitaṃ saccāni", kaṣaṇaṃ ¹⁵kārako, pasavo ghātako; tathā niṭṭhādisu: ¹⁴"sukhakāmi vihāraṃ kato", rathaṃ katavanto, rathaṃ katāvī, ¹⁵"hatthismim pi katāvī", kaṣaṇaṃ kattā, kaṣaṇaṃ karonto, kaṣaṇaṃ karāno, kaṣaṇaṃ kuru-māno icc ādi.

641 Kamma-karaṇa-nimittatthesu sattamī. ¹⁶"Sundarā āvuso ime 20 ājivakā^b bhikkhusu abhivādenti" evaṃ kammattthe; *hatthesu piṇḍāya caranti, pattesu piṇḍāya^c caranti^c, pathesu gacchanti* evaṃ karaṇatthe ca; ¹⁷"ajīnamhi haññate dīpi kuñjaro^d dantesu haññate" evaṃ nimittatthe.

642 Sampadāne ca. Sampadāne ca sattamī vibhatti hoti: ¹⁸"saṃ- 25 ghe dinnāṃ mahapphalaṃ; ¹⁹saṃghe Gotamī dehi, saṃghe^e dinne ahaṃ va^f pūjito bhavissāmi".

643 Pañcamiyatthe ca. Pañcamiyatthe ca sattamī vibhatti hoti: *kadalīsu gaje rakkhanti.*

644 Kāla-bhāvesu ca. ²⁰Kālatthesu ca bhāvalakkhaṇa^g bhāve 30

¹ = Nās nhuik aññattha-charā [Mmd C^e 252²⁰] Rūpasiddhi-charā tui¹ sañ, ns [Mmd C^e 254²² Rūp C^e 112¹⁸]. ² (293⁵). ³ (723²³). ⁴ (723²³). ⁵ (726²⁰). ⁶ (726²¹). ⁷ (724⁹). ⁸ (724⁵). ⁹ § 628. ¹⁰ Vm 98¹⁹. ¹¹ cf. M I 180³⁻⁴. ¹² ***. ¹³ Nidd I 457²¹. ¹⁴ *** (cf. 757 n. 9). ¹⁵ M II 69⁷. || § 641 = Kc 312 ||. ¹⁶ Vin III 212⁶⁻⁷. ¹⁷ J VI 61³. || § 642 = Kc 313 ||. ¹⁸ (cf. Dh 356^{cd} Vv 617^a Sn 191^d; Sn 486^d). ¹⁹ M III 253¹¹. || § 643 = Kc 314 ||. || § 644 = Kc 315 ||. ²⁰ 727²⁰—728¹² < Rūp C^e 115¹⁴⁻²⁴.

^a ns dhammī. ^b Bm ajivikā. ^c Bm om. ^d J; nāgo (metr.). ^e M ad, te. ^f C^e ahañ c' eva (= M). ^g Bm ad, ca.

ca liṅgamhā sattamī vibhatti hoti. Ettha ca kālo nāma khaṇa-
 laya-muhutta-pubbaṇhādiko samayo; tattha dasaccharāpamāṇo
 kālo khaṇo nāma, tena khaṇena dasakhaṇo kālo layo nāma,
 tena layena dasalayo kālo khaṇalayo nāma, tena dasaguṇo
 5 muhutto nāma, muhuttana dasaguṇo khaṇamuhutto nāmā ti
 ayam vibhāgo [C^e 638¹] veditabbo. Bhāvo nāma kiriyā, sā^a
 dhātuvattho ti pi vuccati, sā c' ettha kiriyantaropalakkhaṇā va
 adhippetā. Tesu kāle: *pubbaṇhasamaye galo sāyaṇhasamaye*
āgato, ¹"akāle vassati tassa kāle tassa na vassati", *Phussa-*
 10 *māsamhā*^b *tisu masesu Visākhamāso*, ²"ito sataśāhassamhi
 kappe uppajji cakkhumā"; bhāve: *bhikkhusu bhojīyamānesu*
galo bhuttesu āgato, ³*gosu dūghamānāsū*^c *galo duddhāsū*^c *āgato*
 icc ⁴evamādi. Tatra bhikkhusū ti bhāvasattamī. Kathaṃ
 bhāvasattamī nāma bhavati ti ce: bhāvavasena laddhā sattamī
 15 bhāvasattamī ti ⁵atthavasena. Ettha bhāvo ti kiriyā; yassa
 hi bhāvena bhāvalakkhaṇam bhavati, tasmim̐ sattamī vibhatti^d
 bhavati, idaṃ vuttam̐ hoti: yassa kiriyāya aññassa kiriyāya
 lakkhaṇam sallakkhaṇam jānanam bhavati, tasmim̐ paṭhamakiri-
 yāvati puggale sattamī vibhatti upalabbhati ti; tadatthajotakam
 20 idaṃ suttam̐: [C^e 638¹⁵] ⁶"atha kho Māro pāpimā acirapakkante
 āyasmante Ānande yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamī" ti, tattha
 Mārassa Bhagavantam̐ upasaṃkamanakiriyā āyasmato Ānan-
 dassa Bhagavato santikā pakkamanakiriyāya lakkhiyati, tasmā
 tasmim̐ pakkamanakiriyāvati āyasmante Ānande sattamī vi-
 25 bhatti^d bhavati. Imasmim̐ thāne yebhuyyavasena samānādhika-
 karaṇabhūte bhāvavācakapade vijjamāne yeva samānādhika-
 raṇapadavati pade "bhāvasattamī" ti vohāro pavattati^e, garū
 pana katthaci ⁷thāne samānādhikaraṇabhūtam̐ bhāvavācaka-
 padam̐ avijjamānam pi āharitvā samānādhikaraṇapadam̐^f katvā

¹ J II 124²⁰ = III 458⁹. ² Ap 471³ (cf. *ib.* 499² etc. 463²¹). ³ (213²⁰)
 m̐ ad As 61²⁹. ⁴ Rūp cit. *etiam* Uda 414¹⁵⁻¹⁶ S II 65². ⁵ ns; iti
 atthavasena | I majjheloṇapavisesanattatīyāṭappuris-samās-vacanāt byuppattinimit
 anak nhañ¹ cap sa phrañ¹ ||. ⁶ D II 104¹². ⁷ = "yasmim̐ samaye" ca so
 arā nhuik, ns; *vide* As 61¹⁷⁻²² (m̐ Bc 57¹¹⁻²²) cf. Uda 22²⁹.

^a *ita* C^eBem^{ns} (*leg.* yā). ^b Bm Phussamhā; C^eBc^{ns} Phussamāsamhā
 (= Rūp). ^c Rūp: ^oesu. ^d C^eBc *om.* ^e (Bm pavatti). ^f ns ^okaraṇam̐ pa-
 dam̐, C^eBc asamānādhikaraṇam̐ padam̐.

tattha "bhāvasattamī" ti voharanti, tathā hi te ¹"sati, ²gam-
mamāne^a, ³vattabbe" ti ca ādini yathāraham ajjhāharanti.
|| Tattha siyā: yadi ⁴"bhikkhusu bhojyamānesū" ti ettha *bhik-
khusū* ti ayaṃ 'bhāvavasena laddhā sattamī' ti bhāvasattamī
nāma siyā, *bhojyamānesū* ti esā pana katarā nāma sattamī ⁵
siyā katarena ca lakkhaṇena sādhetabbā ti. | Tulyādhikaraṇasat-
tamī nāma esā, anen' eva ca lakkhaṇena [C^e 638³⁰] sādhetabbā ti.
|| Nanu esā yeva bhāve vattamānā sattamī bhāvasattamī ti anv-
atthavasena vattabbā ti. | Saccam, tathā pi "bhāvasattamī" ti
vohāro tādisesu porāṇehi^b na āropito, itaratra panāropito ti ¹⁰
daṭṭhabbo; yathā pana ⁶"vijjācaraṇasampannam buddham
vandāma Gotaman" ti ettha *buddham* ti ⁷"kammатthe dutiyā"
ti anena siddham *vijjācaraṇasampannam Gotaman* ti ca^c anen'
eva, tathā bhāvasattamīvisaye pi vuttappakāren' eva lakkha-
ṇena samānādhikaraṇapadesu vibhattuppatti sijjhati; evaṃ ¹⁵
sante pi, yathā ⁸"vijjācaraṇasampannam buddham vandāma
Gotaman" ti ādisu 'dve kammāni, tiṇi kammāni, cattāri kam-
māni' ti ādinā bahūni kammāni na icchitāni, ekam eva kam-
mam icchitam^c bahūhi padehi ekass' ev' atthassa kathitattā,
evam eva ⁹"bhikkhusu bhojyamānesu, ¹⁰"acirapakkante^d . . . ²⁰
Ānande" ti ca ādisu pi [C^e 639¹] 'dve bhāvasattamiyo, tisso
bhāvasattamiyo, catasso bhāvasattamiyo ti ādinā bahū bhāva-
sattamiyo na icchitabbā, ekā yeva bhāvasattamī icchaniyā^e
bahūhi padehi ekass' ev' atthassa kathitattā — esa nayo samā-
nādhikaraṇasampadānādisū ti niṭṭham etthāvagantabbam. ²⁵

645 Upādhiyoge adhik'issaravacane. Yasmā *upa adhi* icc ete
adhik'issaravacane vattanti, tasmā tesam *upa-adhi*nam yoge
gammamāne^e adhikavacane ca issaravacane ca sattamī vi-
bhatti hoti. Ettha ca ¹issaravacanan ti idaṃ dvidhā gahitam:
'issarassa^f vacanam udiraṇan' ti issaravacanam^g, 'issaravaca- ³⁰
nam^h yassa vatthunoⁱ, tam issaravacanan' ti ca, ten' issarapa-
ridipakavacane, yassa kassaci ayaṃ issaro ti vadanti, tamdī-
pakavacane ca sattamī vibhatti hoti: *upa khāriyam doṇo*, khā-

¹ As 61¹⁸ Uda 22²⁹. ² Mmd 647 (C^e 499³) 655 (C^e 502²⁵) etc., Rūp 308
(C^e 114¹⁹) 313 (C^e 115³¹). ³ (cf. *infra* 735²⁵). ⁴ (728¹¹). ⁵ D III 197²⁵⁻²⁶ . . .
202³¹⁻³². ⁶ § 580. ⁷ (728²⁹). || § 645 Kc 316 ||. ⁸ 729²⁹⁻³² < Mmd C^e 259¹⁶⁻¹⁹.

^a C^e gamy^o. ^b (B^m vohāraṇehi). ^c B^m om. ^d C^eB^e suppl. āyasmante.
^e C^e gamy^o. ^f B^m issara-. ^g B^m om. ^h Mmd: issarassa vacanam. ⁱ Mmd: janassa.

riyā doṇo 'dhiko^a ti attho; *upa nikkhe kahāpaṇaṃ*, nikkhassa kahāpaṇaṃ adhikan ti attho; *adhi Brahmadatte Pañcālā*, ¹Brahmadattissarā Pañcālā ti attho; *adhi nacce^b Gotamī*, naccissarā Gotamī ti attho; *adhi devesu buddho*, sammutidevādidevissaro
 5 buddho ti attho. Keci pana garū *adhisaddassa* adhiakatthataṃ gahetvā ²"tividhehi pi devehi sabbaññubuddho adhiko ti attho" ti atthaṃ vadanti. || Ettha siyā: *adhi Brahmadatte* ti *adhi devesū* ti ca idaṃ kiṃ samāsapadaṃ udāhu vyāsapadan^c ti^c. | Vyāsapadan ti gahetabbam; tathā hi, yadi samāsapadaṃ siyā, 'issa-
 10 rabhūte Brahmadatte Pañcālā' ti ca 'issarabhūtesu devesu buddho' ti ca anicchitatthāpatti^d siyā; tasmā vyāsavasena ³*gosu issaro* ti ettha viya 'issarā Brahmadatte Pañcālā, issaro devesu buddho' ti attho avagantabbo, esa nayo *adhi nacce Gotamī* ti etthā pi, *upa khāriyaṃ doṇo* ti ādisu pana 'adhiko
 15 khāriyā doṇo' ti chaṭṭhiyatthayojanāvasena attho avagantabbo. **646 Ussuk[k]a-maṇḍitesu tatiyā ca.** Ussuk[k]a-maṇḍitatthesu tatiyā vibhatti hoti, sattamī ca, ettha ca *ussukasaddo^e* sehatthavācako^f, *maṇḍitasaddo* pasannavācako: *ñāṇena ussuk[k]o · ñāṇasmim vā ussuk[k]o, ñāṇena pasidito · ñāṇasmim vā pasidito*
 20 *sappuriso*. Ettha pana kiñcā pi ussuk[k]amaṇḍitatthesu vuttappakārā^g vibhattiyo na honti 'aññasmim yev' atthe honti, tathā pi 'aññasmim atthe tasmaṃ uppatti ussuk[k]a-maṇḍitatthahetu yeva hoti' ti te atthe padhāne katvā "ussuk[k]a-maṇḍitesū" ti vuttan ti daṭṭhabbam; esa nayo aññatrā pi idisesu thānesu.
 25 [C^e 640¹]

647 Akkhātari^h upayoge pañcamī. Akkhātā ti paṭipādayitā, upayogo ti ⁴silādini samādiyitvā gayhamānaṃ niyamapubba-
 kam vijjāgahaṇaṃ:

uttāhāṇaṃ ca upaṭṭhānaṃ sussūsā pāricariyaṃⁱ
 30 sakkaccaṃ sippuggahaṇaṃ niyamo ti pavuccati, 4

¹ Rūp C^e 116⁵ Mmd C^e 259³⁰. ² Rūp C^e 116³. ³ cf. 724¹³. || § 646 Kc 317 ||. ⁴ = ussukka-maṇḍita mha ta pā³ so ñāṇ anak nhuik, ns. || § 647 Kc 317BB (Pāṇ I 4: 29) ||. ⁵ ns: "ādi" phrañ¹ vattasamādāna-pūjā-sakkāra kui yā ||.

^a C^e adhiko. ^b Mmd (C^e 259³¹): adhinaccesu. ^c C^e om. ^d ita B^ens; C^eB^m anicchitatthapatti. ^e B^m h. l. ussukas^o; C^eB^ens ussukka^o. ^f Rūp (C^e 116¹¹): sahatth^o, Mmd (C^e 260¹²): ihatth^o. ^g B^m okāra-. ^h B^m akkhātari; C^e akhyātari. ⁱ ita B^emns [- o - o -]; C^e pāricariyā.

upayoge gammamāne^a akkhātari pañcamī vibhatti hoti,¹ "atthe asambhavato sadde vuttavidhānaṃ hoti" ti vacanato taṃvācasaddato pañcamī vibhatti bhavati: *upajjhāyā adhīte, upajjhāyā suṇoti*,² "yamhā dhammaṃ vijāneyya". Upayoge ti kiṃ: ³*naḷa[ka]ssa^b suṇoti*. || Mukhamattadipaniyaṃ pana etāni udā-⁵ haraṇāni ⁴"apādānaggahaṇena c' eva disāyogaggahaṇena ca sijjhanti" ti vuttaṃ. | Sijjhantu vā mā vā; mayam pana lak-khaṇānaṃ pajjunnagatikabhāvaviññāpanatthaṃ c' eva vohāra-bhedeṣu nānappakārato sotūnaṃ kosallajananatthaṃ ca vitthā-rato lakkhaṇāni dassema, tasmā tattha tattha punaruttidoso ¹⁰hoti ti na vattabbaṃ, sāsanatthāya hi mahati ussoḷhi idha katā ti.

648 Yam-taṃ-kiṃyoge kārāṇato kvaci. *Yam taṃ kiṃ* icc etesaṃ yoge *kārāṇasaddato* kvaci pañcamī vibhatti hoti: ⁵*yaṃkāraṇā, taṃkāraṇā*, ⁶"kiṃkāraṇā me na karosi dukkhaṃ". Kvaci ti ¹⁵kasmā: *kiṃkāraṇaṃ*.

649 Kārāṇatthe hetu-kiṃ-ya-tehi paṭhamā. Kārāṇatthe vattamānehi *hetu kiṃ ya ta* icc etehi kvaci paṭhamā vibhatti hoti: ⁷"na attahetu^c alikaṃ bhaṇāti^d; ⁸kiṃ kārāṇaṃ Bhagavantaṃ nindāma; ⁹kiṃ nu jātiṃ na rocesi; ¹⁰yañ ca putte na passāmi; ²⁰¹¹taṃ taṃ Gotama pucchāmi", ettha ca 'tasmā bha[ga]vantaṃ pucchāmi' ti atthakkamavasena sāmāññato nidditṭhānaṃ pi *taṃ-taṃsaddānaṃ yathākkamaṃ* ¹²dūrattha-amhatthavācakatā viññāyati. || Tattha keci *"kiṃ kārāṇaṃ* ti padaṃ dutiyāvaca-²⁵nan" ti vadanti^e. | Taṃ na yuttaṃ ⁷"na attahetu^c alikaṃ bhaṇāti^d ti paṭhamāya dassanato ti.

650 Kiṃsmā^f chaṭṭhi. Kārāṇatthe vattamānā *kiṃsaddato* kvaci chaṭṭhi vibhatti hoti: ¹³"taṃ kissa hetu; ¹³kissa tumhe kila-matha". Kvaci ti kiṃ: *kena kārāṇena āgato 'si, kasmā vadesi*.

¹ Mmd 318 (Ce 267²¹) *supra* § 489—490. ² J IV 205¹¹ = Dh 392^a, cf. Sn 316^a. ³ Mahabhāṣya vol. I 329^b. ⁴ Mmd Ce 265^{1-c} ⁵(706²²; vide Nidd I 39¹⁰ Ps I 149²⁶). ⁶ J VI 374¹². ⁷ J V 146¹³ (*supra* 707⁴). ⁸ *** ⁹ S I 132²³. ¹⁰ (707⁵). ¹¹ (707⁶). ¹² = dūrat amhat anak kui ho sañ eñ¹ aphrac kui || vā | atit anāgat jaṭṭa Bhagavanta kui rañ rve¹ parammukha-dūrat me³ lhyok so, mi mi rañ rve¹ amhat kui ho sañ eñ¹ aphrac kui, ns. ¹³ (707¹²).

^a Ce gamy^o. ^b CeBems nāṭakassa; Bm nāṭakassa. ^c Bems ohetū (ns: upendavajirāgāthā phrac rve¹ hetū nluik dīgha). ^d Ce bhaṇanti. ^e Bm om. ^f Bm kismā.

- 651 || **Hetuto chaṭṭhiyā lopo ti keci.** Keci garū ¹saddasatthe kāraṇatthavācakahetusaddato chaṭṭhivibhattim disvā tattha taṃ matam rocentā ^a 'sāsanasmim kāraṇatthe vattamānā hetusaddato chaṭṭhiyā lopo hoti' ti icchanti; [C^e 641¹] ¹annassa helussa ⁵vasalī ti tesam laddhi, evam ²"buddhassa hetu, ³taṃ kissa hetū" ti etthā pi chaṭṭhiyā lopo, evañ ca sati sātṭhakathe teṭṭake buddhavacane katthaci suttapadese hetusaddato chaṭṭhiyā alopo pi siyā, tādiso payogo na katthaci pi dissati; aṭṭhakathācariyehi pi 'kissa hetū ti kissa hetussā' ti chaṭṭhivasena ¹⁰pālivivaraṇam vucceyya, na ca tehi tathā vuccittha — tasmā annassa hetu vasalī ti ādisu 'annassa kāraṇā vasati' ti ādinā attho sampatipādetabbo:

- 652 | **Yathātanti chaṭṭhi-paṭhamānaṃ pālī.** Pālisaddo paṭipāṭivācako, kāraṇatthe vattamānānaṃ chaṭṭhi-paṭhamānaṃ paṭipāṭi ¹⁵tantianurūpaṃ hoti: ³"taṃ kissa hetu", ⁴tan ti padapūraṇe nipātapadaṃ, kissa hetū ti kena kāraṇena, 'kasmā' ti vā pañcamīvasena vivaraṇam^b pi kātabbam.

- 653 **paṭhamā-pañcamīnaṃ.** Kāraṇatthe vattamānānaṃ paṭhamā-pañcamīnaṃ pi^d paṭipāṭi tantianurūpaṃ hoti: ⁵yamkāraṇā icc ²⁰evamādi.

- 654 **tabbiparītānaṃ ca.** Tāsam paṭhamā-pañcamīnaṃ viparītava-sena ṭhitānaṃ kāraṇatthe vattamānānaṃ paṭipāṭi tantianurūpaṃ hoti: ²"so tatonidānaṃ maraṇam vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattam vā dukkham" icc evamādi.

- ²⁵ 655 **yamkāraṇ' iccādi nipātasamudāyo ti vā.** Pālinayānaṃ dujjānattā aparena nayena yamkāraṇā icc ādipadaṃ nipātasamudāyo ti sallakkhetabbam, tasmā na tattha paṭhamā ti vā pañcamī ti vā chaṭṭhi ti vā vibhattivicāraṇā^c kātabbā: ⁶yamkāraṇā¹, ⁷kimkāraṇā; ³kissa hetu; ⁶tatonidānaṃ" icc evamādi.

- ³⁰ 656 **Yebhuyyen' icc ādayo vibhatyantapatirūpakā.** Yebhuyyena icc evamādayo saddā vibhatyantapatirūpakā⁸ nipātavyayā^h ti veditabbā: ⁸"yebhuyyena sattā apāyesu nibbattanti; ⁹antarena

¹ Kaś II 3: 26 (annasya hetoḥ). ² (Mmd C^e 263⁹). ³ (731²⁸). ⁴ vide Ps I 149²⁵. ⁵ (731¹⁴). ⁶ M I 133³⁷ (supra 681²¹), cf. A IV 128²⁹. ⁷ (731¹⁵). ⁸ ***. ⁹ D II 137¹².

^a C^eBem rocento. ^b C^eBm vikaraṇam. ^c Bm h. l. paṭhamā-. ^d Bc om. pi. ^e (B^e vibhatticarāṇā). ^f C^e ad. tamkāraṇā. ^g Bcm h. l. oṇaṭi^o (cf. 739²). ^h C^ens nipātavyayā.

Yamakasālānaṃ; ¹antarena paropadesā sāmaṃ yeva saccāni abhisambujhi" icc evamādi.

657 Saha-saddhimyoge tatiyatthe kvaci pañcamī. ²"Parinibbute Bhagavati saha parinibbānā Brahmā Sahampati [†]gāthāya aj-jhabhāsī^a; ³saha vacanā ca pana Bhagavato Suppavāsā Ko-⁵ liyadhītā . . . arogā arogaṃ puttāṃ vijāyī^b; ⁴saddhiṃ sāvaka-saṃghāto^c idh' eva parinibbissam" [C^e 642¹], ettha ca *topaccayo* ⁵pag eva paṭiladdhavibhattisaññattā saññāvasena pañcamī vi-bhatti ti vutto. Tattha saha parinibbānā ti parinibbānena sah' eva, saha vacanā ti ⁶vacanena sah' evā ti attho, idisesu ¹⁰hi thānesu ⁷vivacchedaphalattā *evāsaddo* avutto pi ajjhāharitvā va yojetabbo. Kvaci ti kiṃ: ⁸"mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ; ⁹saha puttehi sammati".

658 Sahayoge tatiyatthe sattamī. ¹⁰"Saha sacce kate mayhaṃ", mama saccakiriya saha' evā ti attho, ettha hi ¹¹karaṇaṃ ¹⁵katamā kiriyā, ¹²"bhikkhussa kālaṃ kate saṃgho pattacivara-sāmi" ti ettha viya.

659 Paṭhamatthe tatiyā-sattamiyo. ¹³"Mañinā me attho; ¹⁴idam pi 'ssa hoti silasmim".

660 Tatiyatthe paṭhamā. ¹⁵"Ajjhāsayaṃ ādibrahmacariyaṃ; ¹⁶anā- ²⁰gārehi cūbhayaṃ", ettha ca ubhayan ti ¹⁷ubhayehi, vibhatti-vacanavipallāso 'yaṃ, tathā hi Theragāthāsu ¹⁸"appiccho c' eva santuṭṭho" ti Upasenattheragāthāyaṃ ¹⁹"karaṇe hi^d idam pac-cattavacanan" ti vuttaṃ.

661 Tatiyatthe sattamī. ²⁰"Mañimhi passa nimmitaṃ", mañinā ²⁵nimmitan ti attho; ²¹"khiyetha kappo ciradighamantare", cira-dighassa addhuno accayenā ti attho.

662 Samaye karaṇōpayoga-bhumma vacanāni piṭakakkamena. Vina-yapiṭakādinaṃ tiṇṇaṃ piṭakānaṃ kamena *samaye* karaṇava-

¹ ***. ² D II 157¹. ³ Ud 16². ⁴ Bv 26: 23^{bc}. ⁵ § 492. ⁶ Uda 126²². ⁷ = vyavacchedaeva eñ¹ akyui² eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns. ⁸ D I 1^e. ⁹ J VI 528²³. ¹⁰ Cp III 9: 11^a (10: 8^a; cf. *ib.* 11: 9^a); Ap 438¹¹, Dip 16: 32^c. ¹¹ (cf. Vm 203¹², mht). ¹² Vin *** (ns). ¹³ (719¹). ¹⁴ D I 63²³ . . . 69²¹; cf. M I 358⁴⁻²⁴ (Ps Sc III 31²); 78²¹, 31, 30 79¹², 19, 30 (Ps Ec II 43²⁴); *vide* M I 400¹⁷⁻²². ¹⁵ D II 224⁹ (Sv). ¹⁶ Sn 628^b = Th 581^d. ¹⁷ Pj II 468⁹ (Tha ad Th 581^d). ¹⁸ Th 581^{a(-d)}. ¹⁹ Tha Ce 528^e. ²⁰ J VI 275²⁰ . . . 279¹⁰. ²¹ Sv I 288¹². || § 662 Sp I 107²⁸—108¹⁸, Sv I 33³⁻³¹, As 61²²⁻²² (Uda 21²²⁻²²; Pj I 105²⁸—106²⁶) ||.

^a D: imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsī. ^b Bm vijayati (Ud 16¹²). ^c sic CeBemns; Bv (*metr.*); ^osaṃghato. ^d (Ce ti).

canam upayogavacanam bhumavacanañ ca hoti: ¹"tena samayena buddho Bhagavā Verañjāyam viharati Naḷerupuci-mandamūle" idam Vinaye karaṇavacanam, ²"ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā antarā ca Rājagaham antarā ca Nālandam addhāna-
 5 maggaṇipanno hoti" idam Sutte upayogavacanam, ³"yasmim samaye kāmāvacaram kusalam cittam uppannam hoti" idam Abhidhamme [C^e 642³⁰] bhumavacanam. || Etthāha: kasmā tisu piṭakesu samayassa karaṇavacanādivasena visadisaniddeso kato ti. | Pakāsetabbassa tassa tassa atthavisesassa sambhavato, ka-
 10 tham? Vinaye tāva hetuattho ca karaṇattho ca sambhavati, yo hi so sikkhāpadapaññattisamayo Sāriputtādihi pi dubbhiññeyyo, tena samayena hetubhūtena karaṇabhūtena^a ca sikkhāpadāni paññāpayanto sikkhāpadapaññattihetuñ ca apekkhamāno Bha-
 15 gāvā tattha tattha vihāsi, tasmā tadatthajotananattham Vinaye karaṇavacanena niddeso kato, Suttante ca accantasaññogatho sambhavati, yañ hi samayaṃ Bhagavā Brahmajālādini suttantāni desesi, accantam eva tam samayaṃ karuṇāvihārena vihāsi, tasmā [C^e 643¹] tadatthajotananattham tattha^b upayoga-
 20 niddeso kato, Abhidhamme pana adhikaraṇattho bhāvena-bhāvalakkhaṇattho ca sambhavati, adhikaraṇañ hi kālattho ca samūhattho ca samayo tattha vuttānam phassādidhammānam, khaṇa-samavāya-hetusamkhātassa ca samayassa bhāvena tesam bhāvo lakkhiyati, tasmā tadatthajotananattham^c bhumavacanena niddeso kato ti veditabbo, hoti c' ettha:

25 tam tam attham apekkhitvā samayo Vinayādisu karaṇenūpayogena bhummena ca pakāsito ti. 5
 Porāṇā pana vaṇṇayanti: "tam samayan ti vā tasmim samaye ti vā tena samayenā ti vā abhilāpamattabhedo esa, sabbattha bhummam eva attho" ti, tasmā tesam laddhiyā "tena sama-
 30 yenā" ti vutte pi tasmim samaye ti attho, "ekam samayan" ti vutte pi ekasmim samaye ti attho veditabbo.

Ettha ṭhatvā karaṇabhedam^d vadāma: yathā hi ⁴lobhādayo [C^e 643¹⁶] alobhādayo ca^e hetuhetū nāma bhavanti, tato aññe pac-
 cayabhūtā dhammā^f paccayahetū nāma bhavanti, evam etaṃ^g

¹ Vin III 1⁶. ² D I 1⁴. ³ Dhś § 1. ⁴ cf. As 303²⁵⁻²⁶.

^a B^mns om. ^b B^mns om. ^c C^ens ad. tattha. ^d C^e karaṇappabhedam.
^e C^e vā. ^f C^e dhamma-. ^g C^e evam eva.

karaṇe pavattaṃ karaṇavacanāṃ 'karaṇakaraṇaṃ' nāma hoti, kattādisu pavattañ ca 'kattukaraṇaṃ, hetukaraṇaṃ' ti ādikāṃ nāmaṃ imasmim pakaraṇe labhati ti veditabbaṃ. Evaṃ ñatvā puna udāharaṇena saddhim taṃnāmaṃ veditabbaṃ: ¹"cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati" idaṃ karaṇakaraṇaṃ, ²"svākkhāto 5 Bhagavatā dhammo" idaṃ kattukaraṇaṃ, ³"Sāriputto ti nāmena vissuto" idaṃ visesanakaraṇaṃ, ⁴*annena vasati* idaṃ hetukaraṇaṃ, ⁵*bhinnena sisena āgato* idaṃ itthambhūtakaraṇaṃ, ⁶"bhuñja puttehi khattiya" idaṃ sahatthakaraṇaṃ, ⁷"mañinā me attho" idaṃ paccattakaraṇaṃ, ⁸"saṃvibhajetha no rajjena" ¹⁰idaṃ ⁹kammakaraṇaṃ, ¹⁰"sumuttā mayāṃ tena mahāsamaṇena" idaṃ nissakkakaraṇaṃ, ¹¹"tena kho pana samayena" idaṃ bhummakaraṇaṃ, ¹²"pakatiyā abhirūpo, ¹²yebhuyyena Campeyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā" icc evamādi tadaññakaraṇaṃ, evaṃ ekādasavidhaṃ karaṇaṃ bhavati. Taṃ pana tadaññaka- ¹⁵raṇaṃ bheditaṃ anekavidhaṃ hoti: ¹³nipātayogakaraṇaṃ ¹⁴paṭikkhepakaraṇaṃ ¹⁵kucchitaṅgakaraṇaṃ ¹⁶kiriyāpavaggakaraṇaṃ ¹⁷kāladdhānakaraṇaṃ ¹⁸maṇḍitussuk[k]akaraṇaṃ ¹⁹sahādiyogakaraṇaṃ ²⁰pubba-sadisa-saṃ'ūna-kalaha-nipuṇa-missaka-sakhilādiyogakaraṇaṃ ²¹ayogakaraṇaṃ ti evaṃ anekavidhaṃ ²⁰tadaññakaraṇaṃ hoti ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

663 Saṃkhā-līngatthāvikaraṇattham uppatti vibhattināṃ. Saṃkhāvikaraṇattham līngatthāvikaraṇatthañ ca vibhattināṃ uppatti hoti: *puriso tiṭṭhati · purisā tiṭṭhanṭi, ekaṃ dve tiṇi*. [C^e 644¹]
664 Ekamhi ekavacanāṃ. Ekamhi atthe vattabbe ekavacanāṃ ²⁵hoti: *itthi, puriso, cittaṃ*.

665 Ekamhi viya bahumhi pi. Ekasmim atthe viya bahumhi pi atthe vattabbe ekavacanāṃ hoti: ²²"sā senā mahatī āsi; ²²bahujjano pasanno 'si", *mahājano, bhikkhusaṃgho, macchaghaṭṭa* icc evamādi.

¹ (693¹³). ² D II 93³¹ (*vide supra* 718²⁰). ³ (720²⁵). ⁴ Uda 22³², 23⁷. ⁵ (719¹⁹⁻²²). ⁶ cf. J VI 563⁸. ⁷ (733¹⁸). ⁸ (718²³). ⁹ ns *ad.*: "vinayāyā ti [Spk I 289²³] karaṇatthe hi idaṃ sampadānavacanāṃ" hū so Sagāthāvag-ṭṭika kui rhu rve¹ sampadān-karuṇ³ kui laṇ³ yū ||. ¹⁰ (718²⁸). ¹¹ D I 47⁵ (*vide supra* 720¹⁵). ¹² (720²⁹). ¹³ § 566. ¹⁴ 718¹²⁻¹⁴. ¹⁵ § 603. ¹⁶ § 599. ¹⁷ § 602. ¹⁸ § 646. ¹⁹ § 592—593. ²⁰ § 600. ²¹ = "māsena pubbena, pitarā sadisena, mātara samena, kahāpaṇen' ūnena, asinā kalabena, vācāya nipuṇena, guḥena mis-sakena, vācāya sakhilāya" ca so *pubbādiayogakaruṇ³*, ns. || § 664 666 cf. Mmd C^e 67³³ Rūp C^e 28²¹ 29¹ (Pap I 4: 21—22) ||. || § 665 667 Sd 16²⁰—17⁹ ||. ²² (17¹⁸).

666 Bahumhi bahuvacanaṃ. Bahumhi atthe vattabbe bahuvacanaṃ hoti: *itthiyo, purisā, cillāni*.

667 Bahumhi viya ekamhi pi^a. Bahumhi atthe viya ekamhi pi atthe bahuvacanaṃ hoti: ¹"appaccayā dhammā" icc evamādi.

5 668 Samudāya-jāti-nissay^a-ekattalakkhaṇesv ekavacanaṃ. Samudāye jātiyaṃ nissayavasenōpacāritanissite ekattalakkhaṇe ca ekavacanaṃ hoti; samudāye tāva: ²"devasaṃgho, ³sabbo ... jano" icc evamādi, jātiyaṃ: ⁴"sañcicca paṇo jivitā na voropetabbo", ⁵sasso sampanno icc evamādi, nissayavasenōpacāritanissite: ⁶"Sāvatthi saddhā ahoṣi pasannā; ⁷ayaṃ bhante Nālandā iddhā c' eva phitā ca bahujaṇā ākiṇṇamanussā Bhagavati abhippasannā" icc evamādi, Sāvatthivāsino saddhā pasannā ahesun ti ādinā attho yojetabbo; ekattalakkhaṇe: ⁸kusalā-kusalaṃ, ⁹samathavipassanaṃ, ¹⁰tilakkhaṇaṃ, ¹⁰cutūpapāto, ¹⁰āga-
15 *tiṅgi* icc evamādi.

669 Bahumhi samudāye bahuvacanaṃ. Bahusu samudāyesu bahuvacanaṃ hoti: ¹¹"pūjita nātisaṃghehi; ¹²devakāyā samāgatā; ¹³saṭṭh' ete devanikāyā" icc evamādi.

670 Kvaci jāti-atta-garusu ca. Jāti-atta-garusu ca kvaci bahuvacanaṃ hoti: *samiddhā yavā · samiddho yavo*, ¹⁴sampannā vihayo · *sampanno vihi*; ¹⁵"amhākaṃ pakati" · *mama pakati*; ¹⁶"abbhāgatānāsanakaṃ adāsiṃ", ahaṃ attano santikaṃ āgatassa bhikkhuno āsanaṃ adāsin ti attho.

671 Apariccheda-mātikānusandhinaya-pucchānusandhinaya-pucchāsa-
25 bhāga-puthucittasamāyoga-puthūārammaṇa-tannivāsa-tamputt^a-ekābhi-
dhāna-tannissitāpekkh^a-ārammaṇakiccabhedeṣu ca. Aparicchede, mātikānusandhinaye, pucchānusandhinaye, pucchāsabhāge, puthucittasamāyoge puthūārammaṇe, tamnivāse, tamputte, [C^e 645¹] ekābhidhāne, tamnissitāpekkhe, ārammaṇabhede, kiccabhede
30 ca bahuvacanaṃ hoti; aparicchede tāva: ¹⁷"appaccayā dhammā asaṃkhatā dhammā" anirūpitasamkhāvasena^c bahuvacanaṃ vā etaṃ; mātikānusandhinaye: ¹⁸"katame dhammā

¹ (18¹⁸; *infra* 736³⁰). || § 668—671 Sd 16²⁰—20²¹ ||. ² Sn 680^c (*vide supra* 17²²). ³ (17¹⁹). ⁴ cf. D III 133¹⁴ (*vide supra* 17³²). ⁵ (cf. 18¹). ⁶ (18⁴). ⁷ D I 211⁹. ⁸ (18⁶). ⁹ A II 157¹⁵ (: pl. S IV 195¹). ¹⁰ (18⁸⁻⁹). ¹¹ (17³⁰). ¹² (17²⁰). ¹³ (D II 261⁹ (*supra* 17²⁰; *vide* 736 n. b)). ¹⁴ Kās I 2: 58. ¹⁵ (18¹¹). ¹⁶ (18¹⁴). ¹⁷ (18¹⁶ 736⁴). ¹⁸ (18²⁴).

^a Be om. ^b ita Ce; B^em^{ns} sabbe te (D; *saṭṭh'* e. d. *sabbe nānatta-vaggaṇi*). ^c ita B^m; C^eB^em^{ns} aniyamitasamkhāvasena (18 n. c).

appaccayā" icc evamādi; pucchānusandhināye: ¹"ime dhammā appaccayā" icc evamādi; pucchāsabhāge: ²"katame dhammā no parāmāsā: te dhamme ṭhapetvā avasesā kusalā-kusalāvyaṅkatā dhammā" icc evamādi; puthucittasamāyoge puthuārammaṇe: ³"atthi bhikkhave aññe va dhammā gam- 5 bhirā duddasā" icc evamādi; tamnivāse: ⁴"Sakkesu viharati" icc evamādi; tamputte: ⁵"santi puttā Videhānaṃ" icc evamādi; ekābbhidhāne: ⁶"gacchatha tumhe Sāriputtā; ⁷etha vyagghā nivattavho" [C^e 645¹⁵] icc evamādi; tannissitāpekkhe: ⁸"mañcā ukkuṭṭhiṃ karonti" icc evamādi; ārammaṇabhede: ⁹"cattāro 10 satipatṭhānā", kiccabhede: ¹⁰"cattāro sammappadhānā" ti.

672 Līṅga-vibhatti-vacana-kala-puris'-akkharānaṃ vipallāso. Imas-
miṃ pāvacaṇe katthaci līṅgavipallāso vibhattivipallāso vaca-
navipallāso kālavipallāso purisavipallāso akkharavipallāso ti
chabbidho vipallāso bhavati. Tattha līṅgavipallāso tāva: ¹⁵
¹¹"Siviputtāni cāvhaṇā"; ¹²evaṃ dhammāni sutvāna vip-
pasīdanti paṇḍitā" icc evamādi. Vibhattivipallāso anekehi lak-
khaṇeḥ vibhāvito va, evaṃ sante pi sammuyhitabbaṭṭhāne^b
sotūnaṃ asammohatthaṃ puna visesato vibhattivipallāsaṃ ka-
thayāma, seyyathidaṃ: ¹²"ayaṃ puriso mama atthakāmo yo 20
maṃ gahetvāna dakāya neti; [C^e 645³⁰] ¹³appo saggāya gacchati"
ayaṃ dutiyatthe catutthi, dakāya neti, saggāya gacchati ti attho
sampaṭipādetabbo; ¹⁴"asakkatā c' asma Dhanañjayāyā" ti ayaṃ
tatiyatthe catutthi, Dhanañjayenā ti attho, ¹⁵"puññāya sugatiṃ
yanti cāgāya vipulaṃ dhanam" ayaṃ pi tatiyatthe catutthi, ²⁵
puññena cāgenā ti attho, so ca kho 'puññena hetubhūtena,
cāgena hetubhūtenā' ti hetutthavasena eva vedetabbo, tattha
ca *puññāyā* ti idaṃ napuṃsakarūpaṃ^c na itthilīṅgarūpaṃ, *cā-*
gāyā ti idaṃ pana pullīṅgarūpaṃ, || garū pana *puññāya cāgāyā*
ti idaṃ padadvayaṃ itthilīṅgaappaccayantaṃ^d pañcamiyantaṃ ³⁰
ca ¹⁶icchanti, evañ hi sati ¹⁷"dakāya neti, ¹⁸appo saggāya
gacchati, ¹⁹asakkatā c' asma Dhanañjayāyā" ti etthā pi

¹ (18²⁶). ² (18²⁸). ³ (18³⁰). ⁴ (19⁴). ⁵ (19⁵). ⁶ (19⁶). ⁷ (19¹²). ⁸ (19¹⁴
342²⁶ 710⁷). ⁹ (19¹⁵). ¹⁰ (19¹⁷). ¹¹ (229²⁹). ¹² (133⁷, 697⁷). ¹³ (132³¹, 699²⁵ etc.).
¹⁴ (133¹⁰, 699²⁵ etc.). ¹⁵ ***. ¹⁶ ns: Rūpasiddhiṃ nūhik "guṇavacane pañcamī ta-
tiyā ca: issariyā janam rakkhati rājā, issariyena vā" [Rūp 302 C^e 109¹¹] thut sañ ||.

^a ita h. l. et C^eB^m. ^b ns oṭṭhānesu. ^c C^e napuṃsakalīṅgarūpaṃ ...
^d B^m itthilīṅgaapp^o.

- [C^e 646¹] *ḍakāya saḡgāya Dhanañjayāyā* ti padattayam pi itthiliṅgaṃ āpaccayantaṃ^a siyā, | na h' etaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ na ca^b āpaccayantaṃ siyā, atha kho yathākkamaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ^c pulliṅgaṃ catutthekavacanassa āyādesena sambhūtarūpaṃ so-
- 5 tūnaṃ ativimhāpanakaraṃ saddasatthehi asādhāraṇaṃ sāsane acchariyabbhutarūpaṃ, ¹tathā hi saddasatthanayanissitaṃ "na-mo buddhāyā" ti catutthirūpaṃ sāsanaṃ patvā "namo bud-dhassā" ti rūpaṃ eva bhavati, aṭṭhakathācariyā pi pālijanurūpaṃ etādisaṃ rūpaṃ eva saddaracanāvisaye ṭhapenti, *namo*
- 10 *buddhāyā* ti rūpasadisāṃ pana rūpaṃ sāsanaṃ tadattha-tumatta-vibhattivipallāse^d yeva dissati na dāna-namoyogādisū ti ayam attho ²hetthā vitthārato vibhāvito va^e; ³"viramath' āyasmanto^f mama vacanāya" ayaṃ pañcamiyatthe catutthi, mama vacanato ti attho; ⁴*bhiyyoso mattāyā* ti ettha pana *matta-*
- 15 *saddo* napuṃsakaliṅgo va^g vibhattivipallāsavasena catutthekavacanassa [C^e 646¹⁶] *āyādesavasena* ca pañcamiyatthe catutthi — yadi ⁵"mattāsukhapariccāgā" ti ettha viya itthiliṅgo, tadā pañcamiyatthe yeva pañcamī ti vibhattivipariṇāmakiccaṃ n' atthi, *mattāyā* ti etassa pañcamiyatthata^h ⁶"tiṇā bhiyyo na maññati"
- 20 ti ettha viya *bhiyyasaddayogato*^h pākātā va, bhiyyoso mat-tāyāⁱ mattato bhiyyo ti attho, iti pañcamiyatthaṃ ṇatvā tati-yatthavasena attho sampañipādetabbo: atirekappamaṇenā ti; ⁷"mahato gaṇāyā bhattā me" ayaṃ chaṭṭhiyatthe catutthi, gaṇassa bhattā ti attho; ⁸"ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo
- 25 Bhagavato sitassa pātukammāyā" ti ayaṃ sattamiyatthe ca-tutthi, sitassa pātukaraṇe ti^j attho, chaṭṭhiyatthe vā catutthi, sitapātukammasa ko hetu ko paccayo ti attho; ⁹"sā nūna kapaṇā amma cīrarattāyā rucchati"^k ayaṃ accantasamyogaduti-yatthe catutthi, cīrarattaṃ cīrakālan ti hi^m attho — iti pun-napuṃ-
- 30 sakaliṅgavasenaⁿ catutthekavacanassa [C^e 646³⁰] *āyādesasahito* vibhattivipallāso visesato daṭṭhabbo, ¹⁰"mā itikirāya; ¹¹samaṃ

¹ (131¹¹ sqq). ² (130¹⁶—137¹⁶). ³ (133¹; cf. RV III 33: 5^a: ramadhvaṃ me vacase?). ⁴ (697¹⁸—698¹⁷). ⁵ (698⁴). ⁶ (697¹⁹). ⁷ (133⁷). ⁸ M II 74¹². ⁹ J VI 80¹² (cf. 80¹⁵) = 550¹¹ (cf. 550¹²). ¹⁰ A I 189⁸. ¹¹ Abhidh-s 26³¹.

^a Bm oliṅgaṃpacc°. ^b Bm om. ^c B^ens oliṅga-. ^d ita C^eBem^{ns}. ^e C^eBm ca. ^f ita h. l. Bem; C^e viramatha āy°. ^g Bm pi (vel va). ^h ita C^eBem^{ns}. ⁱ C^e mattāyā ti. ^j Bm hi. ^k C^eBem^{ns} rucceati (vide 479 n. k). ^m C^e om. hi. ⁿ B^ens om. pun-.

essanti cirāya subbatā; ¹cirassam vata passāmi" ti ādisu pana *kirāyā* ti ādini vibhatyantapatirūpakāni^a avyayapadāni ti veditabbāni, na h' etesu vibhattivipallāsanayo cintetabbo : *kira-cirasaddānam* avyattalingattā. Vacanavipallāso yathā: ²"nagā nagaggesu samviriḥhā^b udaggameghena navena sittā 5 vivekakāmassa araṇṇasaṇṇino janeti bhiyyo Usabhassa kalyaṭam", [C^e 647¹] ³janeti ti janenti, ayam eva vā pātho, — || etth' eke vadeyyum: yadi "janenti" ti bahuvacanapāṭhantaram disati, tad eva pamāṇam katvā "janenti bhiyyo Usabhassa kalyatan" ti aṭṭhakathācariyehi vattabban ti, | saccam, evam sante 10 pi "janeti" ti ekavacanapāṭhantarassa pi dassanato dujjānattā ca pālinayassa saddhamme gāravavaṣena 'idaṃ ayuttan' ti avatvā 'janenti' ti vacanavipallāsanayo aṭṭhakathācariyehi dassito; ⁴"nājjo ca anupariyāti^c nānāpupphadumāyutā" ayam pi vacanavipallāso, tattha nājjo ti ⁵ekā nadi. Kālavipallāso: 15 ⁶"cha bbassāni nāma muggayūsa-kulattayūsa-kalāyayūsa^d-hareṇyūsadinam pasatapasatamattena^e yāpessati" icc evamādi, tattha yāpessati nāmā ti *nāmasaddam* ānetvā sambandho, ⁷*nāmasaddayogena* hi anāgatassa viya payogo, yāpeti^f icc ev' attho. Purisavipallāso: ⁸"puttam labhetha varadam" 20 icc ādi, tattha labhethā ti labheyyam. [C^e 647¹⁵] Aparo nayo: ⁹"mā tvam bhāyi mahārāja" icc ādi vibhatti-purisavipallāso, mā bhāyassū ti hi attho.

Akkharavipallāso pāliyam gāthāsu yeva labbhati na cuṇṇiyapadesu, so ca kho itthilinge *ivaṇṇavisaye* va^g, aṭṭha- 25 kathāsu pana katthaci cuṇṇiyapadesu pi labbhati, atrāyam pāli: ¹⁰"yathā balākayonimhi^h na vijjati pumo sadā" ti ca ¹¹"Kusāvatimhi nagare yadā āsim mahipati" ti ca, tattha balākayonimhiⁱ ti balākayoniyamⁱ, Kusāvatimhi ti^j Kusāvatiyam, *mhi*kāro hi pun-napumsakālingesv eva dissati cuṇṇiyapadesu 30 ca gāthāsu ca tathā *yaṃ*kāro itthilinge yeva — ¹²"yathā balā-

¹ S I 1²¹ (cf. J III 314²⁷ = IV 476²³). ² Th 110a-d. ³ < Tha Ce 218²².
⁴ J VI 121^a. ⁵ Ja VI 121²². ⁶ Ps (E^c) II 2³⁵. ⁷ (vide § 893). ⁸ (515⁸).
⁹ J VI 443^a . . . 443¹⁶. ¹⁰ (649²⁸ etc.). ¹¹ (649²⁸ etc.).

^a Bm opati^o (cf. 732³¹). ^b (Ce virūlhamānā). ^c Bm cānupariyāti, B^e ca anupariyāyati; C^e ca anupariyāyanti. ^d Ps (E^c Ce S^e) om. -kalāyayūsa-. ^e C^e pasatapasatam^o (= Ps E^c). ^f B^emns yāpesi. ^g C^e B^e yeva. ^h C^e B^m balākāyo.
ⁱ ita h. l. B^emns; C^e balakay^o. ^j B^m om.

- kayonimhi"^a ti ādisu ayam *mhi*kāro itthiliṅge dissati kiṃ nu kho kārāṇaṃ ti cintāyaṃ: cuṇṇiyapadapālisu adissanato^b akkharavipallāse *mhi*kāro vattati ti ayam attho viññāyati · sāsanayuttivasena; aṭṭhakathāsu pana ¹"dvidhā sandhimhi vattati"^c 5 ti gātham vatvā^c cuṇṇiyapadaṭṭhāne pi ²"sandhimhi" ti *mhi*kārapātho dissati, atr' imāni lakkhaṇāni:
- 673 gāthāsu itthiyam mhi**kāro. Pāliyañ c' eva aṭṭhakathāsu ca gāthāvisaye itthiliṅgaṭṭhāne *mhi*kāro dissati: ³"Kusāvatimhi nagare; ⁴dvedhā^d sandhimhi vattati".
- 10 **674 kvaci aṭṭhakathāsu cuṇṇiyapade.** Aṭṭhakathāsu kvaci cuṇṇiyapade itthiliṅgaṭṭhāne *mhi*kāro dissati: ²"sandhimhi (paṭi-sandhimhi)"^e. Kvaci ti kiṃ: *sandhiyam* ⁴*paṭisandhiyam*, *sugatiyam* *duggatiyam*.

- Iti vuttam sasambandham savibhattādinicchayam
 15 kārakam, ettha yuñjantu kārakā pariyattiyā. [C^e 648¹] 6
⁵Yuñjati yo idha ñāṇi
 kusalo saddesu bhavati satthesu^f
 pāvacanamhi tadubhaye
 kusalā kusalā va [†]sanantanā^g. 7
- 20 Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viññānam kosallatthāya kate saddanittippakaraṇe kārakavibhāgo nāma bāvisatimo^h paricchedoⁱ.

XXIII.

- Ito param pavakkhāmi samāsenā hitāvaham
 25 Samāsam ⁶attha-saddānam samāsaparidīpanam. 1

¹ Vm 551²⁷ = Vibha 160¹⁷. ² Vm 551²⁹ = Vibha 160¹⁹ (paṭisandhimhi); Vm 604⁶. ³ (739²⁸). ⁴ Vm 563¹. ⁵ ns: yuñjati ... sanantanā | I·sui¹ rhi mha mattāvutti ariyāgāthālakkaṇā nhañ¹ āi mañ || (cf. 225 n. 5). ⁶ ns: samāsam attha-saddānam | khyañ⁸ ap so anak rhi so nām-nipāt-upasārasaddā tui¹ eñ² || vā | atthasaddānam | anak rhi so saddā tui¹ eñ² || hitāvaham | ... | samāsam ||.

^a *ita h. l.* B^{emns}; C^e balakay^o. ^b C^eB^ens adassanato. ^c C^e patvā. ^d *ita h. l.* C^eB^m; B^ens dvidhā. ^e B^m om. ^f B^e saddesu bhavati sasatthesu ca, C^e bhavati sasaddesv atthesu' ca (ns: satthesu kui 'so atthesu' phrat). ^g ns: sanantanā | rhe² nhuik phrac kun so || ... || vā | sanantanā | paññā rhi tui¹ sañ || *sanantanāsaddā* paññā rhi kui ho sañ kui Sagāthāvag-aṭṭhakathā nhuik chui eñ¹ ||. ^h C^eB^m ekavīsatimo. ⁱ B^m ad. Sadda(ni)tiyā kārakapākaraṇam niṭṭhitam pri³ pri² || || Namo ... °ddhassa ||.

Tattha ¹duvidham samasanaṃ: saddasamasanaṃ attha-samasanaṃ ca. Tesu saddasamasanaṃ luttasamāse labbhati: ²"samaṇa-brāhmaṇā" ti ādisu, atthasamasanaṃ aluttasamāse: ³"dūre-nidānaṃ; ⁴"gavam-pati"; ⁵"urasi-loma; ⁶"devānaṃ-piya-Tisso" ti ādisu, tadubhayam pi vā luttasamāse labbhati: ⁷"sahāyo ⁵te mahārāja mahārāja Maruppiyo" ti ādisu, ettha ca Maruppiyo ti devānaṃ-piya-Tisso.

675 Nāmōpasagga-nipātānaṃ yuttattho samāso. Tesam nāmōpasagga-nipātānaṃ payujjamānapadatthānaṃ yo [C^e 648¹⁵] yuttattho, so samāsasañño hoti: *kaṭhinassa dussam* · ⁸"kaṭhinadussam" ¹⁰icc ādi. ⁹Nāmōpasagga-nipātānaṃ ti kimattham: *Devadatto pacati* ti ādisu ākhyātena samāso na hoti ti dassanattham. Yuttattho ti kimattham: *bhaḷo rañño pullo Devadattassā* ti ādisu añña-mañña-¹¹ānāpekkhesu *bakassa selāni pallāni* ti ādisu añña(mañña)-¹²sāpekkhesu ayuttatthatāya samāso na hoti ti dassanattham. ¹⁵Samāsa icc anena kv attho: ¹⁰"samāsantagatānaṃ anto kvac' attam". || Ettha *cakhyātaggahaṇam* kasmā na katam, nanu ākhyātasmiṃ pi samāso dissati · ¹¹"yo naṃ pāti rakkhati, tam makkheti āpāyikādihi^a dukkhehi moceti ti pāti-mokkho" ti sanibbacanassa padassa dassanato ti. | Tan na, tasmim hi nib- ²⁰bacane *pātimokkho* ti padaṃ taddhitavasena sijjhati na samāsavasena · ¹²"ehipassiko" ti padam ivā ti. || Nanu ca bho *ehipassiko* ti ettha ¹³"ehi passā" ti imaṃ vidhiṃ arahati ti atthe taddhito *ṇikapaccayo* dissati, *pātimokkho* ti ettha pana taddhito paccayo na dissati ti. | Dissati eva; *pātimokkho* ti ettha sakat- ²⁵the *ṇapaccayo* bhavati ti. || Nanu ca bho *ṇapaccayo* ¹⁴apacce yeva dissati ti. | Na apacce yeva · 'tena rattam' icc ādisv atthesu pi dassanato^b, ¹⁵"ṇa rāgā^c ... tassēdam aññatthesu cā" ti hi lakkhaṇam vuttan ti. || Evaṃ hotu, nanu ca bho [C^e 649¹] ¹⁶"anaññātāṇ-ñassamī-t'-indriyaṃ" ti ettha ākhyātena samāso ³⁰dissati ti. | Saccam, kiñcā pi ettha ākhyātapadaṃ dissati, tathā

¹ Rūp C^e 118³ Mmd C^e 267²⁶. ² D I 12²⁹. ³ Ja I 2⁷. ⁴ (645⁷). ⁵ (118²⁹; Kās VI 3: 12). ⁶ Dīp 11: 25^a Sp I 72¹². ⁷ Mhv 17: 11^{ab}. || § 675 Kc 318 + Mmd C^e 266³²—267²⁹ (*vide et n.* 9) ||. ⁸ Vin I 254¹⁴. ⁹ 741¹¹⁻¹⁵ < Rūp C^e 118¹⁰⁻¹⁶ (*infra* 744²⁰). ¹⁰ *vide* § 722. ¹¹ (329⁹). ¹² D II 93³². ¹³ Vm 216³⁴ (*infra* § 764 C^e 687⁹). ¹⁴ Kc 346. ¹⁵ Kc 354. ¹⁶ D III 219⁹.

^a C^e apāyo. ^b B^ens dissanato. ^c C^e *suppl.* tena rattam.

pi *itisaddena sambaddhattā*^a tam^b padaṃ nipātapakkhikaṃ hutvā samāsapadattam¹ upagacchatī ti.

676 Kvaci vibhatti lopam. Tesam yuttatthānaṃ samāsārahānaṃ nāmōpasagga-nipātānaṃ vibhattiyo kvaci lopam āpajjanti: ²"ka-
5 ṭhinadussam, ³āgantukabhattam; ⁴pabhaṃkaro".

677 Samāsa-taddhitākhyāta-kitakānaṃ paccaya-pad'-akkharāgamā ca. Na kevalaṃ vibhattiyo yeva atha kho samāsa-taddhitākhyāta-kitakānaṃ paccaya-pad'-akkharāgamā ca kvaci lopam āpajjanti: ⁵Vasiṭṭhassa apaccaṃ · Vasiṭṭho^c, ⁶Vinatāya apaccaṃ · Vena-
10 teyyo; Himavantapassam^d icc evamādi.

678 Na padānaṃ vippakaten' uttarena samāso. Padānaṃ vippakatavacanabhūtena uttarapadena saha samāso na hoti: maggaṃ gacchanto, dhammaṃ suṇamāno, dhammaṃ caranto icc ādi. Vippakatenā ti kiṃ: ⁷"addhānamaggapaṭipanno, ⁸guṇama-
15 hanto". Ettha ca gacchantādināṃ vippakatavacanatā ⁹"gacchanto so Bhāradvājo addasā Accutaṃ^e isin" ti ādikāhi pālihi viññāyati.

679 Tvāpaccayantādihi ca. Tvāpaccayantādihi ca vippakatavacanabhūtehi uttarapadehi saha padānaṃ samāso na hoti^f:
20 ¹⁰"saṅgāmaṃ otaritvāna sihanādaṃ nadi Kuso; ¹¹dānāni dātum" icc ādi. Uttarapadehi ti kiṃ: ¹²"paṭiccasamuppādo, ¹³upādāya-rūpaṃ", gantukāmo, dātukāmo.

680 Āna-ta-tavantu-tāvihi ca. Āna-ta-tavantu-tāvīpaccayantehi ca saha padānaṃ samāso na hoti: rathaṃ kubbāno, kammaṃ ka-
25 rāno; odanaṃ bhutto; bhattaṃ bhuttavā; bhattaṃ bhuttāvī.

681 Asukhuccāraṇe aviditatthe ca vākyam eva. Yattha samāse kayiramāne padaṃ sukhuccāraṇaṃ na bhavati attho ca vidito na hoti, tasmīṃ ṭhāne vākyam eva hoti na samāso: ¹⁴"kākehi pātabbā; ¹⁵dassanena pahātabbā; ¹⁶Puṇṇo Mantāniputto" icc
30 ādi. [C^e 650¹]

¹ ns: "itisaddapariicchinnō saddo nipāto" hu paribhāsā la eñ¹ hū lui ||. || § 676 Kc 319 + Kev ("ca") ||. ² (741¹⁰). ³ Vin I 292¹⁰. ⁴ S I 51¹¹ Sn 991^d. || § 677 Kev 319 ("tesam") ||. ⁵ Kev 346. ⁶ Kev 348. ⁷ D I 1⁸ (Sv I 35¹⁰). ⁸ cf. Sv I 35¹⁰. ⁹ (167²⁰). ¹⁰ J V 310¹¹. ¹¹ ***. ¹² vide Vm 519³⁴—522¹⁶. ¹³ (313⁴). ¹⁴ cf. Ps ad M III 96⁸ + Mp ad A III 27²⁸ (: kakapeyya). ¹⁵ cf. Ps I 74²⁷ (: dassanā-pahātabbā, M I 9²³). ¹⁶ A I 23²⁶.

^a CeBemns sambandhattā. ^b Bm ti. ^c ita CeBemns (vide 632²¹). ^d Bm em. ^e (CeBe Ajjukam). ^f CeBe ad. akatvā.

- 682 Upapade dhātumayānaṃ niccaṃ samāso. Upapade t̥hitānaṃ dhātumayānaṃ padānaṃ pubbapadehi saha niccaṃ samāso hoti: ¹kammaṃ karoti ti *kammakāro*, attato jāto *attaḷo* icc ādi.
- 683 Tvāpaccayantādihi ca pubbehi. *Tvāpaccayantādihi* ca pubbapadehi saha padānaṃ niccaṃ samāso hoti: ²mahābhūtāni upā- ⁵dāya pavattaṃ rūpaṃ *upādāya-rūpaṃ* · *upādā-rūpaṃ* vā yakāralopavasena; aññamaññaṃ paṭicca ³sahite dhamme uppādeti ti *paṭiccasamuppādo*; ⁴kaṭattā katakārāṇā pavattaṃ rūpaṃ *kaṭattā-rūpaṃ* kammajarūpaṃ vuccati. Aññāni pi yojetabbāni.
- 684 Itinā ca. *Itisaddena* ca pubbapadabhūtena saha padānaṃ ¹⁰ samāso hoti: 'anaññātañ ñassāmī' ti^c evaṃ paṭipannassa pavattaṃ indriyaṃ ⁵*anaññātañ-ñassāmī-l'-indriyaṃ*^d; Jotipālo iti nāmaṃ ⁶*Jotipālo-ti-nāmaṃ* icc ādi.
- 685 Luttitinākhyātena ca. *Luttat̥tisaddena* ākhyātena pubbapadabhūtena saha padānaṃ samāso hoti: ⁷*ehi-upasampadā*^e icc ¹⁵ ādi. ⁸*Ehisāgatavādī* ti ettha pana *sāgatasadden*^e eva saha samāso na *ehisaddena*, *ehisaddo* hi vākyāvayave vattati: "ehi sāgataṃ" iti vadanasiḷo ti *ehisāgatavādī* ti samāso. *Luttit̥tinā*-khyātenā ti kiṃ: *Devadatto gato*.
- 686 Aluttavibhattikena padānaṃ ca. *Aluttavibhattikena* padena ²⁰ saha padānaṃ samāso hoti: ⁹"devānaṃ-piya-Tisso", *manasikāro*, ¹⁰*kaṇṭhe-kālo*; ¹¹*kuloḷo*, ¹²*laloḷo*, ¹³*iloḷo*, ¹⁴*ilonidāno*; *vanejo*: ¹⁴"yaṃ vanejo vanejassa vañceyya kapino kapi"^f ti pālī.
- 687 Rūḷhināmehi ca. *Rūḷhināmehi* ca saha padānaṃ samāso hoti: ¹⁵*gevāpanakadhammo yevāpanakadhammā*, ¹⁶*yaṇvāpana-* ²⁵ *karūpaṃ*, *gacchatidhātu*, *pacatidhātu*, *karotidhātu*, *gamidhātu*, *gamudhātu*, ¹⁷*karadhātu*, ¹⁸*sivibhatti*, ¹⁹*āpaccayo* icc ādi.
- 688 Ayuttattho yuttattho va visesaniyavisesane. *Saddantarikavassena* yo ayuttattho, so visesaniyassa visesane sati yuttattho iva daṭṭhabbo: ²⁰"seyyathā pi bhikkhave nikkhaṃ jambonadaṃ ³⁰

¹ (755¹²). ² cf. As 300³⁰. ³ cf. Vm 521¹⁸. ⁴ cf. Tikap 74²² Tikap-a 248¹² (cf. et kaṭattakamma, Abhidh-s 23¹⁹). ⁵ (741³⁰). ⁶ Ja V 127²⁹. ⁷ = la lhañ¹ hu min¹ kho² to² mū so pañcañ² aphrac, ns. ⁸ cf. Sp ad Vin III 181⁹. ⁹ (741⁴). ¹⁰ (Kaś VI 3: 12). ¹¹ (Sn 270^b). ¹² (S III 96²⁸). ¹³ (Sn 271^{ab}). ¹⁴ J II 446¹². ¹⁵ (261³⁰). ¹⁶ (262⁹). ¹⁷ Rūp 543 587. ¹⁸ cf. Mmd C^e 182¹⁰. ¹⁹ Kev 237. ²⁰ M III 102¹⁰.

a B^e upādāya-. b B^e upādā-. c (B^m ñassam iti). d (B^m -ñassam-it¹. indriyaṃ). e *ita* B^mns; C^e ehiḥbhikkhuupasampadā. f B^e kapin.

- dakkhakammāraputta-ukkāmukha^a-sukusalasampahaṭṭhaṃ . . .
bhāsate tapate^b virocati ca", [C^e 651¹] etthāyaṃ samāsavidhi:
sukusalena sammā pahaṭṭhaṃ sukusalasampahaṭṭhaṃ, ukkāmu-
khe sukusalasampahaṭṭhaṃ ukkāmuḥha-sukusalasampahaṭṭhaṃ,
5 dakkho kammāraputto dakkhakammāraputto, dakkhakammāra-
puttena ukkāmuḥhasukusalasampahaṭṭhaṃ dakkhakammāra-
putta-ukkāmukhasukusalasampahaṭṭhaṃ, dakkhena su-
kusalena kammāraputtena ukkāmuḥhe pacitvā sampahaṭṭhan
ti attho. Ettha pana samāsabhāvena ekapadatte pi atthavasena
10 antarantarā uddharitvā uddharitvā padayojanā aṭṭhakathāca-
riyehi katā ti veditabbā, vicitranayaṃ hi satthu pāvacaṇaṃ.
689 Satvāsativam aticca bhāvanisedhe ca. Satvaṃ vuccati dabbam,
asatvaṃ vuccati adabbam, bhāvo vuccati kiriya; tisū padesu
accāsannānaṃ^c paṭhama-dutiya-padānaṃ vasena yo ayuttattho,
15 so satvaṃ vā asatvaṃ vā atikkamitvā bhāvanisedhe sati yuttat-
tho iva daṭṭhabbo: ¹asuriyaṃpassāni^d mukhāni, ²acandaṃmulloki-
kāni mukhāni, ³asaddhabhoji^e, ⁴alavaṇabhoji, ⁵apunaḥgeyyā gāthā.
690 Antaritasāpekkhassa^f agamakattā nānantarena samāso. Tisū
padesu antaritassa^f sāpekkhapadassa attanā nāpetabbassa at-
20 thassa agamakattā anantarapadena saha samāso na hoti: ¹De-
vadattassa kaṇhā dantā, bakassa setāni paṭṭāni.
691 Dvīhi samapadehi viṣiṭṭh' ekatthe gamakattā samāso niccaṃ.
Puna samāsaggahaṇaṃ paṭisedhassa nivattanatthaṃ. Tisū pa-
desu dvīhi sadisapadehi viṣesite ekasmiṃ atthe vattabbe anta-
25 ritassā^f pi sato sāpekkhapadassa attanā nāpetabbassa atthassa
gamakattā anantarapadena^g saha samāso niccaṃ: *devānaṃ*
devānubhāvo, rājūnaṃ rājalejo. Atra paṇāyaṃ pālī: ¹"appamāṇo
ulāro obhāso loke pāturaḥ ahoṣi atikkamm' eva^h devānaṃ devā-
nubhāvan" ti.
30 **692 Kvac' ānantaritasāⁱ uttarenaⁱ.** Tisū padesu anantaritassa^f

|| § 689 cf. Mahābhāṣya vol. I 101¹²⁻¹⁸ ||. ¹ cf. 752¹⁹. ² (*infra* C^e 778²⁸). ³ Mahābhāṣya vol. I 361²¹. || § 690 cf. Mahābhāṣya vol. I 360²⁰—361¹⁷ ||.
⁴ Rūp C^e 118¹⁴ (*supra* 741 n. 9). ⁵ Vin I 12¹⁴⁻¹⁵ (*vide et* Sn² p. 50²⁰⁻²¹; Vin III 16²⁵).

^a M; ukkāmuḥhe (*cf.* Sn 868^b). ^b C^e B^e tapate bhāsate. ^c B^e ns om.
^d C^e B^e ns asuriyaṃpassāni. ^e C^e assaddh^o (*skr.* asāradhabhoji). ^f B^e mns anta-
rik^o (744²⁰). ^g B^m nantarapadena. ^h C^e om. eva. ⁱ B^e mns ānantarika^o.
ⁱ B^e mns ānantarika^o.

sāpekkhasaddassa gamakattā uttarapadena saha kvaci samāso hoti: ¹*rañño dāsiputto* · *rañño dāsīyā putto* vā.

Tattha samāso ti samasanam samāso · padasamkhepo, atha vā samasiyati^a saddavasena vā atthavasena vā vibhatti-lopam katvā vā akatvā vā ekapadattakaraṇena samkhipiyati⁵ ti samāso · samassitapadam^b. || Nānāpadānam ekapadattū-pagamanam samāsalakkhaṇam ||. [C^e 652¹] Keci pana ²"bhinnatthānam ekatthabhāvo^c samāsalakkhaṇan" ti vadanti. So ca samāso kiccavasena luttasamāso aluttasamāso ti duvidho, tathā sabhāvato niccasamāso aniccasamāso ti duvidho, ¹⁰saññāvasena ³avyayibhāvo ⁴kammadhārayo ⁵digu ⁶tappuriso ⁷bahubbihi ⁸dvando cā ti chabbidho, ⁹pabhedavasena sattavi-satividho atthavisatividho^d bhavati. Tesam pana samāsānam dve payojanāni: ekapadattam ekavibhattitā cā ti.

693 Vibhattilope sarantassa līngassa pakati. Vyāsapadānam¹⁰ vi- ¹⁵bhattilope kate sarantassa līngassa pakatirūpam hoti: ¹¹*cakkhu-solaṃ*, ¹²*rājaputto*, ¹³imesam paccayā *idappaccayā* icc evamādi. Imasmim thāne pakatirūpam nāma luttasarassa punānayanavasena ca katimādesassa *idasaddassa*^e puna attano pakatiyam thitabhāvena ca veditabbam. 20

694 Kvaci vyañjanantassa. Vibhattilope kate vyañjanantassa līngassa kvaci pakatirūpam hoti: ko samudayo etassā ti ¹⁴*kiṃ-samudayo*. Kvaci ti kiṃ: ¹⁵"konāmāyam^f bhante dhammapariyāyo", ettha ca kiṃ nāmam etassā ti konāmo ti viggaho, ettha tu *kiṃsaddassa ko* icc ādesavasena pakatirūpam na ²⁵bhavati. Atrāyam atthuddhāro: *ko* iti saddo *ko puriso* ti ādisu paccattavaṇanathe pucchāsabbanāmam hutvā vattati, ¹⁶"ko te balaṃ mahārājā" ti ādisu *kvasaddatthavasena* sattamiyatthe pucchāsabbanāmam hutvā vattati, ¹⁷"konāmo te upajjhāyo" ti

¹ (cf. Mahābhāṣya vol. I 360²³ etc.; Devadattasya dāśabhārya). ² Rūp C^e 118⁹. ³ § 696. ⁴ § 702. ⁵ § 703. ⁶ § 704. ⁷ § 708. ⁸ § 709. ⁹ = upasagga-nipāt-avyayibho [746¹⁶] ca so athu³ aprā² nhañ¹ cap sa phrañ¹, ns. || § 693 K^e 320 ||. ¹⁰ (§ 676). ¹¹ (750¹⁹). ¹² (756²¹). ¹³ Vm 518²⁰. || § 694 Rūp C^e 118²¹ ("ca"); Mmd C^e 284²⁴—285¹³ ||. ¹⁴ (280⁵). ¹⁵ M I 114¹⁴. ¹⁶ (278²³). ¹⁷ (280¹⁴).

^a C^e samasiyati. ^b ita C^eBemns. ^c C^eB^ens ekatthibhāvo. ^d addendum vā? ^e C^eB^ens idamsaddo. ^f M: konāmo ayam.

ādisu samāsapadāyavabhāvena pucchattho hutvā vattatī ti datṭhabbo.

- 695 **Upasagga-nipātā avyayā.** Upasagga-nipātā vinā ekaccaṃ sandhikiccaṃ^a samāsakiccaṃ taddhitakiccaṃ ca sabbesu pi 5 līṅga-vibhatti-vacānesu avitathattā vināsābhāvena *avyayasaññā* honti. Tesam sarūpavittāro ¹Padavibhāge vibhavissati. Imāni pana tesam sandhikiccādisu vyayibhāvagamane payogāni, seyyathidaṃ: ²"cakkhu bhikkhave addhabhūtaṃ, ³nāmaṃ sabbaṃ addhabhavi, ⁴agāraṃ ajiha so vasi, ⁵ovadeti mahāmuni"; ⁶*kad-* 10 *annaṃ* ⁷*kāpuriso*. ⁸*pālayāgu* · *pālarāso*, *āvusavādo* · *āvusavādo*; ⁹*ābhidhammiko*, musāvādino idan ti *mosavajjaṃ* musāvādo ti attho icc evamādinī:

⁹vyayo tīsu ca līṅgesu sabbāsu ca vibhattisu

yesaṃ n' atthi padānan tu, tāni vuccanti avyayā. [C^e 653¹] 2

- 15 696 **Avyayapubbako avyayibhāvo.** Avyayapurecaro avyayappadhāno samāso avyayibhāvasamāso^b hoti. ¹⁰Avyayānaṃ atthaṃ bhāveti vibhāveti pakāseti ti avyayibhāvo. Ayaṃ hi samāso, yasmā *upanagaran* ti ādisu *nagarasaddādihi* yuttānaṃ *avyaya-* *saññānaṃ* upasagga-nipātānaṃ atthaṃ vibhāvayati, tasmā 20 avyayibhāvo ti vuccati; tathā hi *upanagaran* ti padassa nāgasamīpan ti attho hoti, ¹¹"sayamkatam makkatāko va jālan" ti ettha pana padapaṭipāṭiyā atthassa gahetabbattā avyayatthavibhāvanā^c n' atthi ti *sayam-katan* ti samāso avyayibhāvo na hoti, tathā hi ¹²pubbapadatthapadhāno^d avyayibhāvo. || Keci 25 pana ¹³"avyayatthapubbaṅgamattā anavyayaṃ avyayaṃ bhavati ti avyayibhāvo" ti pi vadanti. | Ayaṃ pana asmākaṃ ruci: avyayatthapubbaṅgamattā anavyayaṃ pi padaṃ ekadesena avyayaṃ bhavati etthā ti [C^e 653¹⁵] avyayibhāvo ti. Ettha ca *ekadesaggahaṇaṃ* ¹⁴"ko 'yaṃ majjhe-samuddasmin' ti imaṃ pā-
- 30 līṃ samattheti, 'samuddassa majjhe' ^emajjhe-samuddaṃ, tasmīṃ majjhe-samuddasmin' ti hi viggaho, attho pana 'samuddassa majjhe' icc eva yojetabbo. Idāni sotūnaṃ asammohatthaṃ

|| § 695 Rūp C^e 117²² ||. ¹ C^e 773²⁰—795¹⁵. ² (627¹⁹). ³ (627²¹). ⁴ (627¹³). ⁵ (386⁴). ⁶ (752²⁰, ²¹). ⁷ = naṃnak nhuik sok ap so yāgu, ns. ⁸ § 764 (C^e 686⁹). ⁹ cf. Kaś I 1: 37. || § 696 Kc 321 ||. ¹⁰ (Rūp C^e 117²³). ¹¹ Dh 347^b. ¹² (Rūp C^e 117²⁵). ¹³ Rūp C^e 117²⁴. ¹⁴ J VI 35¹².

^a B^m sandhikicca-. ^b leg. avyayibhāvasaññā? ^c B^m avyatta°. ^d (B^e ns avyayatthapadhāno). ^e ita C^e B^m.

savinicchayāni avyayatthajotakāni^a udāharaṇāni kathayāma:
¹nagarassa ²samīpaṃ upanagaraṃ, ³aññapadena viggaho 'yaṃ,
 upasaddato paṭhamekavacanāṃ nagarasaddato chaṭṭhekavaca-
 naṃ, vibhattisu luttāsu padante paṭhamekavacanāṃ bhavati —
 kesañci garūnaṃ matena nagarasadda-samīpasaddehi yathā-
 5 kkaṃ chaṭṭhi-paṭhamekavacanāni bhavanti, tato vibhattilope
 kate nagarasamīpa iti padaṃ bhavati, tato samīpasaddassa
 thāne samīpatthavācako upa iti upasaggo tiṭṭhati, evaṃ na-
 garaupa iti tṭhassa padassa heṭṭhūpariyavasena vaṇṇavipa-
 riyaṃyo dissati ti veditabbaṃ. 10

Abhāve: darathassa abhāvo niddarathaṃ, masakānaṃ
 abhāvo nimmasakaṃ, ettha ca 'n' atthi daratho etassā ti nid-
 daratho puriso, n' atthi masakā etthā ti nimmasakaṃ · ṭhānaṃ
 ti aññapadatthasamāso pi labbhati · ⁴"niddaro hoti nippāpo;
⁵nimmalo dhammo; ⁶nimmakkhikaṃ madhupaṭalan" ti aññapa- 15
 datthavisayassa dassanato. || Keci pana "makkhikānaṃ abhāvo
 nimmakkhikaṃ · madhupaṭalan" ti evaṃ abhāvavacanamattena
 pi dabbavācakkattam icchanti. | Taṃ na yujjati; yathā hi ⁷"sa-
 maṇassa bhāvo sāmāññaṃ" ti bhāvavacanena samaṇo na vuc-
 cati, tathā abhāvavacanena pi taṃ taṃ dabbāṃ na vuccati. 20
 Pacchāatthe: rathassa pacchā anurathaṃ, evaṃ anuvātaṃ.
 Yogyatāyaṃ^b: rūpassa yoggaṃ anurūpaṃ, rūpayoggaṃ ti
 attho. [C^c 654¹] Vicchāyaṃ: attānaṃ attānaṃ pati ⁸paccat-
 taṃ, addhamāsaṃ addhamāsaṃ anu anvaddhamāsaṃ, evaṃ anu-
 gharaṃ; idaṃ akkharacintakānaṃ matāṃ, aṭṭhakathācariyā- 25
 naṃ matavasena pana evaṃ veditabbaṃ: ⁹pati pati attānaṃ
 paccattaṃ, anu anu addhamāsaṃ ¹⁰anvaddhamāsaṃ^c, anu anu
 gharaṃ anugharaṃ, gharapaṭipāṭi^d ti vuttaṃ hoti. Anupub-
 biyaṃ^d: jeṭṭhānaṃ anupubbo anujeṭṭhaṃ^e. Paṭilome: sotassa
 paṭilomaṃ paṭisotaṃ; ettha ca nivattitvā uddhābhimukhatā pa- 30
 ṭiloman ti vuccati, tathā hi paṭi iti ayam upasaggo nivatta-
 natthe vattati^f, evaṃ paṭipathaṃ ^gpaṭisotaṃ. Adhikicca^g pa-

¹ 747²—750³ cf. Rūp C^c 119²²—121³. ² (749¹). ³ = upa mha ta pa² so
 samīpa pud nhañ¹ ta kva, ns. ⁴ Dhp 205^c. ⁵ ***. ⁶ cf. Ja I 262²². ⁷ cf. Uda 260¹⁸.
⁸ ns cit. Rūp-ṭ: attānaṃ attānaṃ pati ti gamakattā sakapadena viggaho [Rūp
 C^c 120¹]. ⁹ cf. Vm 217¹⁴. ¹⁰ cf. Sp ad Vin IV 144¹².

^a Bm avyatta^o. ^b Bm oṭāya. ^c C^c h. l. anuddhamāsaṃ. ^d ita C^c B^m ns.
^e B^c anujeṭṭhā. ^f ns pavatti. ^g B^c ns adhikacca.

- vattiyam: ¹attānaṃ adhikicca^a pavattaṃ *ajjhattaṃ* · cakkhādi, cittaṃ adhikicca^a pavattaṃ dhammajātaṃ *adhicittaṃ*, sāmāññaniddeso^b pi ²samādhi yeva vuccati · saṃketavasena atthassa gahetabbattā ³"sāmāññajotana^c viseṣe avatiṭṭhati" ti vacanato
- 5 ca, atha vā ⁴'adhikaṃ cittaṃ adhiccittan' ti kammadhārayasamāsavasena pi samādhi yeva vuccati · cittasīsena tass' eva niddiṭṭhattā, tisso hi sikkhā: adhisīlaṃ adhiccittaṃ adhipaññaṃ^d ti, || keci pana garū 'adhiccittan ti idaṃ samādhiṃ sandhāya vuccamānaṃ avyayibhāvo na bhavati; yadi avyayibhāvo bha-
- 10 veyya, 'cittaṃ adhikicca^a pavattaṃ adhiccittan' ti padacchedo bhavēyya, evañ ca satī adhiccittam eva^e *cittasaddassa* attho na bhavati; ⁵Adhiccittasuttādisu cittasīsena samādhi niddiṭṭho, so ⁴adhikaṃ cittaṃ adhiccittan ti vuccati — tasmā avyayibhāvam katvā sādhetukāmena attho gavesitabbo' ti aññassa at-
- 15 thassa gavesanaṃ icchanti, | ettha kiṃ aññassa atthassa gavesanena · 'cittaṃ adhikicca^a pavattaṃ adhiccittan' ti nibbacanass' eva aññenākārena samādhissa dipanato, tathā hi ⁶"cittaṃ paññaṃ ca bhāvayan" ti imissā pāliyā atthaṃ vadantehi garūhi ⁷"samādhiñ c' eva vipassanañ ca bhāvayamāno, cittasīsena
- 20 h' ettha samādhi niddiṭṭho" ti atthasaṃvapaṇṇanā katā, ṭikākārako pana *cittasaddassa* samādhivācakatthaṃ yeva icchanto ⁸"cinteti ārammaṇaṃ upanijjhāyati ti cittaṃ · samādhi" ti ādini cattāri nibbacanāni vatvā ⁹"vinā pi paropadesen' assa *cittapariyāyo*^f labbhat' eva, atthakathāyaṃ pana '*cittasaddo* viñ-
- 25 ñaṇe nirūlho' ti katvā vuttaṃ: cittasīsena h' ettha samādhi niddiṭṭho" ti āha, tathā hi garū ⁹"Bhagavā ti vacanaṃ seṭṭhan" ti etthā pi *vacanasaddena* vacanaṃ gahetvā puna attho^g gahito^g: ¹⁰"vuccati ti vacanaṃ · attho, . . . Bhagavā ti attho . . . seṭṭho" ti atthaṃ vadanti^g — evaṃ nātvā tattha tattha dvādhippāyi-
- 30 kādivasena gahetabbesu pāthesu vivādo na kātabbo, yo yo yujjati, so so attho nayaññūhi gahetabbo; Kaccāyane pana

¹ ns *cit.* As 46¹⁻³ (cf. Vm 450²²). ² (*vide* Vm 4²⁰). ³ Mahābhāṣya vol. II 246⁹.

⁴ (cf. Uda 254²⁰). ⁵ A I 256²⁰ (cf. Vm 246³²). ⁶ S I 13²⁰. ⁷ Vm 3¹⁹⁻²⁰ (: Spk I 50³⁻⁴). ⁸ Vm-mhṭ (Bc 13²⁸ et 13²⁸⁻²⁹). ⁹ Vm 209²⁰. ¹⁰ Vm-mhṭ Bc 229¹⁰.

^a Bc ns adhikacca. ^b ita Ce Bemns. ^c sic Ce Bemns; Mahābhāṣya: sāmānyacodanāḥ. ^d Bm ns adhipañña. ^e Bc ns adhikaccattham eva. ^f = cit eñ¹ vevuc, ns; (Bm citarissayo). ^g sic (*anacol.*) Ce Bemns.

¹"cittam adhikicca^a pavattanti dhammā adhiccittan" ti bahuva-
canassa vacanaṃ sasampayuttaṃ samādhiṃ sandhāya (ka)tan^b
ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. [C^e 655¹] Mariyādābhividdhisu: ā paṇako-
ṭṭiyā ²āpaṇakoṭṭiyaṃ, kapaccayassa yakārādeso; ā komārā yaso
Kaccāyanassa ²ākomāraṃ. Samiddhiyaṃ: bhikkhānaṃ sa-
middhi subhikkhaṃ, asamiddhiyaṃ: bhikkhānaṃ asamiddhi
dubbhikkhaṃ. Samīpatthe: nadiyā āsannaṃ anunadaṃ, Gaṅ-
gāya samīpaṃ upaGaṅgaṃ, maṇikāya samīpaṃ upamaṇikaṃ,
vadhuyā samīpaṃ upavadhu, gunnaṃ samīpaṃ upagu. Adhi-
katatthe^c: itthisu ekaṃ adhikicca^a kathā pavattati, sā kathā 10
³adhittⁱ, evaṃ adhikumāri, aññāni pi yojetabbāni. Evaṃ upa-
saggapubbako avyayibhāvasamāso daṭṭhabbo.

Nipātapubbako yathā: paṭipāṭi-vicchāsu: vuḍḍhānaṃ
paṭipāṭi yathāvuḍḍhaṃ, ye ye vuḍḍhā yathāvuḍḍhaṃ, evaṃ
yathābhirūpaṃ, || keci pana "yathāsaddo asadisabhāve avyayī- 15
bhāvasañño hoti: ye ye vuḍḍhā yathāvuḍḍhaṃ, ye ye abhirūpā
yathābhirūpaṃ, asadise ti kiṃ: yathā Devadatto, yathā Yañña-
datto" ti vadanti, tathā keci "vuḍḍhānaṃ^d yādiso anukkamo
tādiso yathāvuḍḍhan ti vuccati, yathā ti hi ayaṃ nipāto sadisatthe
pavattati, tasmā vuḍḍhapaṭipāṭi^e ti vuccati" ti vadanti, | mayāṃ 20
pana "yathāsaddo paṭipāṭivācako ti ca yaṃsabbannāmatthavā-
cako vicchāyaṃ pavattasaddo" ti ca vadāma. Padatthāna-
tikkame^f: kamaṃ anatikkamma pavattanaṃ yathākkamaṃ,
evaṃ ⁴"yathāsatti yathābalaṃ", tathā hi yathābalaṃ karotī ti
balaṃ anatikkamitvā^g karotī ti attho. Paricchede: jivassa 25
yattako paricchedo ⁵yāvajīvaṃ, evaṃ ⁶yāvatāyukaṃ. Para-
bhāge^h: pabbatassa tiro ⁶tiropabbataṃ, evaṃ ⁶tiropākāraṃ,
⁶tiropakkāraṃ; pāsādassa anto antopāsādaṃ, evaṃ antonagaraṃ,
antovassaṃ; nagarato bahi bahinagaraṃ; pāsādassa upari upa-
ripāsādaṃ; mañcassa heṭṭhā heṭṭhāmañcaṃ, evaṃ heṭṭhāpāsā- 30
daṃ, bhattassa pure purebhattaṃ, evaṃ pacchābhattaṃ. Sā-

¹ Kev 321. ² ns cit. Rūp-ṭ (ad Rūp C^e 120⁶) paṇakoṭṭiyā ti jīvitapariyosānā ||
ākomārēti anupasampanne hi abhivyaṭṭitvā Mahākaccāyanassa kittisaddo
vattate ||. ³ Vm 349²³ (cf. Kās II 1: 6). ⁴ Ap 565². ⁵ ns cit. Rūp-ṭ ad Rūp
C^e 120²². ⁶ D I 78².

^a B^{ens} adhikacca. ^b B^m tan; C^eB^{ens} katan. ^c C^e adhikatthe. ^d B^m h. l.
buddhānaṃ; B^{ens} vuddhānaṃ. ^e B^mns h. l. vuddha^o. ^f (B^m yathānatikkame).
^g (B^m anatikka). ^h (B^m obhave).

- kallatthe: makkhikāya saha *samakkhikaṃ*, evaṃ *satiṇaṃ*, tattha "samakkhikaṃ ajjhoharati" na kiñci parivajjeti ti attho, evaṃ "satiṇaṃ ajjhoharati" ti etthā pi. Gaṅgāya oraṃ *ora-Gaṅgaṃ*, samuddassa majjhe *majjhesamuddaṃ*, aññāni pi yo-
 5 jētabbāni. Evaṃ nipātapubbako avyayibhāvasamāso daṭṭhabbo.
697 Tamsadiso ca. Taggatikattā tena avyayibhāvasamāsenā sa-
 diso ca samāso *avyayibhāvasañño* hoti: *tiḥḥagu*, *vahagu*, *kha-*
leyavaṃ^a icc ādi. Avyayibhāva icc anena kv attho: "akārantā^b
 avyayibhāvā vibhattinam aṃ". [C^c 656¹]
 10 **698 Napumsako va so.** So avyayibhāvasamāso napumsakalingo
 va daṭṭhabbo: ²*adhikumāri*, ³*upaGaṅgaṃ*, ⁴*majjhesamuddaṃ*,
⁵*upagu*.
699 Ekattaṃ digussa. Digussa samāsassa ekattaṃ hoti, napuṃ-
 sakalingattaṃ ca^c: tayo lokā *tilokaṃ*, *tinayanaṃ*, *catuddisaṃ*^d,
 15 *dasadisam*, *pañcindriyaṃ*.
700 Dvande paṇituriyayoggasenaṅga-khuddajantuka-vividhviruddha-
visabhāgatthādinaṃ^e ca. Dvandasamāse paṇituriyayoggasenaṅga-
 khuddajantuka-vividhviruddhavisabhāgatthādinaṃ ca ekattaṃ
 hoti napumsakalingattaṃ ca: cakkhu ca sotaṃ ca *cakkhu-*
 20 *sotaṃ*, *mukhanāsikaṃ*, *chavimaṃsalohitaṃ* evaṃ paṇiyaṅ-
 gatthe; *saṃkhapaṇavaṃ*, *gīlavāditaṃ* *daddaridindimaṃ*^f evaṃ
 turiyaṅgatthe; ⁶*phālapācanaṃ* ⁷*yuganaṅgalaṃ* evaṃ yog-
 gaṅgatthe; ⁸*asicammaṃ*, *dhanukalāpaṃ*, ⁹*hatthassarathapatti-*
kaṃ^g evaṃ senaṅgatthe; *ḍaṃsamakasaṃ* ¹⁰*kunthakipillikaṃ*
 25 *kīlasiriṃsapam* evaṃ khuddajantukatthe; *ahinakulaṃ* *bīḷa-*
ramūsikaṃ *kākolūkaṃ* *kusalākusalaṃ* evaṃ vividhvirud-
 dhatthe; — silaṃ ca paññānaṃ ca *silapaññānaṃ*, ¹¹"tathā hi
 bhante Bhagavato silapaññānaṃ; ¹²sādhu paññānavā naro" ti
 ca dve pāliyo *paññānasaddassa* atthibhāve nidassanāni bha-
 30 vanti; ¹³*samathavipassanaṃ*, ¹⁴*vijjācaraṇaṃ*, ¹⁵"Sāriputta Mog-
 gallānaṃ ... sāvakayugaṃ" evaṃ vividhavisabhāgatthe.

|| § 697 Mmd C^c 288²⁻³ ||. ¹ § 733. || § 698 Kc 322 ||. ² (749¹¹). ³ (749⁶).
⁴ (750⁴). ⁵ (749²). || § 699 Kc 323 ||. || § 700 Kc 324 ||. ⁶ Sn 77^b, d. ⁷ M I
 86²⁸, 29. ⁸ ***. ⁹ Pj I 173⁶ (: Sn 602^b). ¹⁰ A III 31²². ¹¹ J V 222¹³. ¹² (736¹³).
¹³ vide Pj II 316¹⁵⁻¹⁷ ad Sn 289^c. ¹⁴ (768²⁸).

^a ns khaleyavi. ^b (vide 776⁶). ^c Bm om. ca. ^d Bm catudisaṃ. ^e Bemns
 otūriya^o *ubique*. ^f Ce oḍeḍḍimaṃ. ^g Bc ns hatthiassa^o.

Ādisaddena dāsīdāsaṃ itthipumaṃ pallacivaraṃ tikacatlukkamaṃ^a veṇarathakāraṃ sākuṇikamāgavikaṃ dīghamajjhimaṃ icc¹ evam-ādini gahetabbāni.

701 *Rukkha-tiṇa-pasu-dhana-dhañña-janapadādīnaṃ ca vibhāsā. Ruk-
kha tiṇa pasu dhana dhañña janapada icc evamādinam vibhāsā⁵
ekattaṃ ca hoti napuṃsakaliṅgattaṃ ca dvande samāse: assat-
thakapilthanam · assattha-kapilthanā va, usīrabīraṇam · usīra-
bīraṇā vā, ajeḷakam · aj'-eḷakā vā, hiraññasuvaṇṇam · hirañña-
suvaṇṇā^b (va), sāliyavam · sāli-yavā vā, KāsīKosalam · Kāsī-Kosalā
vā, sāvajjānavajjam · sāvajjānavajjā vā, hinapaṇitam · hina-pa-
ṇitā vā, kaṇhasukkam · kaṇha-sukkā vā. [C^e 657¹]*

702 *Dve padāni samasiyanti^b tulyādhikaraṇāni, so kammadhārayo.*
Yasmiṃ payoge tulyādhikaraṇāni dve padāni samasiyanti^c, tas-
miṃ payoge so samāso *kammadhārayasañño* hoti. Bhinna-
ppavattinimittānaṃ dvinnam padānam visesana-visesitabbabhā-
vena ekasmiṃ atthe pavatti tulyādhikaraṇatā; kammam iva
dvayaṃ dhāreti ti kammadhārayo, yathā kammaṃ kiriyaṃ
ca payojanaṃ ca dvayaṃ dhārayati · kamme sati kiriyāya
payojanassa ca sambhavato, tathā ayaṃ samāso ekassa atthassa
dve nāmāni dhārayati · asmiṃ samāse sati ekatthajotakassa¹⁰
nāmadvayassa sambhavato iti kammam iva dvayaṃ dhārayati
ti kammadhārayo ti vuccati. So navavidho: visesanapubba-
pado visesanuttarapado visesanobhayapado upamānuttarapado
sambhāvanāpubbapado avadhāraṇapubbapado *nanipātapubba-*
pado kuppabapado pāḍipubbapado cā ti. Tattha visesana-
pubbapado tāva: *mahāpuriso, nīluppalam* icc evamādi; vise-
sanuttarapado yathā: ²*Sāriputtalthero*, ³*Buddhaghosācariyo* ·
⁴*ācariyaGuttilo* ti^c vā^c, ⁵*Mahosadhapaṇḍito*, ⁶*sattaviseso* icc evam-
ādi; visesanobhayapado yathā: *gilāno* ca so vuṭṭhito cā
ti ⁷*gilānavuṭṭhito*, *gilāno* hutvā *gelañña* vuṭṭhito ti attho; sittaṃ³⁰
ca taṃ sammatthaṃ cā ti *sittasammattham* · *ṭhānam*, evaṃ
andhabadhiro khañjakhujjo icc evamādi; upamānuttarapado

¹ ns: pubbāparam ca so disā-dvan cañ kui yhañ lū lui ||. || § 701
Kc 325 ||. || § 702 Kc 326 ||. ² Ap 31¹² (: 31¹²). ³ cf. Vjb *prooem*. 3b. ⁴ Ja II
251¹² (: Ja II 248^{20, 27}). ⁵ Ja VI 334². ⁶ = sattavā athū², ns. ⁷ A I
219⁹.

^a Bm ocatukam. ^b Ce samāso. ^c Ce om.

yathā: siho viya siho, buddho ca so siho cā ti *buddhasiho* icc
 evamādi; sambhāvanāpubbapado yathā: 'dhammo' ti buddhi
dhammabuddhi, evaṃ *dhammasaññā* icc evamādi; avadhāra-
 ṇapubbapado yathā: buddho eva varo *buddhavarō*, buddho
 5 ca so varo cā ti buddhavarō ti visesanuttarapado pi bhavati
 — pajjoto viyā ti pajjoto, paññā eva pajjoto ¹*paññāpajjoto*,
 evaṃ ¹*paññāpāsādo*; dhanāyitabbaṭṭhena^a dhanam viyā ti dha-
 nam, saddhā eva dhanam ²*saddhādhanam*, evaṃ ²*siladhanam*
 icc evamādi, || ³garū pana "cakkhu eva indriyam cakkhundriyan"
 10 ti sāvadhāraṇam nibbacanam vadanti, | tam sotādinam aññesaṃ
 indriyabhāvanisedhanam katam viya hoti ti, || nanu ca bho
 "saddhā eva dhanam saddhādhanan" ti ādisu pi ayam eva
 doso ti, | na doso · 'saddhā eva ariyānam dhanam na hirañña-
 suvaṇṇavatthādikam, silam eva ariyānam dhanam na hirañña-
 15 suvaṇṇavatthādikan' ti lokiyamahājanena sammatassa dhanassa
 avadhāraṇena nisedhitattā ti; [C^e 658¹] *nanipāta*pubbapado
 yathā: na brāhmaṇo *abrāhmaṇo*, evaṃ *amanusso*, *alobho*, *amitto*,
⁴"akusalā dhammā, avyākata dhammā", ⁵*apunageyyā gāthā*,
⁶*asuriyaṃpassā*^b *rājadārā*, ⁵*acandamullokikāni mukhāni* icc evam-
 20 ādi; *kupubbapado* yathā: kucchitā diṭṭhi *kudīṭṭhi*, evaṃ *kad-*
annam kāpuriso, appakam lavaṇam *kālavaṇam* icc evamādi
 — ettha ca niccasamāsattā asapaḍaviggaho; *pāḍipubbapado*
 ca niccasamāso va: padhānam vacanam *pāvacanam*, bhusam
 vadḍham *pavaddham* · sariram, samam sammā vā ādhānam
 25 *samādhānam*, vividhā mati ⁷*vimati*, vividho^c kappo *vikappo*, vi-
 sitṭho vā kappo^d, atireko adhiko vā dhammo *abhidhammo*, ⁸dham-
 mātireka-dhammavisesaṭṭhena hi abhidhammo ti vuccati, ati-
 reko devo ⁹*atidevo*, evaṃ ¹⁰*adhidevo* ¹¹*adhisīlam*, sobhaṇo puriso
sappuriso ti ettha ca *saṃsaddassa* attham gahetvā evaṃ^e attho
 30 vuccati, ettha hi niggaḥitam *pakāre* pare *pakārattam* āpajjati
¹²"cirappavāsim; ¹²hatthippabhinnam viya amkusaggaho" ti
 pāṭhesu viya, yathā pana ¹³"saddhā saddahanā" ti ādisu nig-

¹ Dhs § 16. ² A IV 5². ³ = Rūpasiddhi-charā tui¹ sañ, ns. ⁴ Dhs p. 1⁴.
⁵ vide 744¹⁰⁻¹⁷ Rūp C^e 126¹¹⁻¹⁵. ⁶ *** (Rūp C^e 124³⁶). ⁷ ns cit. na mati vimati |
 Atthasālini (cf. As 259³⁷). ⁸ As 2¹⁴. ⁹ As 2²⁶. ¹⁰ Nidd ad Sn 1148^a (: Pj II
 607⁹). ¹¹ Sp I 244¹⁻². ¹² (623¹³). ¹³ (630⁵).

^a B^ens dhanay^o (vide 550¹); C^e oatthena. ^b ns asūriyap^o; B^m opassa-
^c ns: vividhā | athū³ thū³ so asui¹, ns. ^d C^eB^ens ad. vikappo. ^e B^m eva?

gahitaṃ *dhakāra-dakāresu* paresu *dakārattam* āpajjati, evaṃ *sappuriso* ti etthā pi niggaḥitaṃ *pakāre* pare *pakārattam* āpajjati, atha vā 'santo puriso sappuriso, santacitto puriso' ti guṇaliṅgavasena attho yujjati · ¹"santo danto niyato brahma-cāri" ti ekavacanapāṭhassa dassanato, abhidheyyaliṅgavasena ⁵ pana atthakathanam na yujjati · ²"santo sappurisa loke; ³santo ha ve sabbhi pavedayanti" ti bahuvacanapāṭhassa dassanato; sobhanam kataṃ *sukataṃ*, suṭṭhu vā kataṃ *sukataṃ*, asobhanam kataṃ *dukkataṃ*, duṭṭhu vā kataṃ *dukkataṃ* icc evamādi.

Idāni dvādhippāyikam pi samāsaṃ vadāma: sītaṃ ca tam ¹⁰ uṇhaṃ cā ti *situnham* · bhattam, atha vā sītaṃ ca uṇhaṃ cā ⁴*situnham* · ⁵"sitam uṇham paṭihanati" ti ettha viya sītaguṇo uṇhaguṇo ca; ⁶*katākatam* icc ādisu pi kammadhāraya-dvandvasena viggaho kātabbo; ⁷kucchitā dārā *kudārā*, evaṃ *kuputtā kudāsā duputtā*, atha vā kucchitā dārā yesam te *kudārā* ¹⁵ icc evamādi; appakam lavaṇam *kālavaṇam*, evaṃ *kāpuppham*, atha vā ⁸appakam lavaṇam etthā ti *kālavaṇam* · vyañjanam, appakam puppham etthā ti *kāpuppham* · vanam, imasmim samāse yo yo pubbapakkho, so so adhippeto. — *Pakāro parābhavo vihāro āhāro upahāro* icc evamādayo pi kammadhāraya- ²⁰ samāsā bhavanti. ⁹Garū pana aññe pi udāharimsu, tam yathā: diṭṭho pubban ti *diṭṭhapubbo* · tathāgatam, evaṃ *satapubbo* · dhammam, *gatapubbo* · saggam; [C^e 659¹] kammani: diṭṭhā pubban ti *diṭṭhapubbā* · devā tena, evaṃ *satapubbā*, ¹⁰*gatapubbā* · disā ti imesaṃ pana tulyādhikaraṇattam na dissati; ken' ime ²⁵ kāraṇena kammadhārayasamāsā honti ti kāraṇam pariyesitabbam.

703 Saṃkhyāpubbo digu. Saṃkhyāpubbo kammadhārayasamāso *digusañño* hoti: dve gāvo *digu*, ¹¹*digusadisattā* ayam samāso digū ti vuccati, yathā hi *digusaddo* saṃkhyāpubbo c' eva ³⁰ hoti napuṃsakekavacano ca, evam eva ayam pi samāso saṃkhyāpubbo c' eva hoti yebhuyyena napuṃsakekavacano ca, tasmā *digusadisattā* digū ti vuccati. Yebhuyyenā ti kimattham: ¹²"tibhavo khāyate tadā" ti ¹³"buddham namitvā tibha-

¹ (664¹⁹). ² (664¹⁹). ³ (175³). ⁴ ns confert J(a) II 168¹⁰⁻²⁸. ⁵ (398²⁵).

⁶ Dhṛp 50b. ⁷ § 719. ⁸ § 720. ⁹ Rūp C^e 126¹⁰ (vide infra 757¹¹⁻²⁹). ¹⁰ cf. J I 400⁴. || § 703 = Kc 327 ||. ¹¹ cf. 754¹⁴ 759²⁵. ¹² Saccas 338^b (supra 288⁴).

¹³ (ns: Paṭisambhidāmag-gaṇṭhipud).

vesu aggan" ti ca kavisamaye pulliṅgekavacana-napumsaka-
 liṅgabahuvacano ca hoti ti dassanatttham. Atha vā dvīhi lak-
 khaṇehi gato avagato ñāto ti di-gu, diguno hi dve lakkhaṇāni:
 samkhyāpubbatā ekaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ napumsakekavacana^atā ekan
 5 ti, imināyaṃ lakkhaṇadvayena gato ti digū ti vuccati; dvīhi
 vā lakkhaṇehi gacchati pavattati ti di-gu. || Pubbapadatthapad-
 padhāno digu. || So duvidho · samāhārāsamāhāradiguvase-
 na. Tattha samāhāradigu tāva: ¹"cattāri saccāni samāhaṭṭhāni
catusaccaṃ", evaṃ *dvipadaṃ*, *limalaṃ*, *tidanḍaṃ*, *tiphalaṃ*, *tika-*
 10 *ḷakaṃ*, *catuddisaṃ*, *pañcendriyaṃ*, *pañcagavaṃ*, satta Godāvariyo
 samāhaṭṭha *sattaGodāvaram* icc ādi. Asamāhāradigu yathā:
ekapuggalo, *libhavā*, *catuddisā*, *dasasahassacakkavāḷāni* icc ādi.

704 Amādayo samasiyanti^a parapadehi, so tappuriso. *Amādayo*
saddā yattha parapadehi saddhiṃ samasiyanti^a, tasmim payoge
 15 so samāso *tappurisasañño* hoti: tassa puriso tappuriso, ²*tap-*
purisasadisattā ayam pi samāso tappuriso ti vuccati, yathā
 hi *tappurisasaddo* ³guṇaṃ ativatto, tathā sakalo p' āyaṃ sa-
 māso guṇaṃ ativatto, tasmā tappuriso ti vuccati. || Uttara-
 padatthapadpadhāno hi tappuriso. || So ca dutiyātappurisa^di-
 20 vasena ⁴chabbidho hoti:

Bhūmim gato ⁵*bhūmigato*, evaṃ ⁶*arañṇagato* icc ādi, —
 katthaci dutiyā na bhavati: ⁷saraṇaṃ iti gato *saraṇagato*,
⁸"idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako buddhaṃ saraṇagato^b hoti" ti
 ettha hi *buddhan* ti kammaniddeso, saraṇa[m]gato ti saraṇaṃ
 25 iti gato saraṇagato^c ti *itisaddalopavasena saraṇan* ti padaṃ
 paccattavacanaṃ hoti, tena hi *itisaddena saha gatasaddo* sa-
 masiyati^a, || yadi pan' ettha *saraṇan* ti padaṃ paccattavaca-
 naṃ bhavati, kathaṃ ⁹"upagañchum^d saraṇaṃ tassa [C^e 660¹]
Dipaṃkarassa satthuno" ti ca ¹⁰"saddhā mātāpitā mayhaṃ
 30 buddhassa saraṇaṃ gatā" ti ca upayogavacanaṃ dissati ti,
 | na upayogavacanaṃ, ¹¹"buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi" ti ādisu

¹ mṭ ad Vibha 1⁴. || § 704 Kc 329 (+ 328) ||. ² 753²⁹ etc. ³ = visesana
 apāṭhan kui, ns. ⁴ cf. 759¹² sqq. ⁵ S I 102⁸ (Spk). ⁶ (Vm 270²⁰⁻²⁴). ⁷ (Pj I
 18³² etc.) *infra* § 705. ⁸ cf. S V 395⁶. ⁹ Bv 2: 189^{cd}. ¹⁰ Ap 439². ¹¹ Khp I.

^a C^e samāso. ^b B^e saraṇaṃ gato. ^c C^eB^e saraṇaṃ gato. ^d B^m upa-
 gacchu; B^e ns upagacchum.

viya *itisaddalopavisaye* paccattavacanam eva, vibhattivipari-
 nāmavasena^a hi 'taṃ Dīpaṃkaraṃ^b satthāraṃ saraṇaṃ ti upa-
 gañchum^c, buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ ti gatā' ti attho; ¹"buddhaṃ
 saraṇaṃ gacchāmi; ²upemi saraṇaṃ buddhaṃ; ³ye keci bud-
 dhaṃ saraṇaṃ gatāse" ti ādisu hi sati pi sakammakadhā-
 tuvisaye *saraṇaṃ* ti padassa paccattavacanatā ⁴"sambuddho
 paṭijānāsi"^d ti ādisu *itisaddalopassa* dassanato ācariyehi ⁵vut-
 tavacanato^e ca viññāyati —; *dhhammanissilo, bhavātilo, pamā-
 ñātikkanṭaṃ, sukhappatto, sotāpanno, nirodhasamāpanno, magga-
 paṭipanno, rathārūḷho, sabbarattisobhaṇo, muhuttasukhaṃ* icc ¹⁰
 evamādi. Upapadasamāse nīccam eva samāsavidhi na vā-
 kyaṃ; taṃ yathā: kammaṃ karoti ti *kammakāro*, evaṃ *kum-
 bhakāro, atthakāmo*, [C^e 660¹⁶] *dhammadharo*, dhammaṃ cara-
 ṇasīlo^f *dharmacārī* atha vā dhammaṃ caritum sīlam assā ti
dharmacārī icc ādi, dutiyātappuriso 'yaṃ. 15

Issarakataṃ, sallaviddho, guḷena saṃsaṭṭho odano guḷo-
 dano, evaṃ *khīrodano*, assena yutto ratho ⁶*assaratho*, evaṃ
⁷*ājāññaratho*, maggena sampayuttaṃ^g cittaṃ *maggacittaṃ*, jaṃ-
 buyā paññāto dīpo *Jambudīpo*, ⁸*tumhena* yogo *layyogo*, evaṃ
mayyogo, ekena adhikā dasa *ekādasa* icc ādi, ayaṃ tatiyātap- 20
 puriso.

Kaṭhinassa dussaṃ ⁹*kaṭhinadussaṃ*, ¹⁰kaṭhināya dussan ti
 attho, kaṭhinacīvaratthāya paṭiyattaṃ ābhaṭaṃ vā dussan ti
 adhippāyo, cīvarāya dussaṃ *cīvaradussaṃ*, evaṃ *cīvaramul-
 yaṃ*^h, *saṃghabhattaṃ, pāsādadabbaṃ*ⁱ, imasmim̐ thāne 'kaṭhi- 25
 nāya dussan' ti ādivākyassa yuttiṃ^j ¹¹"dhammāya vinayo
 dhammavinayo, anavajjadharmmatthaṃ h' esa vinayo na bha-
 vabhogādiatthan" ti aṭṭhakathācariyānaṃ [C^e 660³⁰] tadattha-
 vasena nibbacanaṃ sādheti. Idāni tadatthassa pākāṭikaraṇa-
 thaṃ bahuvacan'-ekavacanavasena vattabbe atthe^k chaṭṭhi- 30
 catutthivasena kathayāma. Tathā hi āgantukānaṃ bhattaṃ

¹ Khp I. ² Vv 952^a. ³ D II 255³. ⁴ Sn 555^a. ⁵ (754 n. 7). ⁶ J VI 48¹³,
⁷ (758⁸; M II 79²¹). ⁸ (289²⁹). ⁹ (741¹⁹). ¹⁰ (cf. 698²⁹). ¹¹ Vibha 326²⁰ (*supra*
 133 n. 7).

^a *dedi*; B^m vibhattiviparinatapavasena; ns vibhattiviparinatapavasena; C^e Be
 vibhattiviparinatapavasena. ^b C^e okara-. ^c B^m ns upagacchum. ^d C^e B^e ns onāti.
^e B^m vuttavacana (om. ca). ^f C^e B^m ośīla. ^g B^m sampayutta-. ^h C^e B^e ns
 omūlyam. ⁱ C^e pāsādathambhaṃ. ^j C^e Be yutti. ^k (B^m vattabbeṭṭhettha).

āgantukabhattaṃ, yāguyā^a bhattaṃ yāgubhattaṃ ti catutthiva-
sen' esa attho, evaṃ āgantukānaṃ atthāya bhattaṃ āgan-
tukaḥḥaṭṭaṃ, yāguyā atthāya taṇḍulā yāgutaṇḍulā ti yathākkamaṃ
chaṭṭhi-catutthivasen' eva ekekassa samāsapadassa attho bha-
5 vati ti daṭṭhabbo, evaṃ bhattataṇḍulā gamikabhattaṃ ti ādisu
pi. Ayaṃ catutthitappuriso.

Methunasmā apeto methunāpeto, evaṃ 'piṇḍapātapaṭik-
kanto; rājato uppannaṃ bhayaṃ rājabhayaṃ, evaṃ corabhayaṃ
icc ādi, rājato ti ca hetuatthe nissakkavacanāṃ, esa nayo
10 itaratrā pi, tathā hi atṭhakathācariyehi hetuatthaṃ cetasi
[C^e 661¹] sannidhāya icc atthavivaraṇaṃ kataṃ: "jātibhayaṃ
ti jātiṃ ārabha uppajjanakabhayaṃ, esa nayo rājabhayaḍisub
pi" ti ca "attānuvādabhayaṃ ti . . . attānaṃ anuvadantassa
upparajanakabhayaṃ, parānuvādabhayaṃ ti parassa anuvadato
15 upparajanakabhayaṃ" c ti ca; evaṃ ācariyehi kate vivaraṇe
upparajanakasaddena^d bhayaḥḥapayoge apādānassa visayo upā-
teyyo^e kiriyāviseso tehi ācariyāsabhehi dassito ti mayam pi
"rājato uppannaṃ bhayaṃ rājabhayaṃ" ti vadāma, rājānaṃ
paṭicca uppannaṃ bhayaṃ ti attho, esa nayo corabhayaḍisub pi.
20 Ayaṃ pañcamitappuriso.

Raṇṇo putto rājaputto, evaṃ rājapuriso; raṇṇo dāso rāja-
dāso, rājadāsassa putto rājadāsaputto, evaṃ rājadāsaputtadha-
naṃ icc ādi kevalasambandhavasena gahetabbaṃ; ācariyapū-
jako maraṇasati icc ādi kamma sambandhavasena, kāyalahutā
25 icc ādi bhāvasambandhavasena, [C^e 661¹⁵] buddharūpaṃ dhaṇ-
ṇarāsi icc ādi tannissitasambandhavasena, rukkhasākhā ruk-
khamūlaṃ icc ādi avayavasambandhavasena, ayopatto suvaṇ-
ṇakajāhaṃ icc ādi vikārasambandhavasena, ⁵telakumbho ⁶sap-
pikumbho¹ icc ādi tatratṭhakasambandhavasena, sasaviṣāṇaṃ
30 udumbarapupphaṃ vañjhāputto icc ādi taddhammasambandha-
vasena ca^g kha[m]pupphaṃ natthiyā-bhāvo icc ādi asabhāva-
mattasambandhavasena^h, atthiyā-bhāvo icc ādi vijjamānattha-
sambandhavasena gahetabbaṃ. Ettha ca atṭhakathānayaena
'rājavidheyyo puriso rājapuriso' ti daṭṭhabbaṃ, tathā hi atṭha-

¹ Sv ad D II 1⁷. ² cf. Vibha 502¹⁹. ³ Vibha 502²⁰. ⁴ (756²⁶). ⁵ J V 15¹⁸.

^a B^m yāguattha-. ^b B^mns jarābhaya^o. ^c B^m uppannaajanakabhayaṃ.
^d B^m uppannaka^o; ns ^opadena ^{pro} ^osaddena. ^e ita B^mns; C^e upatteyyo. ^f B^m
om. ^g B^e(ns) om. ^h B^m vijjamānatthasamb^o.

kathāyaṃ vuttam: ¹"upādānavidheyyā khandhā upādānakkhandhā, yathā rājapuriso ti"; satthuno dassanaṃ ²satthāradassanaṃ, kattuno niddeso ³kattāraniddeso, [C^e 661³⁰] evaṃ ²satthāraniddeso^a, Sakyassa Bhagavato dhitā ³Sakyadhītārā; mātāpitūsu saṃvaḍḍho ⁴mātāpitarasaṃvaḍḍho, mātāpitūnaṃ santike saṃ-⁵vaḍḍho ti attho — ⁵dukkaramaggo nāma chaṭṭhitappuriso samatto. Kāyassa pubbaṃ purimo bhāgo *pubbakāyo*, evaṃ *pacchimakāyo* — ayam uttarapadassa pubbanipātabhāvena^b vutto ⁶durājānamaggo nāma chaṭṭhitappuriso ti veditabbo. 'Addakkhī ti diṭṭho, kiṃ diṭṭho: itthiṃ vā purisaṃ ¹⁰vā yaṃ kiñci dhammajātaṃ atthajātaṃ vā, kadā diṭṭho ti: pubbe' iti imaṃ atthasambandhaṃ ñatvā ⁷"diṭṭhapubbo tathāgatan" ti ādidassanato evaṃ samāsaviggaho daṭṭhabbo^c: pubbe diṭṭho *diṭṭhapubbo* ti ādinā — *tathāgataṃ diṭṭhapubbo* *ayaṃ puriso*, *tathāgataṃ diṭṭhapubbā* *ayaṃ ithi*, *tathāgataṃ diṭṭha-*¹⁵*pubbaṃ idaṃ^d kulaṃ*. Ettha ca *diṭṭhasaddo* ⁸"tassa dinno [C^e 662¹] mayā putto" ti ādisu *dinnasaddo* viya yebhuyyena kammani vattati, app ekadā pana ⁹dānaṃ dinno *Devadatto* ti ettha *dinnasaddo* viya kattari pi vattati, tathā h' esa ¹⁰"yehi therehi saṅgītā^e saṅgītesu ca vissutā^f, Sabbakāmi ca Sālho ca ²⁰Revato Khujjasobhito Yaso ca Sāṇasambhūto ete saddhivihārikā therā Ānandatherassa diṭṭhapubbā tathāgatan" ti ettha kattari dissati, evaṃ *dhammaṃ sutapubbo*, ¹¹*saggaṃ galapubbo*, kammani: *diṭṭhapubbā devā purisena*, *sutapubbo dhammo tena*, *galapubbā disā tena*, ettha ca ¹²"sacittam anurakkhe patthayāno ²⁵disaṃ agatapubban" ti āhacca bhāsitenā *gatasaddassa* kammani pavatti veditabbā. Durājānamaggo chaṭṭhitappuriso samatto.

¹³Rūpe saññā rūpasaññā, evaṃ *saṃsāradukkhaṃ*, *vanapup-*

¹ Paṭiṣ-a (C^e 78³² = S^e I 133⁷) *ad* Paṭiṣ I 22²⁹ (: Vm 478⁶⁻⁸ Pj I 82¹⁰).
² (668²²⁻²⁷). ³ (668²⁹ 759⁷). ⁴ (140¹⁸). ⁵ = pru nuiñ khai kroñ³ phrac so, ns.
⁶ = si nuiñ khai kroñ³ (mañ) so, ns. ⁷ cf. 757²²; 753²². ⁸ cf. J VI 567⁸. ⁹ Kev 628 (cf. Mil 334¹¹; Cp II 9:8^d, 5:7^a, III 6:5^a 8^a; Ap 41²⁷ 337¹⁰; *supra* 727¹⁶; vihāraṃ kato [***]). ¹⁰ Sp I 34²⁷—35² (Dīp 4: 49^c—50^d). ¹¹ (Ja II 92¹⁸ Pj II 274⁹). ¹² J I 400²⁻⁴. ¹³ Vm 328²¹.

a (B^m satthāraṇi). b ns pubbanipātavasena. c C^e katabbo. d C^e imaṃ. e B^e bhavatā. f C^e saṅgīti tesu vissutā (= Sp E^c Sp-ṭ); ns: saṅgītesu ca | paṭhamasaṅgāyanaṃ tui¹ nhuik lañ³ | vissutā | lu¹ prañ nat rap aham¹ cap than rha³ kun eñ¹ ||.

pham, [C^e 662¹⁵] *ātapasukkham, aṅgārapakkam, cārakabaddho* icc evamādi. Sattamītappuriso 'yam.

- 705 Itilope paṭhamā paṭhamāya.** *Itisaddassa lopatṭhāne paṭhamāvibhattiyantam padam paṭhamāvibhattiyantena samasiyati^a,*
 5 so pi samāso *tappurisasāñño* hoti: ¹"so buddham saraṇam^b gato", atrāyam samāsapadacchedo: saraṇam iti gato ti, buddham 'ayam Bhagavā mama saraṇan' ti gato bhaji sevi bujhi ti attho. Ettha ca, yathā 'ājaññaena yutto ratho ²*ājañnaratho* ti ca 'pūtimuttana ³paribhāvitam bhesajjam *pūlimuttabhesajjan*
 10 ti ca ⁴uttarapadalopena tatiyātappuriso bhavati, evam 'saraṇam iti gato *saraṇagato* ti uttarapadalopena paṭhamātappuriso bhavati, na h' ettha dutiyātappurisāvakāso vijjati · ⁵"ajam gāmaṇṇam neti" ti ādisu asamānādhikaraṇatṭhānesu viya dvikam-mikassa payogassa anicchitabbattā ca "buddham saraṇam
 15 gacchāmi" ti ettha 'buddho me saraṇan' ti evam samānādhikaraṇabhāvena anadhippetassa uttarapadassa kammavācākabhāvena^c atṭhakathācariyehi anadhippetattā cā ti.

- 706 Matantare paṭhamā chaṭṭhiyā ca.** Puna *paṭhamaggahaṇam^d* *itilopaggahaṇassa* nivattanattham. Garūnam matantare paṭhamāntapadam chaṭṭhiyantena samasiyati^a, so samāso *tappurisa-sāñño* hoti; aḍḍham pippaliyā^e *aḍḍhapippali*, aḍḍham kosātakiyā *aḍḍhakosātaki*, pubbam kāyassa *pubbakāyo*. Ayam paṭhamātappuriso. || Kec' ettha vadeyyum: yajj evarūpo paṭhamātappuriso siyā, ⁶'saha devehi *sadevako* ti ayam pi paṭhamātappuriso siyā ti. | Na siyā; aññapadatthapadhānattā pana bahubbihi
 25 yeva bhavati [C^e 663¹] na tappuriso, ettha hi aññapadattho padhāno: saha devehi yo loko, so 'yam sadevako ti. Ettha^g *aḍḍhapippali*^e ti ādisu pi^f pippaliyā aḍḍham aḍḍhapippali^h ti ādinā gahaṇe sati chaṭṭhitappuriso bhavati ti datṭhabbam.
 30 || Nanv evam sati "sadevako loko" ti ayam pi 'devehi saha sadevako' ti gahaṇe sati tatiyātappuriso siyā ti. | Na siyā; ayam hi 'devehi saha yo loko, so 'yam sadevako' ti evam

|| § 705 vide Sd 754²²—755³ ||. ¹ ***. ² (755¹⁸). ³ cf. (keci apud) Ita ad It 103². ⁴ = *ājañña* ca so rhe² pud nhuik yutta ca so nok pud kye sa phrañ¹, ns. ⁵ (692²⁰). || § 706 Rūp Ce 132²⁴ ||. ⁶ Sp I 125¹¹ (*infra* 761²¹⁻²⁹).

^a Ce samāso. ^b Bm saraṇa-. ^c Ce om. kamma-. ^d ita Ce Bemns. ^e ita Ce Bemns. ^f Ce Be om. pi. ^g Bm attā. ^h (Bm opippaka).

aññapadatthapadhānattā bahubbihi yeva bhavati na ¹tappuriso, tathā pāsādassa anto *antopāsādaṃ*, nagarassa samīpaṃ ²*upanagaraṃ* icc ādi pi avyayatthapadhānattā avyayibhāvo bhavati na tappuriso.

707 Te c' ubho. Te ca ubho digu-kammadhārayasamāsā *tap-* ⁵*purisasaññā*^a honti: *apañcavassaṃ asattaGodāvaram*^b *apañcāpūli*; *abrāhmaṇo avasalo*³ *asakyadhārā*⁴ *amātāpitarasamvaddho*, ettha ca ⁵na Sakyadhārā asakyadhārā ti vā na Sakyadhītā asakyadhārā ti vā nibbacanīyaṃ; ime ca samāsā kammadhārayabhāve digubhāve *ṭhitā* yeva, *nassa* padassa uttarapadat- ¹⁰thapadhānatājotakabhāvena^c tappurisekadesattā^d tappurīsā ti vuttā, na *rājapūjilo* ti ādayo viya ⁵guṇātivattanavasena. || Keci pana imaṃ samāsaṃ ubhayatappuriso ti nāmaṃ katvā iminā saddhiṃ ⁶dutiyaṭtappurīsādayo satta tappurise icchanti. | Idha ekekassa samāsassa ubhayatappurisabhāvābhāvato taṃ ¹⁵nāmaṃ nūpapajjati, ayaṃ pana asmākaṃ ruci: saṃkhepato suddhatappuriso kammadhārayatappuriso digutappuriso ti tayo tappurīsā, vitthārato pana ⁷paṭhamātappuriso ⁶dutiyaṭtappurīsādayo cha cā ti satta tappurīsā bhavanti. Tappurisa icc anena kv attho: ⁸"*nass*' attamaṃ tappurisa-bahub- ²⁰bīhisu".

708 Bahubbih' aññapadatthe. Samasiyamānapadato^c aññesaṃ paṭhamādivibhattiyantānaṃ padānaṃ atthe nāmāni samasiyanti^e, so samāso *bahubbihisañño* hoti; bahavo vihayo assā^f ti bahubbīhi, ⁹*bahubbihisadisattā* ayaṃ pi samāso bahubbīhi ti ²⁵vuccati; yathā hi *bahubbihisaddo* guṇini *ṭhito*, tathā sakalo p' ayaṃ samāso guṇini *ṭhito*, tena *bahubbihisadisattā* bahubbīhi ti vuccati. || Aññapadatthapadhāno hi bahubbīhi ||.

So ca navavidho: ¹⁰dvipado ¹¹bhinnādhikaraṇo ¹²tipado ¹³nanipātapubbapado ¹⁴sahapubbapado ¹⁵upamānapubbapado ³⁰

¹ ns: kasmā pañāyam aññapadatthapadhāno ti "ayaṃ . . . yasassino" [Sn 1117^a-d] ti Mogharājena bhāsitattā ti i sui¹ lañ² chui ||. ² (746¹⁵). || § 707 Ke 328. ³ (141²⁵). ⁴ (757⁶). ⁵ = apāṭhāna kui lvan khrañ³ nhañ¹ cap sa phrañ¹, ns (Rūp Ce 122¹²). ⁶ (754²¹-758²). ⁷ § 705-706. ⁸ § 717. || § 708 Ke 330 ||. ⁹ cf. 753²⁹ etc. ¹⁰ 760². ¹¹ 761². ¹² 761¹¹. ¹³ 761¹⁶. ¹⁴ 761¹⁹. ¹⁵ 762⁹.

^a Bm tappurīsā. ^b Bm oGodhāv°. ^c (Ce obhāve). ^d (Bm odesatā). ^e Ce samāso. ^f Ce Bemns yasā.

- ¹saṃkhyobhayapado ²disantarālattho ³vyatihāralakkhaṇo cā ti. Tattha dvipado bahubbīhi kammādisu^a chasu vibhattiyatthesu bhavati, tesu kammatthe tāva: [C^e 664¹] āgatā samaṇā imaṃ saṃghārāmaṃ so 'yaṃ āgalasamaṇo' saṃghārāmo, evaṃ
- 5 ⁵āgalasamaṇā · Sāvattī, āgalasamaṇaṃ · Jetavanaṃ — atagguṇasaṃviññāṇo 'yaṃ bahubbīhi, tathā hi duvidho bahubbīhi: tagguṇasaṃviññāṇo atagguṇasaṃviññāṇo^b cā ti; tesu yattha avayavena viggaho samudāyo samāsatto, so tagguṇasaṃviññāṇo nāma, yathā lambakaṇṇo ti yathā^c ca samalā aku-
- 10 ¹⁰salā dhammā ti; yattha pana samudāyena viggaho samudāyo samāsatto, so atagguṇasaṃviññāṇo nāma yathā pabbatādīni khettāni ti yathā ca bahudhano ti yathā ca ⁴amalo lokuttaradhammo ti; aparo nayo: ⁵yattha visesanabhūto attho aññapadatthena saddhiṃ^d gayhati, so tagguṇasaṃviññāṇo yathā
- 15 ¹⁵lambakaṇṇam ānayā ti yathā ca samale akusale dhamme pajahatī ti, yattha pana aññapadattho visesanatthapariccāgena kevalo [C^e 664¹⁵] gayhati, so atagguṇasaṃviññāṇo yathā pabbatādīni khettāni kas[s]atī ti yathā ca bahudhanam ānayā ti yathā ca amalaṃ lokuttaradhammaṃ sacchākāsi ti, || kecī pana
- 20 ²⁰nimmalabhāvena saha jānitabbo lokuttaradhammo ti mañña-mānā ⁷"dhammam amalan" ti ettha amalan ti tagguṇasaṃviññāṇo ti vadanti, | taṃ na gahetabbaṃ · rāgādimalānaṃ lokuttaradhammassa avayavabhāvābhāvato, sace pana 'nimmalabhāvena saha vattatī ti sanimmalabhāvo^e · lokuttaradhammo' ti
- 25 ²⁵payogo siyā, tagguṇasaṃviññāṇo ti datṭhabbaṃ; ⁸jītāni indriyāni anena samaṇena so 'yaṃ jītindriyo' samaṇo, tagguṇasaṃviññāṇo bahubbīhi · avayavabhūtehi indriyehi sah' eva samaṇasaṃkhātassa dabbassa gahetabbattā — indriyādayo dhamme upādāya samaṇo icc ādi paññatti hoti; — ⁹sukho saṃvāso
- 30 ³⁰etenā ti sukhasaṃvāso · dhīro, ¹⁰dinnasuṃko · rājā, niggalajano · gāmo, chinnaḥattho · puriso, [C^e 664³⁰] hatthachinno vā, sam-

¹ 762²⁶. ² 762²². ³ 763³. ⁴ vide 760²¹. ⁵ 760¹³⁻¹⁵ < Rūp C^e 134¹⁻².
⁶ cf. Mahābhāṣya vol. I 86⁷. ⁷ Kcv proem. v. 1^b. ⁸ (Vva 284⁵⁻⁶). ⁹ Dhpa III 272². ¹⁰ ns: dinnasuṃko | chak chvaṇ⁸ ap so akhvan rhi so | akhvan chak svaṇ⁹ rā paṭiggāhasampadān rhi so || rājā | maṇ⁹ | databbo ti dinno || rhe⁹ naṇ⁹ sui¹ || databbo assā ti dinno || nok naṇ⁹ sui¹ ||.

^a C^e ad. pi. ^b B^m om. ^c B^e tathā. ^d Rūp: aññapadatthagahaṇena om. saddhiṃ. ^e ns om. sa-.

pannasasso · janapado; aññe pi dutiyādiatthesu bahubbihi yoje-
tabbā. Iti samāsato dvīpado bahubbihi vibhāvito. Bhinnā-
dhikaraṇo yathā: ekarattim^a vāso assā ti ¹*ekarattivāso*, sa-
mānena saddhim vāso assā ti ²*samānavāso* · puriso; ³ubhato
vyañjanam assa atthi ti *ubhatovyañjanako*; khaṇe kiccam yassa ⁵
lokassa so *khaṇakicco*, ³"okāse sati yeva yassa kiccam hoti"
ti pālī, atthakathāyaṃ pana adhippāyatthavasena ⁴"khaṇe kic-
cāni karoti ti khaṇakicco, okāsaṃ labhivā va kiccāni karoti
ti attho" ti vuttam; ⁵chattam pāṇimhi assā ti *challapāṇi* ·
puriso; dāne ajjhāsayo assā ti *dānajjhāsayo* icc ādi. [C^e 665¹] 10
Tipado yathā: parakkamena adhigatā sampadā yehi te bha-
vanti *parakkamādhigatasampadā* · mahāpurisā, evaṃ *dhammā-
dhigatabhogo*; ⁶onīto^b pattato pāṇi yena so 'yaṃ onīlapattapāṇi'^b;
⁷sihassa pubbaddham viya kāyo assā ti *sihapubbaddhakāyo*;
mattā bahavo mātāṅgā asmin ti ⁸*mattabahumātāṅgaṃ* · vanaṃ 15
icc ādi. Nanipātapubbapado yathā; n' atthi etassa samo
ti *asamo* · Bhagavā; ⁹n' atthi samvāso etenā ti *asampvāso*; na
vijjate vutthi^c etthā ti ¹⁰"avutthiko^c janapado" icc evamādi.
Sahapubbapado paṭhamāy' atthe labbhati, tam yathā: ¹¹saha
hetunā yo vattati so *sahetuko*, ¹¹*sahetu* vā ti pālī, atthaka- 20
thāyaṃ pana ¹²"so imaṃ lokam sadevakam samārakam sa-
brahmakam sassamaṇabrahmaṇiṃ pajam sadevamanussan" ti
imasmim thāne garūhi *lokasaddādikaṃ anapekkhitvā*^d līṅgaṃ
apākaṭan^e ti *yaṃ-taṃsaddā* [C^e 665¹⁵] na yojitā, tathā hi ¹³"saha
devehi sadevakan" ti ādikaṃ *yaṃ-taṃsaddavajjitam* nibbaca- 25
nam eva tehi^f abhisamkhatam, yasmā pana *sahasaddo* asatva-
vācakattā līṅgaṃ jotetum na sakkoti, tasmā mayaṃ līṅgassā-
vikaraṇena sotūnaṃ nikkamkhabhāvattham *yaṃ-taṃsaddena*
yojetvā nicchayaṃ vadāma: saha devehi yo loko so *sadevako*,

¹ (Sn 19^b et 18^b). ² Sp ad Vin I 89¹⁹. ³ ns: i "khaṇakicco loko"
[A IV 225¹⁸] hū so Aṅguttur-pāli tañ³. ⁴ Mp ad A IV 225¹⁸. ⁵ Sp ad Vin
IV 200⁹⁻¹². ⁶ (Sv I 277¹⁷⁻²²). ⁷ Sv ad D II 18¹¹. ⁸ *** (ns ad.: mattā caṇḍā
bahavo mātāṅgā asmin ti mattacaṇḍābahumātāṅgaṃ ca sañ phrañ¹ pra rve¹
catupada sañ kui yū). ⁹ Sp I 260⁴...260²⁰ (cit. Vin V 148¹⁶). ¹⁰ Cp I 3: 3a.
¹¹ As 47², cf. As 46³⁰. ¹² Vin III 1¹⁶⁻¹⁷. ¹³ Sp I 125¹².

^a Bm oratti. ^b Ce onīto^o (cf. Sv I 277¹⁷; 277¹⁸). ^c Bemns buddhi et abud-
dhiko (ns: paññā!). ^d ita ns; CeBe apekkhitvā; Bm anapakkhivā. ^e Ce
pākaṭan. ^f (Bm vajjitamippacanam eva teta).

- evam *samārako* icc ādi, saha samaṇabrāhmaṇehi yā pajā sā *sassamaṇabrāhmaṇi* · pajā; aparō nayo: saha devena yā paṭhavi sā ¹*sadevikā*, kā sā: paṭhavi ti attho, evam *sarājikā parisā*, *sarājikā mahādevi*; saha mūlena yo uddhaṭo so *samūluddhaṭo* ·
- 5 rukkho; saha maccherena yaṃ cittaṃ taṃ *samaccheram*^a, — imāni *sahasaddassa sādesavasena* vā *hakāralopavasena* vā *ñātabbāni*, sarūpato *ṭhitabhāvena* pana evam *veditabbāni*: saha oḍhena^b yo corō so ²*sahoḍho*^b, saha maccharena^c ye paridevasokā te ³*sahamaccharā* icc evamādi. [C^e 665³⁰] Upamāna-
- 10 pubbapado paṭhamāy' atthe chaṭṭhiyatthe ca labbhati, tattha upamānopameyyabhāvasiddhatthaṃ *iva-vīyasaddā* pi yujjanti^d: kāya-vyāmānaṃ samappamāṇatāya ⁴*nigrodho* *iva* *parimaṇḍalo* yo rājakumāro so 'yaṃ *nigrodhaparimaṇḍalo*; saṃkho viya paṇḍaram yaṃ vatthaṃ taṃ *saṃkhaṇḍaram*^e · vatthaṃ;
- 15 kāko viya sūro ayan ti ⁵*kākasūro*, idha adhippāyantaram pi bhavati: kākato sūro *kākasūro* ti, imasmiṃ pan' atthe pañcamitappuriso bhavati; ⁶cakkhu *iva* bhūto ayaṃ paramatthadasanato ti *cakkhubhūto* · Bhagavā, adhippāyantaram pi bhavati: paññāmayam cakkhum bhūto patto ti *cakkhubhūto*, imasmiṃ
- 20 pan' atthe dutiyātappuriso bhavati — evam upamānapubbapado paṭhamāy' atthe labbhati; [C^e 666¹] chaṭṭhiyatthe: suvaṇṇassa^f vaṇṇo viya vaṇṇo yassa so 'yaṃ *suvaṇṇavaṇṇo* · Bhagavā, evam *nāgagati*, *sihagati*, *nāgavikkamo*, ⁷*sihahanu*, ⁸*eṇissa* viya assa jaṃghā ti *eṇijaṃgho*, evam ⁹*usabhakkhandho*; Brah-
- 25 muno viya aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgato saro assā ti *brahmassaro* — evam upamānapubbapado chaṭṭhiyatthe labbhati. Saṃkhyobhayapado *vāsaddatthe* dissati, taṃ yathā: dve vā tayo vā pattā *dvattipattā*^g; dvihaṃ vā tihaṃ vā *dvihaliham*; cha vā pañca vā *vācā* ¹⁰*chapañcavācā*, evam *sattaṭṭhamāsā*, *ekayojanadvijojana*
- 30 *nāni* — evam saṃkhyobhayapado *vāsaddatthe* dissati; imasmiṃ ṭhāne *vāsaddattho* yeva aññapadattho nāma, tasmā ayaṃ samāso aññapadatthapadhānattā bahubbhihi nāma bhavati. Di-

¹ Bv 1: 7^a (v. I). ² (Vm 180²²). ³ Sn 862^b. ⁴ Sv *ad* D II 18¹⁴. ⁵ (Dhpa III 352^e). ⁶ (cf. 555³⁻¹¹). ⁷ (Sv *ad* D II 18¹⁸). ⁸ Pj II 207¹² Sv *ad* D II 17²⁵. ⁹ Bva *ad* Bv 13: 1^c. ¹⁰ (Vin IV 22^{17, 22}).

^a *ita* CeBemns. ^b *ita* CeBm (*vide* 71 n. a); B^ens o(ḍ)dh^o. ^c CeBe occher^o. ^d *ita* CeBm; B^ens pi payujjanti. ^e Ce oṇḍara-. ^f *ita* Ce; B^ems suvaṇṇa-. ^g B^e dvitti^o.

santarālattho yathā: pubbassā^a ca dakkhiṇassā ca disāya [C^e 666¹⁸] ¹yad antarālaṃ sāyaṃ^b *pubbadakkhiṇā* · vidisā, evaṃ *pubbuttarā aparadakkhiṇā pacchimuttarā*. Vyatihāralakkhaṇo yathā: kesesu ca kesesu ca gahetvā idaṃ yuddhaṃ^c pavattati ti *kesakesi*^d; daṇḍehi daṇḍehi paharitvā idaṃ yuddhaṃ pavat-⁵ tati ti^e *daṇḍādaṇḍi*^f. Ayaṃ paṭhamāvibhattiyatthe bahubbihi.

Idāni pāvacane viññūnaṃ paramakosallajananatthaṃ bhinnādhikaraṇabahubbihinaṃ saddhiṃ dvanda-kammadhārayādigabbhe tulyādhikaraṇabahubbihayo kathayāma: ²*sayampatitapaṇṇapupphaphalavāyutoyāhārā* · tāpasā: paṇṇaṇ ca pupphaṇ^c ca^e 10 phalaṇ ca paṇṇa-puppha-phalāni, sayam eva patitāni sayampatitāni, sayampatitāni ca tāni paṇṇapupphaphalāni cā ti sayampatitapaṇṇapupphaphalāni, vāyu ca toyaṇ ca vāyu-toyāni, sayampatitapaṇṇapupphaphalāni ca vāyutoyāni ca sayampatitapaṇṇapupphaphala-vāyutoyāni^g, tāni yeva āhāro yesaṃ te^g 15 [C^e 666³⁰] sayampatitapaṇṇapupphaphalavāyutoyāhārā, ayaṃ pana dvanda-kammadhārayagabbho tulyādhikaraṇabahubbihi; atha vā sayampatitapaṇṇapupphaphalavāyutoyehi āhārā yesaṃ te sayampatitapaṇṇapupphaphalavāyutoyāhārā, ayaṃ bhinnādhikaraṇabahubbihi. ³*Nānādumapatitapupphavāsitasānu*: nānāpa-²⁰ kārā dumā nānādumā, nānādumehi patitāni nānādumapatitāni, nānādumapatitāni ca tāni pupphāni cā ti nānādumapatitapupphāni, tehi vāsita nānādumapatitapupphavāsita, nānādumapatitapupphavāsita sānū^h yassa pabbatassa so 'yaṃ nānādumapatitapupphavāsitasānu pabbato, ayaṃ kammadhāraya-tappuri-²⁵ sagabbho tulyādhikaraṇabahubbihi; [C^e 667¹] atha vā vāsita sānū^h vāsitasānū^h, sāpekkhatte sati pi gamakattā samāso: nānādumapatitapupphehi vāsitasānū^h yassa so 'yaṃ nānādumapatitapupphavāsitasānu, ayaṃ bhinnādhikaraṇabahubbihi. ⁴*Vyā-lambambudharabinducumbitakūḷo*: vyālambo ambudharo vyā-³⁰ lambambudharo, tassa bindūni vyā-lambambudharabindūni, tehi cumbito vyā-lambambudharabinducumbito, tādiso kūḷo yassa so 'yaṃ vyā-lambambudharabinducumbitakūḷo, ayaṃ kammadhāra-

¹ ns: yad antarālaṃ | yaṃ antarā alaṃ | antarā nhuik | yaṃ a|aṃ koṇaṃ | akrañ athon¹ sañ | atthi ||. ² Mmd C^e 295²⁵. ³ Mmd C^e 295³⁷. ⁴ Mmd C^e 296⁴.

a B^m ossa. b B^e sñ. c B^m om. d ita C^eB^mns. e B^m om. ti. f B^m daṇḍidaṇḍi. g B^m om. sayam- ... te. h C^eB^m onu.

- ya-tappurisagabbho tulyādhikaraṇabahubbihi; atha vā cumbito kūṭo cumbitakūṭo, sāpekkhatte sati pi gamakattā samāso: vyālabambudharabindūhi cumbitakūṭo yassa so 'yaṃ vyālabambudharabinducumbitakūṭo, ayaṃ bhinnādhikaraṇabahubbihi.
- 5 ¹ *Amitabalaparakkamaḥ* ² *na mitā amitā, balañ ca parakkamo* [C^e 667¹⁸] ca jūti ca bala-parakkama-jūtiyo, amitā balaparakkama-jūtiyo yassa so 'yaṃ amitabalaparakkamaḥ jūti, ayaṃ kammadhārāya-dvandagabbho tulyādhikaraṇabahubbihi — ito paraṃ iminā nayena samāsapadesu samāsaviggaho kātabbo. ³ *Pino-*
- 10 *rakkhaṃsabāhu*, ayaṃ dvandagabbho tulyādhikaraṇabahubbihi; ⁴ *pīnagaṇḍavadanatanūrujaghaṇā* · itthi, ayaṃ pi dvandagabbho tulyādhikaraṇabahubbihi; *pavarasurāsuraḥ amanujabhujagagandhabbamakuḥakūlacumbitaselasamghaṭṭitacarāṇo* ⁵ · tathāgato, ayaṃ dvanda-kammadhārāya-tappurisagabbho tulyādhikaraṇabahub-
- 15 bihi; *amītaghaṇāsariro, amītabalaparakkamappatto, matṭabhamaraḥ gaṇacumbilavikasilapuppho, nānārukkhaṇapattipapupphopasobhitakandaro, nānāmusalaphālapabbatatarukaṇḍīṅgarasaraḥ adhanugadāsītomarahatthā* · Mārakimkāra [C^e 667³⁰] icc evamādi, sabbam p' etaṃ nayānusārena viggahetabbam. ⁶ "Nāssa anto ti anantaṃ, ākāsaṃ anantaṃ ākāśānantaṃ, ākāśānantaṃ eva ākāśānañcam, taṃ ākāśānañcam adhiṭṭhānattena āyatanam assa sasampayuttassa ⁷ jhānassa · devānaṃ devāyatanam ivā ti *ākāśānañcāyatanam*", ayaṃ bahubbihi-kammadhārāyagabbho bahubbihi, ettha ⁸ yathā *bhisakyam* ⁹ eva *bhesajjam* evaṃ ākāśānantaṃ
- 25 eva ākāśānañcam · saññogaparassa *takārassa cakāraṃ* katvā; ¹⁰ "nāssa anto anantaṃ, anantaṃ eva ānañcam, viññāṇaṃ ānañcam viññāṇānañcan ti avatvā viññāṇañcan ti vuttaṃ, ayaṃ h' ettha rūḷhisaddo ti, taṃ viññāṇañcam adhiṭṭhānattena āyatanam assa sasampayuttassa ¹¹ jhānassa · devānaṃ devāyatanam
- 30 ivā ti viññāṇañcāyatanam", ayaṃ pi bahubbihi-kammadhārāyagabbho bahubbihi, [C^e 668¹] ettha ca ¹² "rūḷhisaddo" ti iminā *'viññāṇānañcasaddo* ti imassa padassa atthe *viññāṇañcasaddo* nirūḷho' ti dasseti, yathāvuttaṃ vā ¹³ viññāṇaṃ dutiyārūppajjhā-

¹ Mmd C^e 296¹⁷, ² (358¹⁸; Mmd C^e 296²¹). ³ 774¹¹⁻¹⁰ < Mmd C^e 296²⁵ — 298¹⁷. ⁴ Vm 331¹⁹⁻²². ⁵ Vm-mhṭ B^e 372¹¹⁻¹² (*supra* 624 n. 13). ⁶ Vm 333¹⁻². ⁷ Vm-mhṭ B^e 374¹¹⁻¹².

⁸ C^e *ubique* ojjuti. ⁹ ns oghaṭṭita°. ¹⁰ Vm: sasampayuttadhammassa. ¹¹ mhṭ: bhisaggam. ¹² C^e *om*.

nena^a aññiyati vuttākarena ālambiyati ti viññāṇ^a-aññan ti evam
ettha attho daṭṭhabbo.

Sattāhaṃ parinibbutassa yassa Bhagavato so 'yaṃ¹ *sattā-*
haparinibbuto Bhagavā, ayaṃ bāhirattho nāma bahubbhi-
samāso, ettha hi uttarapadaṃ samasiyamānapadato aññena 5
padena samānādhikaraṇaṃ bhavati, ²aññapadañ ca ³taduttara-
padaṃ ākaḍḍhitvā vattati, samānādhikaraṇabhāvena tena sad-
dhiṃ sambajjhati^c ti ayaṃ samāso bāhirattho ti vuccati, ata-
thābhūto^d abāhirattho nāma bahubbhi; atha vā sabbo pi
bahubbhisamāso bāhirattho nāma · aññapadatthena gahetab- 10
battā, dvandādayo pana abāhiratthā nāma · [C^e 668¹⁶] bāhi
anikkhantatthattā. ⁴Aciraṃ parinibbutassa^e yassa so 'yaṃ
aciraparinibbuto, evaṃ ⁵*acirapabbajito*, atha vā, yathā "ṭhitavā"^f
ti ettha ṭhānaṃ *ṭhitan* ti vuccati, tathā idhā pi pabbajanaṃ
pabbajitan ti vuccati, tasmā 'aciraṃ pabbajitaṃ yassa so 'yaṃ 15
acirapabbajito ti viggahetabbaṃ; apakkamī ti pakkanto · puriso,
⁶'aciraṃ pakkantassa yassa so 'yaṃ *acirapakkanto*, atha vā,
⁷"idaṃ nesaṃ padakkantaṃ nāgānam iva pabbate" ti ettha
pana^g padakkamanaṃ *padakkantan* ti bhāvatthe pavattapada-
kkantapadaṃ^h viya, 'pakkamanaṃ pakkantan' ti bhāvatthaṃ 20
hadaye katvā 'aciraṃⁱ pakkantaṃ yassa so 'yaṃⁱ *acirapak-*
kanto ti pi samāso katabbo — evaṃ *acirapakkantasaddo*
bāhiratthasamāso pi hoti abāhiratthasamāso pi, esa nayo añ-
ñātrā pi yathāsambhavaṃ yojetabbo. Itthaṃ nāmaṃ yassa
so 'yaṃ *itthannāmo*, evaṃnāmako [C^e 668³⁰] puriso ti attho, 25
itthaṃ nāmaṃ yassā sāyaṃ *itthannāmā*, evaṃnāmikā itthi ti
attho, tathā *itthannāmaṃ* · kulam; evaṃ nāmaṃ etassā ti
⁸*evaṃnāmo*, *evaṃnāmako* vā, (evaṃ) ⁹*evaṃgotto* ¹⁰*evaṃvaṇṇo*
¹¹*evaṃmāhāro* ¹²*evaṃyupariyanto*, *evamācāro*^j *evaṃsiloko*, ¹³*ya-*
thānno puriso · *yathānnā devatā*, *māludevato*^k *puriso*, tam-tam- 30
vidho silavā *tathāvidho silavā*, *sarūpo*, *yathārūpo*^m, *tathārūpo*.

¹ (Vin II 284¹²). ² = "yassa" hū so aññapud sañ, ns. ³ = thui "pari-
nibbutassa" hū so nok pud kui, ns. ⁴ Sv (pī) ad D I 204⁴. ⁵ Vin I 40²⁰.
⁶ (C^e Pj II 475⁹). ⁷ J VI 559¹³ (vide Ja VI 560¹⁴; *supra* 349¹¹). ⁸ D I 81¹⁸⁻²⁰. ⁹ J I 423²³.

^a C^e dutiyarūpa^o. ^b ns ad. pi. ^c (ns sampajjati). ^d (ns aññathābhūto).
^e B^m nibbutassa. ^f C^e ṭhitaṃ vā. ^g ita C^eB^{em}ns. ^h C^e pavattam pad^o. ⁱ B^m
om. aciraṃ . . . 'yaṃ. ^j B^{em}ns evācāro (cf. 630⁵). ^k C^eB^{em}ns oṭā. ^m C^e ya-
thā yathā rūpo.

evarūpo, ¹tatho āgato yassa so 'yaṃ *talhāgato*, evaṃ *sugato*², aññe pi yojetabbā; eko māso abhisittassa ²assā ti *ekamāsābhisitto*; māso gatāya assā Āsāhiyā sā ³māsagatā · Āsāhi; māso jātassa yassa so 'yaṃ *māsajāto*, evaṃ *saṃvaccharajāto* — bā-
5 *hiratthabahuḃbhihito* sesā sabbe^b *bahuḃbhihayo* abāhiratthā ti veditabbā. [C^e 669¹]

Chando jāto yassa so 'yaṃ ⁴*chandajāto*, evaṃ *ussukka-jāto*, ⁵*pīlisomanassajāto* · sañjātapītisomanasso; hatthā chinna yassa so 'yaṃ ⁶*hatthacchinno* · *chinnahattho* vā; Bhagavato hi
10 *pāvacane* yebhuyyena *chiṃna jāta* icc ādini samāsaṃ patvā uttarapadāni bhavanti, *paripuṇṇa nipphanna* icc ādini nīccam eva pubbapadāni bhavanti, tathā hi ⁷"paripuṇṇavisativasso, ⁸*nipphannasaṃkappo*" ti ādini dissanti; aḍḍhaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ pūraṇaṃ yesa^c ti aḍḍhatṭhamāni, aḍḍhatṭhamāni ratanāni
15 *pamāṇaṃ* etassā ti ⁹*aḍḍhatṭhamaratano* · hatthi — ayaṃ dukkaramaggo nāma bahuḃbhi. Tathā ¹⁰"bhikkhu attacatuttho gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavisati" ti atra attā catuttho yassa bhikkhussa aññehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ^d *attacatuttho*, atha vā attā catunnaṃ pūraṇo yassa so 'yaṃ attacatuttho; [C^e 669¹⁰] ayaṃ
20 pi dukkaramaggo yeva, aññe pi yojetabbā.

Ahaṃ dipo etesan ti ¹¹*maṃdipā*, ayaṃ durājānamaggo nāma bahuḃbhi; tathā ahaṃ leṇaṃ etesan ti *maṃleṇā*, ahaṃ paṭisaraṇaṃ etesan ti *maṃpaṭisaraṇā*; ahaṃ ¹²uddisitabbaṭṭhena uddeso etassā ti ¹³*mamuddesiko* · bhikkhusaṃgho; Bhagavā
25 *mūlam* etesan ti ¹⁴*Bhagavaṃmūlakā* · dhammā, evaṃ *Bhagavaṃpaṭisaraṇā*. Mātā ca pitā ca mātāpitāro, n' atthi mātāpitāro etassā ti ¹⁵*nimmālāpitāro* · puriso, *nimmālāpitārā* · dārikā; etena purisena saha^f eko pitā etassā ti ¹⁶*ekapitāro* · puriso, *ekapitārā* · itthi; eko kattā etassā ti ¹⁷*ekakattāraṃ* · kammaṃ,
30 evaṃ *bahukattāraṃ*^g; dve satthāro etassā ti ¹⁸*dvisatthāro* · puriso, *dvisatthārā* · itthi, *dvisatthāraṃ* · kulam; satthā[raṃ] garu

¹ Mp I 110¹³⁻¹⁴. ² = thui devānaṃ-piya-Tissa maṇ³ a³, ns. ³ Vin II 167²⁵.
⁴ Sn 767^b. ⁵ Sn² p. 94¹². ⁶ Vin I 91⁷. ⁷ Vin I 93²⁰. ⁸ ***. ⁹ S II 217¹⁷ (CPD).
¹⁰ (cf. Mp ad A III 36³⁹). ¹¹ (289²¹—290¹²). ¹² = ṇhvan³ ap so anak kroṇ¹, ns. ¹³ (690⁶). ¹⁴ (690¹³). ¹⁵ (668¹⁸⁻¹⁹). ¹⁶ (cf. 668²⁴⁻²⁶).

^a CeBens ad. evaṃ. ^b CeBens ad. pi. ^c sic CeBemns. ^d Be(ns) ad. ti. ^e Bm etassa pi. ^f CeBm samā. ^g Bm h. l. ^h kattāraṃ.

etassā ti *satthāgaru*, luttasamāso 'yaṃ, ¹"satthāgaru^a dhammagarū" ti hi pāḷi dissati. || Nanv idha^b bho ²*Gavampati* ti ādayo viya aluttasamāso [C^e 669³⁰] ti ce. | Na · *mātāpīlaro* ti ādināṃ viya luttasamāsattā. || Nanu ca bho "satthugarū" ti pi pāṭhena bhavitabban ti. | Na · ³aññathā atthassa gahetabbattā⁵ ti. Durājanamaggo bahubbhihi samatto.

Idāni viññūnaṃ paramakosallajananatthaṃ dvakkharo bahubbhihi vuccate: *sundarā* dhī yassa so 'yaṃ *sudhī*, "sundarā dhī ⁴*sudhī*" ti nibbacane sati kammadhārayo bhavati, dvādhip-pāyādayo pi hi samāsā bhavanti; *sundaraṃ* ⁵daṃ yassa so ¹⁰'yaṃ *sudō* · kalyāṇabhariyo ti attho, kucchitaṃ garahitaṃ dam assā ti *kudō*^c; *sundaraṃ* sam assā ti *suso* · *sundaradhano* ti attho, kucchitaṃ [C^e 670¹] sam assā ti *kuso*; ⁶kaṃ vuccati sukhaṃ, tappatipakkhattā na kaṃ a-kaṃ · dukkhan ti attho, n' atthi akaṃ dukkhaṃ etthā ti *nāko* · saggo — aññe pi dvak-¹⁵ kharā bahubbihayo yojetabbā, akkharattayikā pana *sudāro kudāro* ti ādayo bhavanti; caturakkharādayo^d suviditā^d. Pā-dakkharapāripūriyā vutto majjhevekāro pi bahubbhihi dissati: ²⁰"vuṭṭhi-ve-paramā sarā" ti, vuṭṭhi paramaṃ pamāṇaṃ etesan ti *vuṭṭhi-ve-paramā* ti samāso; majjheevakāro pi dissati: eso eva paramo etassā ti *etā-va-paramo*, ²⁵"yo pi pāraṃgato bhik-khu etā-va-paramo siyā" ti pāḷi dissati.

Gahetvā sāsanaḍihi nayaṃ ³sāsana-buddhiyā bahubbhisamāso 'yaṃ bahudhā me papañcito. 3
Bahubbhihi icc anena kv attho: ¹⁰"bahubbhihimhi ca". 25

709 Nānānāmānaṃ ekavibhattikānaṃ samuccayo dvando. Liṅgava-sena vā saṃkhyāvasena vā anekesaṃ padānaṃ atṭhasu vibhat-tisu ekāya vibhattiyā yuttānaṃ yo samuccayo · vibhattilopa-vasena ekattabhāvo^e, so *dvandasañño* hoti; Niruttipīṭake c' etam vuttam: "kathaṃ dvando bhavati: dvando nāma dvinnaṃ pa-³⁰

¹ A III 331⁵, ²⁰ IV 28²⁶ 29¹¹, ²⁴, ² (645⁷ 741⁴). ³ = samās mha ta pā³ vākya a³ phrañ¹, ns. ⁴ (240¹⁸). ⁵ = ma yā³, ns (: Ekakkharakosa 57^a: dā). ⁶ (238^{e-7}). ⁷ S I 6³⁰ (*infra* 781⁹). ⁸ Th 1182^{cd} = S I 34^e etc. [*nostrates* = *etāvat-parama; *palice* ettāva-; *de tmesī* 627 n. 13, 202 n. e, et J II 334⁴ C⁸: soḷasa-c'-ubbedho]. ⁹ = sāsana¹ to³ eñ¹ pran¹ pva³ khrañ³ āhā, ns. ¹⁰ (Kc 167) Sd § 351. | 709 Kc(v) 331 |.

^a A: satthugaru (- - - - -! vide 767⁴). ^b ita C^eBemns. ^c Bm kuṇo. ^d Bm om. ^e (C^e ekattabhāvo); = ta puḍ tañ³ eñ¹ aphrac sañ, ns.

dānaṃ ekavibhattikānaṃ nānālingānaṃ pubbapadam appak-
 kharaṃ uttarapadam tulyaṃ vā bāvakkharaṃ vā ekattha
 samodhānaṃ gacchatī ti dvando" ti. Ettha ca itaretarayoga-
 samāhārasaṃkhāte^a yeva *casaddatthe* gahetvā vibhattilopava-
 5 sena ekatthabhāvo samuccayo ti vutto, tathā hi samuccayo
 nāma sampiṇḍanaṃ so (pana)^b atthavasena^c ¹kevalasamuccayo
²anvācayo ³itaretarayogo^a ⁴samāhāro cā ti catubbidho. Tattha
 kevalasamuccaye anvācaye ca samāso na bhavati · ki-
 riyāsāpekkhatāya nāmānaṃ aññamaññaṃ^c ayuttatthabhāvato,
 10 yathā [C^e 670³⁰] ⁵"civaraṃ piṇḍapātaṃ ca paccayaṃ sayanā-
 sanaṃ adāsi; ⁶"dānaṃ ca dehi silāṃ ca rakkhāhi"^d; itareta-
 rayoge^a samāhāre ca samāso bhavati · tattha nāmānaṃ
 aññamaññaṃ yuttatthabhāvato. Yasmā ekassa padassa dvando
 nāma n' atthi dvinnaṃ vā^b bahunnaṃ^e vā hoti, tasmā so heṭ-
 15 ṭhīmaparicchedenā dvinnaṃ padānaṃ vibhattilopavasena adva-
 yabhāvo^f ekattūpagamanaṃ dvando, dve dve padāni ekato
 samodhānaṃ ettha gacchantī ti dvan-do, so ubhayapadattha-
 padhāno. || Nanu ca ubhayapadatthapadhānatte sati katham
 ekatthibhāvo^g siyā ti. | Vuccate: sadisādiatthe pi saddapavatti-
 20 sambhavena padānaṃ ekakkhaṇe yeva atthadvayadīpakattā;
 tañ ca dvandavisayam eva tesam atthadvayadīpanaṃ, [C^e 671¹]
 yathā hi *bhū*saddo anubhavābhibhavādike atthe ⁷*anv-abhī*diu-
 pasaggasahito^h yeva dīpeti ⁸na kevalo, evaṃ *gavassakan* ti
 ādisu gavādīnaṃ *assādisaddantarasaहितānaṃ* eva atthadvaya-
 25 dīpanaṃ na kevalānaṃ ti dvandavisayam eva na sabbatthā ti
 datṭhabbaṃ: Sāriputto ca Moggallāno ca ⁹*Sāriputta-Moggallānā*,
 yattha pana *yugasaddaṃ* apekkhitvā payogam ārabhati, tattha
¹⁰"SāriputtaMoggallānaṃ nāma sāvakayugan" ti icc evamā-
 dayo payogā bhavanti; samaṇo ca brāhmaṇo ca *samaṇa-brāh-*

¹ = kriyā ta khu tañ³ nhuik kāraka amya³ kui chañ³ khrañ³, ns.

² = kriyā-kāraka asi³ asi³ chañ³ khrañ³, ns. ³ = napuṃ³ ekat ma nai¹ mū
 rve¹ bahuvuc achuṃ³ rhi so itaritarayoga, ns. ⁴ = napuṃ³ ekat nai¹ rve¹ ekavuc
 achuṃ³ rhi so samāhāra, ns. ⁵ cf. Th 484cd. ⁶ ***. ⁷ (3²⁰ 4³²—5¹⁰). ⁸ (ns:
 gotrabhū ca sañ nhuik *anv-abhī* ma rhi bhāi anv-abhyattha kui pra eñ¹ hū mū ||
 saddā ma rhi so² lañ³ anubhavitabbagotta-abhibhavitabbagotta rhi eñ¹ hū
 pe ||). ⁹ Vin I 39²². ¹⁰ S II 192³⁰ D II 5⁴ 52⁴.

^a B^e n^s itarīt^o. ^b B^m om. ^c B^m n^s aññamañña-. ^d B^m rakkhā ti.
^e B^e m^{ns} bahunnaṃ. ^f B^m anvayabh^o. ^g C^e B^e n^s ekatthabh^o. ^h B^e n^s anv-abhij^o.

maṇā, ¹*samaṇā* ca brāhmaṇā ca *samaṇa-brāhmaṇā* · samaṇo ca brāhmaṇā cā ti vā · samaṇā ca brāhmaṇo cā ti vā *samaṇa-brāhmaṇā* ti evaṃ idisesu thānesu cattāri cattāri nibbacanāni kātabbāni atthayuttivasena; cakkhu ca sotaṇ ca *cakkkhusotaṃ*. Dvanda icc anena kv attho: ²"dvandaṭṭhā vā".

710 Mahanta-mahitānaṃ mahā tulyādhikaraṇe pade. *Mahanta-mahitasaddānaṃ mahā* hoti tulyādhikaraṇe pade: silādihi guṇehi mahanto ca so puriso cā ti *mahāpuriso*, janehi mahito ca so puriso cā ti *mahāpuriso*; sabbāsaṃ ubbarīnaṃ jeṭṭhikabhāvena mahatī ca sā devī cā ti *mahādevī*, mahitā vā janehi pūjitā devī ti pi *mahādevī*; mahato sabbaññutaññāṇassa paṭilābhahe-tuttā ³mahatī ca sā bodhi cā ti vā, janehi mahitā pūjitā bodhi ti vā *mahābodhi*; ⁴ākaramahantatāya mahantaṇ ca taṃ padu-mavanaṇ cā ti *mahāpadumavanaṃ* icc evamādi.

711 Tappurise ca. Tappurise pi tesam *mahanta-mahitasaddānaṃ mahā* icc ādeso hoti: ⁵sutamahānurūpena ⁶mahato mahitassa vā buddhassa bodhi *mahābodhi*; mahante sabbaññutaññāṇe satto laggo ti *mahāsatto*, — mahanto ca so satto cā ti *mahāsatto* ti nibbacane pana kammadhārayasamāso hoti.

712 Mahato mahantassa mahā. Puna *mahantaggahaṇaṃ tappurisa-* ⁷*tulyādhikaraṇaggahaṇanivattanatthaṃ*. *Mahantasaddassa* vyā-satṭhāne pi *mahā* icc ādeso hoti: ⁷"mahā te upāsaka pariccāgo; ⁸Bārāṇasirajjaṃ nāma mahā; ⁹senā sā^a dissate mahā".

713 Kvaci maha samāse. Samāse vattamānassa *mahantasaddassa* kvaci *maha* icc ādeso hoti: *mahabbalo* · puriso, *mahapphalaṃ*^b · silaṃ, *mahaddhanā* · itthī, ¹⁰"mahabbhayaṃ". Kvaci ti kiṃ: *mahābalaṃ*^c *mahādhanaṃ*, *mahābalo* · puriso, *mahādhano* · gahapati. [C^e 672¹]

714 Thiyaṃ tulyādhikaraṇe ce bhāsitaṃ pun-napumsakā yathārahaṃ pun-napumsakā va. Idha sāsana-yuttīyā itthiyaṃ vattamāne tul-yādhikaraṇe pubbapade sati itthivācako saddo sace bhāsita-pumo ca bhāsitanapumsako ca siyā, so yathārahaṃ pumā iva

¹ (Sv I 102²¹⁻²³). ² Kc 165 (Sd § 348). || § 710 Kc 332 + n. 3 *infra* ||. ³ cf. Mbbv 1²¹. ⁴ = taṇ rā apro kyay saṇ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns. || § 711 *vide* n. 6 ||. ⁵ = krā³ ap so tarā³ mrat saṇ ā³ lyo³ sa phrañ¹, ns. ⁶ Mbbv 1²⁰. || § 712 Sd 180²⁰⁻²⁶ ||. ⁷ (180²²; cf. Ja IV 236²⁴). ⁸ (180²⁴; cf. J III 210⁴). ⁹ (180²⁴). || § 713 Kev 332 ("pl.") ||. ¹⁰ Sn 753^b. || § 714 Kc 333 ||.

^a Bemns pa-. ^b (C^e mahabbalaṃ). ^c C^e mahapphalaṃ.

napuṃsako iva ca datṭhabbo: sukhā paṭipadā yassa maggassa, so 'yaṃ sukhapaṭipado'^a maggo, evaṃ^b dukkhapaṭipado^a; api ca dukkhā paṭipadā assā ti^c dukkhapaṭipadam^a paṭhavikasiṇaṃ jhānaṃ, evaṃ dandhābhiññasukhapaṭipadam^d; dukkhā jīvikā yassa so
 5 'yaṃ dukkhajīviko; dīghā jaṃghā yassa purisassa so 'yaṃ dīghajaṃgho^e puriso, dīghā jaṃghā yassa kulassa tad idaṃ dīghajaṃghaṃ^e kulam; evaṃ kalyāṇabhariyo puriso, kalyāṇabhariyā purisā, kalyāṇabhariyaṃ kulam, kalyāṇabhariyāni kulāni ti; mahatī paññā yassa so 'yaṃ mahāpañño — 'atha vā pāva-
 10 cane^a "senā sā^c dissate mahā" ti itthilīṅgabhāve mahā iti padassa [C^e 672¹⁸] dassanato 'mahā paññā yassa so 'yaṃ mahāpañño' ti nibbacaniyaṃ, evaṃ mahāpaññaṃ kulam. Itthivācako ti kiṃ: paññādhano^f puriso, paññaratano puriso, sadhādhanam kulam — ettha ca sati pi itthiyaṃ vattamāne
 15 tulyādhikaraṇabhūte^g pubbapade, uttarapadānaṃ bhāsita-pun-napuṃsakatte ca sati pi, etesaṃ itthibhāvābhāvā^h pun-napuṃsakabhāvātideso na hoti; ettha [hi] uttarapadānaṃ bhāsita-pun-napuṃsakatā aññapadasannidhānavasen' eva ñāyati. Bhāsita-pun-napuṃsakā ti kiṃ: dīghajaṃghā itthi, pahūtapaññā nārī,
 20 — ettha pana sati pi itthiyaṃ vattamāne tulyādhikaraṇabhūte pubbapade uttarapadānaṃ itthitte ca sati pi tesam bhāsita-pun-napuṃsakabhāvābhāvato pun-napuṃsakabhāvātideso na hoti; etth' uttarapadānaṃ abhāsita-pun-napuṃsakatā aññapadasannidhānavasen' eva ñāyati. Yathārahan ti kiṃ: bahunadiko
 25 jānapado, bahudāsiko puriso, bahukumārikaṃ kulam, bahunadikāⁱ rājadhāni.

³Imasmiṃ pakaraṇe bahubbihi viya aññapadatthe^j 'bhāsito pumā [C^e 672³⁰] yassaṃ itthiyaṃ sā bhāsita-pumā, bhāsito napuṃsako yassaṃ itthiyaṃ sā bhāsita-napuṃsakā' ti attho gahito; tattha "thi" ti^k itthivācakasaddam āha; aññathā⁴ "bhāsita-pun-napuṃsakā" ti evaṃ na vattabbaṃ siyā; imasmiṃ ca pakaraṇe parapade itthipaccayābhāvo adhippeto.

715 Matantare itthiyaṃ bhāsita-pumitthi pumā va ce ti pubbapade.

¹ (§ 712). ² (769²²). ³ (cf. 772²¹). ⁴ (769²⁰). || § 715 vide 771 n. 1 ||.

^a Bm opadā. ^b Bm om. ^c Bm assa taṃ (o: yassa taṃ). ^d Ce dandhābhiññasukhāp^o; ns dandhābhiññaṃ sukh^o. ^e Bems pa-. ^f (Bm paññādhano). ^g Bm okaraṇe bhūte. ^h Ce Bems obhāvābhāvato. ⁱ Bm onadikā: leg. onārikā? (cf. 775¹⁴). ^j Bm oittho. ^k (o: tatth' itthi ti?).

Ekaccānaṃ garūnaṃ matantare ¹"itthiyaṃ vattamāne tulyādhikaraṇe pade pare pubbe bhāsitapumā itthivācako saddo atthi ce, so pumā iva datṭhabbo ti pubbapade itthipaccayābhāvo": *dighajamgho puriso*. Itthiyam iti kiṃ: *khamādhano*; ettha sati pi uttarapadassa tulyādhikaraṇabhāve tassa itthiyaṃ ⁵avattamānattā pubbapadassa ca pubbe^a abhāsitapumattā pumbhāvātideso na hoti ti dvayaṅgavikalam^b paccudāharaṇaṃ bhavati; [C^e 673¹] paccudāharaṇena nāma ekaṅgavikalena ²bhavitabbaṃ. Bhāsitapumā ti kiṃ: *saddhādhuro, saddhāpakatiko, paññāpakatiko paññāvisuddhiko*. Tulyādhikaraṇe icc eva: *sa-* ¹⁰*mañibhattiko, kumāribhattiko, kumāribhatti*^c. Pubbapadass' evāyaṃ pumbhāvātideso; tena idha na bhavati: ³*bahudāsiko puriso, bahukumārikaṃ kulaṃ*. Evam eke vadanti.

716 Kammadhāraye ca pubbe^d bhāsitapumā pumā va. Kammadhāraye ca samāse itthiyaṃ vattamāne tulyādhikaraṇe uttarapade ¹⁵sati itthi sace^e pubbe bhāsitapumā idāni itthivācika^f, sā pumā iva yathārahaṃ datṭhabbā: brāhmaṇi ca sā dārikā^g cā^h ti^h *brāhmaṇadārikā*^h, evaṃ *vessadārikā, suddadārikā*; khattiyā ca sā kaññā cā ti *khattiyakaññā* icc ādi. Itthiyan ti kiṃ: *paññā-* ²⁰*ratanaṃ, samañipadumaṃ*. Bhāsitapumā ti kiṃ: ⁴*Gaṅgānadi*, ⁵*taṇhānadi*; ettha sati pi [C^e 673¹⁵] kammadhārayatte, itthiyaṃ vattamāne tulyādhikaraṇe uttarapade ca sati pi, *Gaṅgādisad-* ²⁵*dānaṃ* niyatitthivācakattā *bhāsitāsaddassa* ca niyatapumattābhāvato pubbapade itthipaccayassa nivatti na hoti; Kaccāyane pana "bhāsitapumā ti kiṃⁱ: *khattiyabandhudārikā*" ti uttarā- ³⁰pade itthipaccayassa anivatti vuttā. Yathārahan ti kiṃ: ⁷*Candādevi*, ⁸*Nandādevi*; ettha pana sati pi kammadhārayatte, itthiyaṃ vattamāne tulyādhikaraṇe uttarapade ca sati pi, ⁹*Candakumāro* ¹⁰*Nandakumāro* ¹¹*Nandallhero* ti evaṃ pulliṅge vattamānānaṃ *Candasaddādinaṃ* dassanato, *Candādevi* ti ādisu *Candādinaṃ* ³⁰

¹ Rūp 338 (C^e 135²⁰⁻²¹). ² ns *cit*. Rūp-ṭ: khamā eva dhanam assā ti khamādhano, ettha uttarapadassa anitthivācakattā pubbapadassa samānādhikaraṇato bhāsitapumbhāvātideso na hoti. ³ (770²⁵). || § 716 Kc 334 ||. ⁴ (206 n. 7). ⁵ Nidd I 9¹ = Dhs § 1059 (As 367¹). ⁶ Kev 334. ⁷ Ja III 178²⁰, 180³. ⁸ ***. ⁹ Ja VI 131¹². ¹⁰ Ja II 92¹⁰. ¹¹ Ja II 92⁶.

^a Bm pubba (ṇ: pubbaṃ). ^b ita C^eB^{em}ns (ṇ: dv(i)yaṅga^o). ^c ita B^{em}; C^e kumāribhatti; ns om. ^d Bm pubba-. ^e Bm itthiya ce. ^f Bm itthivāsika. ^g C^e dāri. ^h Bm om. ⁱ C^e kimatthaṃ (= Kev).

saddānaṃ aniyatitthivācakatte sante pi sāsanānurūpavasena
 "yathārahan" ti vacanato *Candādevī* ti ādisu pubbapade itthi-
 paccayassa nivatti na hoti: *Nandādevī* ti ca *Candādevī* ti ca^a,
 katthaci pana^b hoti: ¹*Nandādevī* ti ca ²*Candādevī* ti ca^c, tenā-
 5 vucumha: "yathārahan" ti. Atha vā *Nandā devī Candā devī* ti
 ca idaṃ [C^e 673³⁰] na samāse, vyāse yeva idaṃ; tathā hi pāva-
 cane bahuṣu pālīpadesesu ³"paṭhamam jhānaṃ . . . dutiyam
 jhānaṃ" ti ādini ⁴"paṭhamassa jhānassa . . . dutiyassa jhānassa"
 ti ādini ca asamāsapadāni dissanti, ⁵app ekadā ⁶"paṭhamajjhā-
 10 naṃ . . . dutiyajjhānaṃ" ti ādini dissanti; tasmā *Nandā devī*
Candā devī ti ādini vyāsapadāni ti gahetabbāni, etesaṃ hi vyāsa-
 padattaṃ ⁷"sace^d me hatthe ca pāde ca^e kaṇṇanāsaṃ ca
 checchasi^f evaṃ Nandāya deviyā Vedeho chedayissati" ti evam-
 ādihi gāthāhi cuṇṇiyapadehi ca ativiya pākataṃ, — ⁸tatra
 15 vyāsapadatte ayaṃ padamālā: *Nandā devī, nandam devīm, nan-*
dāya deviyā, nandāyaṃ devīyaṃ ti, samāsapadatte pana *Nandā-*
devī, [C^e 674¹] *nandādevīm, nandādeviyā, nandādevīyaṃ* ti ca *Nan-*
dādevī, nandādevīm, nandādeviyā, nandādevīyaṃ ti ca bhavati,
 etāsu tisu paṭhamā padamālā ca tatiyā padamālā ca sārato
 20 paccetabbā bhavanti · yebhuyyena pālinayānukūlattā.

⁹Imasmim pana pakaraṇe imasmim samāse "bhāsito pumā
 yassā^g itthiyā, sā bhāsitaṃ pumā" ti attho gahito. Atrāyaṃ
 adhippāyo: yassā itthiyā^h sambandhabhūṭāya^h sambandhibhūtoⁱ
 pumā akkharacintakehi bhāsito lokiyamahājanehi vā, — kathaṃ
 25 bhāsito akkharacintakehi ti ce: *brāhmaṇī khattiyī khattiyā^j*
vessī suddi^k caṇḍālī ti evamādito paṭhamataraṃ ⁹"brāhmaṇo
 khattiyō^m vesso" ti ādinā pumā bhāsito, tato pacchā te savibhat-
 tike sadde avibhattike katvāⁿ *khattiya brāhmaṇa vessa* icc
 ādinā pakatirūpe ṭhapetvā 'khattiyassa bhariyā khattiyā, brāh-
 30 maṇassa bhariyā brāhmaṇī' ti evamādikaṃ atthaṃ cetasi san-

¹ Ja VI 434²⁷. ² Ja V 177¹⁹. ³ Vibh 245⁷. ⁴ Vibh 257³² 258⁴⁰. ⁵ D I 73²², 74¹⁶. ⁶ J VI 453²⁶⁻²⁷. ⁷ (cf. 249¹⁸⁻²⁴). ⁸ (: 770²⁷) vide 775³⁹. ⁹ (supra 94²⁷ cf. J III 194³⁰).

^a CeBemns. *Nandādevī* ti ca *Candādevī* ti ca. ^b CeBe *ad.* itthipac-
 cayassa nivatti. ^c Be *ad.* katthaci na hoti: *Nandādevī* ti ca *Candādevī* ti ca.
^d Bem *om.* sa- (*metr.*). ^e Ce hatthapādāṇ ca (*metr.*). ^f ita J; Bemns chedasi;
 Ce chedayi. ^g Bm yassa. ^h Bm *om.* ⁱ Ce sambandhabhūto. ^j Ce (*recte*
conī.) khattiyī khattiyā brāhmaṇī. ^k (ns *om.*). ^m Ce (*recte?*) khattiyō brāhmaṇo.
ⁿ Bm katā.

nidhāya āpaccayaṃ ipaccayaṃ ca yathāsambhavaṃ katvā *khattiyā khattiyi* [C^e 674¹⁵] *brāhmaṇi vessi* ti ādinā itthiliṅgabhāvo¹ paṭipādito, evaṃ akkharacintakehi paṭhamam pumā bhāsito; katham pana lokiyamahājanehi paṭhamam pumā bhāsito ti ce: paṭhamakappikakāle kappādimhi purisaliṅgaṃ ca itthiliṅgaṃ^a 5 ca^a n'atthi, tathā hi² "pure purattha^b kā kassa bhariyā, mano manussam ajanesi pubbe" ti vuttam, anukkamena pana tesam manussanam aññamaññam upanijjhāyantānam itthi-purisaliṅgesu ekadivase yeva pātubhūtesu "itthi" ti ca "puriso" ti ca vohāro pavatti^c, tesu ca liṅgesu paṭhamam itthiliṅgam uppan- 10 nam tato purisaliṅgam uppannam ti veditabbam, tathā hi Haṃsa-jātaka³ "mahābhūt' itthiyo nāma lokasmiṃ⁴ udapajjisun"^d ti imasmiṃ ṭhāne⁵ aṭṭhakathāyaṃ itthiliṅgassa paṭhamam pātubhāvo vutto, evaṃ sante pi, anukkamena⁶ kammanānattam paṭicca mahājanena paññattesu khattiya-brāhmaṇādi(su) catusu 15 vaṇṇesu, khattiyam paṭicca khattiyā paññattā, brāhmaṇādayo paṭicca brāhmaṇādikā paññattā ti evaṃ *khattiyā brāhmaṇi* ti ādinam [C^e 674³⁰] saddānam pubbe-bhāsita-pumattam hoti ti lokiyamahājanehi paṭhamam pumā bhāsito ti pi vuttam vaṭṭati; evaṃ hi kāraṇadvayaṃ^e sandhāya⁷ "kammadhāraye ca pubbe bhāsita- 20 pumā pumā vā" ti *pubbasaddena* visesetvā idam lakkhaṇam avocumha.

Imasmiṃ pana ṭhāne idam pi upalakkhaṇiyyam: *dārako dārikā*¹ icc etesu *dārikāsaddo*² niyatitthivācako, na *dāsī* · *dāso*, *dovāriko puriso* · *dovārikā itthi* ti ādisu *dāsīsaddādayo* viya aniyat- 25 itthivācako · pubbe bhāsita-pumattā *dāsīsaddādinam* pubbe abhāsita-tā ca *kumārikāsaddassā* ti. Atra dvinnam suttānam nānattam vadāma paramparābhatavinicchayanicchayaññūhi³ viññūhi laddham upadesam nissāya:

ārabbh' aññapadān' eva bahubbihimhi bhāsitaṃ 30
uttare itthiliṅgamhi bhāsita-tam pumādino, [C^e 675¹] 4
kammadhārayasaññe ca pubbe bhāsita-tam pati
pumuno itthiyā pubbapade kiccaṃ kare budho. 5

¹ ns: paṭipādito | nok nhuik pri² ce ap eñ¹ || *paṭisaddā* pacchā-anak || (*supra* 427¹⁸). ² J VI 213¹²⁻¹⁴. ³ J V 368². ⁴ ns: *udapajjisun* nhuik niggaḥita saṅkanta ||. ⁵ Ja V 368²². ⁶ (D III 93¹³ 94¹ 95⁹, 12). ⁷ (771¹⁴).

a Bm om. b J: puratthā. c CeB^{em}ns pavattati. d Ce upap^o (= J Ee); B^e upajj^o. e Bm karaṇa^o. f ita CeB^{em}ns. g Bm pāramparābhata^o.

717 Nass' attam tappurisa-¹bahubbihsu. Nassa saddassa tappurisa-bahubbihsu uttarapade attam hoti: ²abrāhmaṇo, ³anuttaro.

718 Sare an. Nassa padassa sabbass' eva tappurisa-bahubbihsu sare pare anādeso hoti: na asso anasso, ⁴"anantañāṇam"^a.

5 719 Kussa kad. Ku icc etassa tappurisa-⁵bahubbihsu sare sare kad hoti: jiguccham^b annam kadannam, jiguccham^b asanam kadasanam; kucchitam annam etassā ti kadanno, evam kadasano. Sare ti kiṃ: ⁶kudārā^c janā.

720 Appatthe kā. Ku icc etassa kā hoti appatthe: kālavanam, 10 kappupham.

721 Kvaci kucchitatthe ca. Ku icc etassa kucchitatthe kvaci kā hoti: kappuriso · kupuriso vā.

722 Samāsantagatanam anto avam⁷-ikār'-ukāratam. Samāsantagatanam nāmānam anto kvaci akāra-ākāra-ākāra-ukāratam 15 āpajjati: ⁷sabbesam sakhā sabbasakho, sabbe vā manussā sakhino etassā ti pi sabbasakho; devānam rājā ⁸devarājo, evam devasakho, ⁹bhāvito attā yena so 'yam bhāvitatto, bhāvitacitto ti attho; na āgu^d pāpam assā ti nāgo, ¹⁰āguṃ pāpam na karotī ti adhippāyo, nāgo ti c'ettha arahā vuccati; cattāri saccāni 20 samāhatāni ¹¹catusaccam; pañcāham, [C^e 675⁴⁰] pañcagavam, chattupāhanam, upasaradam; visālāni akkhini yassa so 'yam visālakkho; ¹²virūpam mukham yassa so 'yam vimukho; paccakkhā dhammā yassa so 'yam ¹³paccakkhadhammā; surabhino gandho surabhogandhi, sundaro gandho sugandhi, kucchito gan- 25 dho duggandhi, pūtino gandho pūtigandhi; rattiya adḍham adḍharattam, rattiya pubbam pubbarattam, rattiya pacchā apararattam, dighā ratti digharattam; citrā gāvo yassa kulassa tam kulam citragu, tiṭṭhanti gāvo asmim ṭhāne kāle vā ti tiṭṭhagu, dve gāvo ¹⁴digu.

30 723 Tehi kapaccayo. Tehi samāsantagatehi nāmehi apaccayo

[§ 717 Kc 335]. ¹ (761¹⁷⁻¹⁸). ² (752¹⁷). ³ Vm 207¹⁸. [§ 718 = Kc 336]. ⁴ Ap 168⁷ Bva prooem. 1^a. [§ 719 Kc 337]. ⁵ cf. 753¹⁰⁻¹². ⁶ (753¹⁵). [§ 720 Kc 338]. [§ 721 Kev 338 ("pl.")]. [§ 722 Kc 339]. ⁷ (cf. 158¹⁰⁻²⁴). ⁸ (J VI 116²⁷). ⁹ vide Tha (C^e 6³²⁻⁷⁹) ad Th prooem. 1^c. ¹⁰ Nidd I 201²⁰ (< 522^a). ¹¹ (754⁸, 9). ¹² ***. ¹³ (776⁷). ¹⁴ (753²⁹). [§ 723 Kev 339 (Senart 180³)].

^a C^e anantañāṇo (Ap 319¹²); B^ens anantañāṇam (cf. Vm 332¹, ⁹ etc).
^b sic C^e B^ems. ^c B^m kudārā. ^d C^e āguṃ.

kapaccayo ca parā honti: [C^e 676¹] pañca gāvo samāhaṭṭa pañ-
cagavaṃ, ¹"anatitasatthukaṃ pāvacaṇaṃ", ²*bahukattuko deso*,
³*abhikkhuko āvāso*, ⁴*saheluko* icc ādi.

724 *Thiyam ikār'ūkārā nadi*. Itthiyaṃ vattamānā ikāra-ūkārā
nadisaññā honti: *bahudāsiko puriso*, *bahuvadhukaṃ kulaṃ*. 5

725 *Nadito ko*. *Nadisaññehi* padehi *kapaccayo* hoti: *bahunadiko*
janapado, *bahujambukaṃ*^a *vanam*.

726 *Yesu yassa lopo, tadabhāve tabbhāvo*. Yesu *apaccayādisu*
paccayesu paresu yassa sarassa lopo hoti, *tesaṃ paccayānam*
abhāvena tassa sarassa puna pātubhāvo hoti: *dighajamgho*, 10
brāhmaṇadārikā.

727 *Pun-napumsakattātidese akāro ke ikāraṃ*. Pun-napumsakabhā-
vātidese visaye akāro ikāraṃ pappoti *kapaccaye* pare: *bahu-*
dāsiko puriso, *bahudāsikaṃ kulaṃ*; *bahunadiko janapado*, *bahuna-*
dikaṃ nagaraṃ. 15

728 *Anātidese ikār'ūkārā rassam*. Atidesarahite visaye *kapaccaye*
pare ikāra-ūkārā rassam papponti *sukhuccāraṇattham*: *bahu-*
nadikā rājadhāni, *bahudāsikā itthi*, *bahujambukā*^b *rājadhāni*.

729 *Ākār'ikāravajjitthi*^c *na pun-napumsakā va*. Ākāraṇta-ikā-
raṇtavajjito^d itthivācako saddo ^e'bhāsito pumā yassaṃ itthi- 20
yan' ti ādinā atthena bhāsitaṃ pumādritte pi sati pumā va napuṃ-
sako iva ca na daṭṭhabbo: bahū jambū yasmiṃ janapade so
'yaṃ *bahujambuko*^e, evaṃ *bahujambukaṃ*^a *nagaraṃ*, *bahuvadhu-*
kaṃ kulaṃ, *bahucamuko rājā*.

730 *Avyayībhāve na pumā v' itthi*. Avyayībhāve samāse itthi bhā- 25
sitapumatte pi pumā iva na daṭṭhabbā - tassa avyayalakkha-
ṇattā anabhidheyyaliṅgavacanattā ca: lohitā Gaṅgā yasmiṃ
dese *Lohitaṅgā*^f icc ādi.

731 *Jāyā kvaci tudam-jāni patimhi*. Jāyāsaddassa kvaci *tudam*
jāni icc ete ādesā honti *patisadde* pare: jāyā ca pati ca ^g*tu-* 30
dampati, evaṃ ^h*jānipati*, *jāyampatikā*^g. [C^e 677¹]

¹ Sp I 4²¹. ² = myā³ so amat rhi so, ns. ³ (Vin IV 307²²). ⁴ (Dhs p.
22²³). || § 724 Paṇ I 4:3; Rūp C^e 137¹⁴ ||. || § 725 Kc 340 ||. || § 728 Rūp
C^e 137¹⁴ ||. ⁵ Mmd C^e 299²⁰ (vide 770²⁷; 772²¹). || § 731 Kc 341 ||. ⁶ Franke
Gesch. u. Kritik p. 21⁵. ⁷ cf. A II 59³.

^a C^e B^m o¹jambūkam. ^b C^e B^m o¹jambūkā. ^c C^e o¹kāravajjitthi; B^e ns
o¹kāravajjitthi. ^d C^e o¹ntavajjito. ^e C^e B^m o¹jambūko. ^f sic C^e B^m ns (= nī so
Gaṅgā rhi so arap); vide 778²². ^g C^e jayampatikā.

732 Ā dhanvādito. Samāsantagatehi *dhanus*saddādihi kvaci āpac-cayo hoti: Gaṇḍivo^a dhanu assā ti *Gaṇḍivadhanvā*^a, evaṃ *paccak-khadhammā, vivaṣacchadā*. Kvaci ti kiṃ: *Gaṇḍivadhanu*^a, *paccak-khadhammo, vivaṣacchado*.

5 733 Akārantāvyayibhāvā vibhattinam aṃ. Tasmā akārantā avya-yibhāvā parāsaṃ vibhattinam kvaci aṃ hoti: *yathāvuddhaṃ, upakumbhaṃ*. Kvaci ti kiṃ: ¹"ko 'yaṃ majjhe-samuddasmiṃ".

734 Saro niceaṃ napuṃsake rasso. Napuṃsakalinge vattamānassa avyayibhāvasamāsassa saro rasso hoti niceaṃ: ²*adhilthi, adhi-*

¹⁰ *kumāri*.

735 Lop' aññasmā. Aññasmāvyayibhāvasamāsā anakārantā pa-rāsaṃ vibhattinam lopo hoti: ²*adhilthi, adhi*kumāri, ³*upavadhu*.

Idāni tathāgatasāsane sotūnaṃ paramakosallajananatthaṃ

⁴saññā sutt' assa vutt' assa tiṇṇam etesaṃ eva ca

¹⁵ vipulatthaṃ payogaṇaṃ vakkhāmi saddasatthato. 6

Saddasatthe hi vibhatyatthe, samipatthe, samiddhatthe, viddhi-yaṃ, sabbadā atthābhāve, vijjamānassa p' accaye^b, ubhayākāra-vinim(m)uttassa paccayavekallato sampatīanupaladdhiyaṃ, sadda-pātubhāve, pacchātthe, yathātthe, anupubbātthe, apubbācari-

²⁰ matthe, sadisatthe, sampannātthe, sākalle^c, antavacane, sadi-satthavajjitesu aññesu atthesu *yathāsaddassa*, avadhāraṇatthe *yāvasaddassa*, mattatthe vattamānena *patinā* saha nāmassa, tatiyekavacanantānaṃ *akkha-salākasaddānaṃ eka-dvi-ti-catū-* samkhyānaṃ ca 'idaṃ vuttaṃ na tathā yathā pubbe' ti atthe

²⁵ vattamānena *parinā* [C^e 677³⁰] saha akkhādikīlayaṃ, *apa*^d. *pari-* *bahi-udicā*disaddānaṃ pañcamiyantena saha, ā icc etassa mari-yādābhividdhimhi, lakkaṇavācakena saha *abhi pati* icc etesaṃ ābhimukhye, *anusaddassa* samipatthe, tass' evāyāmatthe, *ti-* *ṭhaguādīnaṃ* aññapadatthe ṭhāne kāle vā, chaṭṭhiyantena saha
³⁰ *pāre-majjhesaddānaṃ*, vaṃsavācakena samkhyāsaddānaṃ, te-saṃ vā nadivācakehi saddhiṃ, aññapadatthe saññāyaṃ nadi-vācakānaṃ viṣuṃ viṣuṃ avyayibhāvasamāso vutto.

|| § 732 Kc 342 + Sd 153¹⁰ (163¹⁷—164²³) ||. || § 733 Kc 343 ||. ¹ (746²⁹).
|| § 734 Kc 344 ||. ² (749¹¹). || § 735 Kc 345 ||. ³ (749⁸). ⁴ ns: suttassavuttassa
kui suttam assa vutti assa khvai saññā || avyayibho amañ || assa(!) | thui saññā
eñ¹ || suttam | sut || assa | thui sut eñ¹ || vutti | abhvañ¹ ||.

^a Bemns kaṇḍivo (ns: kaṇḍivo | mrā³ rhi so ||). ^b B^ens om. p'. ^c Ce sākalye. ^d ns ava-.

Tattha ca vibhatyatthe: itthisu adhi *adhithi* icc ādi; samipatthe: kumbhassa samīpaṃ *upakumbhaṃ* icc ādi; samiddhatthe: Magadhānaṃ samiddhi *suMagadhaṃ* icc ādi; viddhiyaṃ: iddhiyā viyutto [†]*viddhiyaṃ*^a, saddhiyānaṃ *dussaddhiyaṃ*, *dubbhojanaṃ*^b icc ādi; [C^e 678¹] sabbadā^a atthābhāve: abhāvo 5 makkhikānaṃ *nimmakkhikaṃ*, *niddarathaṃ* icc ādi; vijjamānassa p' accaye^c: atito himo *nihiṃaṃ*^d icc ādi; ubhayākāravini(m)uttassa (paccayavekallato)^e sampati^f anupaladdhiyaṃ: sampati kosumbhaṃ acchādanaṃ n'atthi *alikosumbhaṃ*^g icc ādi; saddapātubhāve: saddo pātubhūto Kaccāya- 10 nassa yassaṃ kathāyaṃ sā kathā *īliKaccāyanaṃ* icc ādi, *īti*-saddo c'ettha vuttappakāratthaṃ joteti; pacchātthe: rathānaṃ anu pacchā *anurathaṃ* icc ādi; yathātthe: *yathārūpaṃ anurūpaṃ* icc ādi; anupubbe^h: jettānaṃ anupubbo *anujethaṃ* icc ādi; apubbācarime: ekakkhaṇe saha cakkena dhārayaṃ 15 *sacakkaṃ* icc ādi; [C^e 678^{1b}] sadisatthe: sadiso rūpena *sarūpaṃ* icc ādi; sampannatthe: sampannaṃ khettaṃ *sakhettaṃ* icc ādi, ettha hi *sahasaddo* sampannattho; sākalye: ¹*samakkhikaṃ* icc ādi, *kalāsaddo* c'ettha avayavavācako, saha kalāhi ti sakalaṃ, sāvayavaṃ ti attho, tassa bhāvo sākalyaṃ, tasmim 20 sākalye makkhikāhi sākalyaṃ annaṃⁱ *samakkhikaṃ*, kasiṇattho vā *sākalyasaddo*, tadā kasiṇaṃ makkhikāmissakam annaṃ^j *samakkhikaṃ* ti vuccati; antavacane: ²*soṇādiṃ adhite* icc ādi, uṇādyantam adhite ti attho; sadisatthavajjites' aññatthesu^k yathāsaddassa: ³ye ye vuḍḍhā *yathāvuddhaṃ* icc ādi, vīcchā- 25 vacano hi ettha *yathāsaddo*; *yāvasadda*sā vadhāraṇe: jīvassa yattako paricchedo *yāvajīvaṃ* icc ādi; mattatthe vattamānena *patinā* saha nāmassa atthe: [C^e 678³⁰] kiñcimattaṃ sākam ⁴*sā-kappati*^m, evaṃ *sūpappati*ⁿ icc ādi; tatiyekavacanantānaṃ *akkha-salākasaddānaṃ eka-dvī-catusaṃkhyāsaddānaṃ* ca 30 'idaṃ vuttaṃ na tathā yathā pubbe' ti atthe vattamānena *parinā* saha akkhādikiḷāyaṃ: akkhenēdaṃ vuttaṃ na tathā

¹ (750¹). ² = uṇād kyaṃ³ achuṃ² tuñ oñ, ns. ³ (749¹⁰). ⁴ Kaś II 1: 9.

^a Be om. ^b (B^m duttejanaṃ). ^c B^m vijjamānassa paccā; ns vijjamānassa accaye; B^e onassa accaye. ^d sīc C^e Bemns; 3: nīhiṃaṃ. ^e B^e om. ^f B^m ad. ti. ^g (C^e abhik^o). ^h C^e anupubbatthe. ⁱ ita B^e ns; C^e sākalyaṃ sampannaṃ. ^j C^e omissakapannaṃ. ^k C^e B^e ns ovajjitesv aññ^o. ^m ns sākāpati; C^e sākampati. ⁿ ns sūpapati; C^e sūpampati.

- yathā pubbe *akkhāpari*, *salākāyēdaṃ vuttaṃ na tathā yathā*
 pubbe *salākāpari*, *ekena, dvīhi, tihi, catūhi na tathā vuttaṃ*
 yathā pubbe *ekapari, dvipari, tipari, catupari* icc ādi; pañcamī-
 yantena saha *apa pari bahi udicca* icc ādinam: *apa Pāṭali-*
 5 *puttā vuṭṭho devo apaPāṭaliputtam, pariPāṭaliputtam, bahiPāṭali-*
puttam, udiccaPāṭaliputtam^b icc ādi; *ā* icc etassa mariyādā-
 bhividhimhi: [C^e 679¹] *ā Pāṭaliputtā vuṭṭho devo āPāṭaliputtam,*
ā kumārā yaso Kaccāyanassa ākumāraṃ icc ādi; *lakkhaṇavā-*
cakena saha abhi pati icc etesam ābhimukhye: *aggim^c*
 10 *abhimukhā salabhā patanti abbhaggi paccaggi* icc ādi; *anusad-*
dassa samīpatthe: vanassa samīpaṃ anuvanaṃ icc ādi; *tass'*
evāyāmatthe: anugatā Gaṅgaṃ anuGaṅgaṃ Bārāṇasī;¹ tiṭṭhagv-
ādinam aññapadatthe ṭhāne kāle vā: tiṭṭhanti gāvo asmiṃ
ṭhāne kāle vā tiṭṭhagu, vahanti gāvo asmiṃ ṭhāne^d kāle vā
 15 *vahagu, khale yavaṃ asmiṃ kāle khaleyavaṃ* icc ādi; *chaṭṭhiya-*
tena saha pāre-majjhesaddānaṃ: pāre Gaṅgāya pāreGaṅgaṃ,
majjhe Gaṅgāya majjheGaṅgaṃ icc ādi; *vamsavācakena*
samkhyāsaddānaṃ: tayo Kosalavamsā^e assā paramparāyā
ti tiKosalaṃ icc ādi; *tesaṃ ca nadivācakehi saddhiṃ: satta*
 20 *Godāvariyo^f samāhaṭṭa [C^e 679¹⁵] sattaGodāvaram^f* icc ādi; *añña-*
padatthe saññāyaṃ nadivācakānaṃ: Ummattagaṅgā yas-
miṃ dese Ummattagaṅgaṃ, Tuṇhigaṅgaṃ, ²Lohitagaṅgaṃ icc ādi.

- 736** *Mātādinam ā dvande pitādisu. Mātu* icc evamādinam anto *ā*
 hoti dvande *pitu* icc ādisu; ³*punavacanam tappurise akārapaṭi-*
 25 *sedhanattham: mātā ca pitā ca mātāpīlaro, evaṃ mātābhātaro,*
mātādhīlaro, pitābhātaro, pitādhīlaro^g, bhātāmātaro, bhātāpīlaro,
bhātādhīlaro, dhītāmātaro, dhītāpīlaro^h, dhītābhātaro; mātāputtā,
mātābhagini, pitāputtā, pitābhagini, mātāpitābhātādhīlaro, mātā-
pitādhītāputtā, mātāpitābhātādhītā, dhītābhaginiyo ti atthapadāniⁱ
 30 *veditabbāni. Evaṃ dvande mātūādinam anto pitūādisu attam*
āpajjati, tathā hi Mahāparinibbānasuttantaatṭhakathāyaṃ ⁴"mātā-
pitābhātābhaginiādikeyi" ti saddaracanā dissati. Dvande ti
kiṃ: pituno bhātā pitubhātā.

¹ (750⁶⁻⁹). ² (cf. 775²⁸). | 736 *vide n. 3* |. ³ cf. § 420. ⁴ ***.

^a B^m saṃjako. ^b B^m udacco. ^c B^m aggi. ^d B^m om. ^e C^e Kosala
 vamsā. ^f C^e satta(-)Godhāvā. ^g (B^m pitāmātaro). ^h B^m ad. dhītādhīlaro.
ⁱ ita ns; B^m atṭha padāni; C^e (recte?) ādipadāni.

737 Bahubbihimhi ca sarūpanam^a ekaseso. Bahubbihimhi ca dvande ca sarūpanam padānam ekaseso hoti^b: suvaṇṇassa vaṇṇo suvaṇṇavaṇṇo, suvaṇṇavaṇṇo viya vaṇṇo yassa Bhagavato so 'yaṃ^c ¹*suvaṇṇavaṇṇo*, evaṃ ²*brahmassarō*^c icc ādi, ettha pana 'suvaṇṇassa viya vaṇṇo yassā' ti viggāhe ekasesakiccam n'atthi, 5 adhippāyantarena pana hot' eva. Evaṃ bahubbihimhi ekaseso. Dvande pana: ³*nāmañ* ca rūpañ ca nāmarūpañ ca *nāmarūpaṃ*; ⁴Citto ca Seno ca Cittaseno ca *Cittaseno* ti bhavati.

738 Samāse taddhitante. Taddhitapaccayante samāse sarūpanam padānam ekaseso hoti: brahmassa^d vaṇṇo viya vaṇṇo etassa 10 atthi ti ⁵*brahmavaṇṇi*. [C^e 680¹]

739 Akkharānam. Dvande sarūpanam akkharānam ekaseso hoti: devattañ ca manussattañ ca *devamanussattaṃ*; evaṃ *nāgasu-panṇatā*^e, *itthipumbhāvo*; ⁶etthā pi 'devo ca manusso ca deva-manussā, devamanussānam bhāvo *devamanussattan* ti ādinā 15 viggāhe kate ekasesakiccam n'atthi, adhippāyantarena pana 'hot' eva.

740 || Purisā ti dvando ti eke, | na. 'Puriso ca puriso ca purisa-purisā' ti vattabbe sarūpekasesam katvā gahitaṃ padaṃ ekacce akkharacintakā vibbhantabuddhino "dvandasamāso" ti vadanti. 20 Tam na gahetabbaṃ^f visadisanānāpadasamudāyasarūpattābhāvato ti:

741 puri-so ti samāso sakamate. Katekasesam *purisā* ti bahuva-canantapadam samāsapadan ti agahetvā adhippāyantarena *puriso* ti ekavacanantapadam eva samāso hoti asmākaṃ mate¹: ⁸puri 25 seti ti puriso, ucce thāne pavattatī ti attho, yathā hi vane jā-yatī ti ⁹*vanejo* ti samāso bhavati, evaṃ puri seti ti *puriso* ti^g samāso bhavati, yathā ca ¹⁰*urago pādapo atrajo* ⁹*kulojo* ⁹*īlojo* ti ādinī samāsapadāni honti, tathā *puriso* ti etam pi samāsapadam hoti; yathā *migā sithā* ti ādinī samāsapadāni na honti, 30 tathā *purisā itthiyo* ti ādinī katekasesapadāni, vuttappakārena pana adhippāyantarena viggāhe kate *puriso purisā* ti ekavacana-

¹ D II 17³¹. ² D II 18²⁷ 227²⁹. ³ Vibha 174³. ⁴ Sv ad D II 258¹² (cf. *supra* 634 n. 19). ⁵ cf. Sv I 282⁹. ⁶ (cf. 779⁴⁻⁶). ⁷ ns: yaṃ yaṃ yonūpa-pajjāmi devattam atha mānusaṃ [Ap 56²⁴] nhuik lañ³ padantara-dvan-ekasis hū ra eñ¹ ||. ⁸ (426²⁹). ⁹ (743²²). ¹⁰ (Kcv 532).

^a C^eB^cns ad. padānam. ^b (B^m ad. ti). ^c B^m brahmasarō. ^d B^m brahmaṇassa. ^e B^m ^osuvaṇṇatā. ^f C^eB^c ad. ti gahetabbaṃ. ^g B^m om.

bahuvacanantapadāni samāsā eva bhavanti, tāni yeva 'attano kulam pūreti ti *puriso*, pūrenti ti *purisā*' ti ¹viggahe samāsā na bhavanti ti, atr' idam vuccati:

puriso ti padañ c'eva *purisā* ti padañ c' ubho

5 samāsā cāsamāsā ca ' nibbacanavisesato. 7

742 *Salāyatane virūpa-sarūpānam*. *Salāyatanasadde* ādhārabhūte virūpa-sarūpānam padānam akkharānañ ca ekaseso hoti: *salāyatanāñ* ca chaṭṭhāyatanāñ ca *salāyatanañ*,

salāyatanasaddan tañ vivajjitvāna^a sabbaso

10 aññesu ca samāsesu taddhitantapadesu ca

virūpānam ekaseso icchitabbo na hoti ti. 8

743 *Nadiyañ khuddassa kun*. *Nadisadde* pare *khuddasaddassa*^b *kunādeso* hoti: ²khuddā ca sā nadi cā ti *kunnadi*. [C^e 681¹]

744 *Khu^c khudaya pipasayañ*. *Pipāsāsadde* pare *khudāsaddassa*

15 *khuādeso*^c hoti: ³khuppipāsābhibhūlo.

745 *Kvaci samānassa so*. Siṅginikkhena samāno vaṇṇo assā ti ⁴siṅginikkhasavaṇṇo; ⁵harinā samāno vaṇṇo assā ti *harissavaṇṇo*; Gotamagottattā samāno ādiccassa suriyassa bandhunā bandhu etassā ti *sādiccabandhu*, buddho ca so *sādiccabandhu* cā ti buddha-

20 *sādiccabandhu*^d, ayañ c'attho ⁶"nākāsi(m) satthu vacanañ buddhasādiccabandhuno"^d ti imissā pāliya ⁷atthakathāvasena veditabbo — ayañ samāso nāmena atidukkaradurājāna-maggo nāmā ti vattabbo; Kosiyagottattā Indassa gottena samānam gottam etassā ti *indasagotto* 'ulūko, ⁸"yā sā indasagottassa

25 ulūkassa pavassato" ti hi pāli dissati. Kvaci ti kiñ: ⁹"gajo yathā indasamānagottam".

746 *Sahassa, hassa ca lopo vā*. Kvaci *sahasaddassa sadeso* hoti, atha vā *halopo*: ¹⁰sadevako, ¹¹sadhano; Dipamkaro iti saha nāmena vattati yo bhagavā so ¹²"Dipamkarasanāmako", evaṃ

30 ¹³"kumāro Candasavhayo, ¹⁴brāhmaṇo Saṃkhasavhayo", attha-

¹ cf. Kc 675 (Mmd C^e 515¹). || § 742 Vibha 174⁴⁻⁶ ||. ² Spk (Sc II 70¹⁶) ad S II 32⁹. ³ (cf. Pva 80¹⁻³). || § 745 cf. § 1169 ||. ⁴ Vin I 38¹⁰ (= siṅgisu-vaṇṇanikkhena samānavāṇṇo, Sp C^e; ns: i kui ma si kra rve¹ Mahāvā ca sañ nhuik siṅgīnikkhasuvaṇṇā khyañ² rhi kra sañ). ⁵ cf. Ja II 34⁴. ⁶ Vv 226^{ab}. ⁷ Vva 116¹²⁻²¹. ⁸ J VI 500²⁴. ⁹ J II 42¹¹. ¹⁰ Sp I 125¹¹. ¹¹ (J V 289¹²). ¹² Bv 2: 194^b. ¹³ Cp I 7: 1^d (*supra* 456¹⁸). ¹⁴ Cp I 2: 1^b.

^a Bens vivajjetvāna. ^b C^eB^e khuddassa. ^c *legendum* khup et khup-adeso? (cf. 780¹²). ^d B^m buddhassad^o; C^e buddhassād^o (Vv Ee).

kathācariyā pana ¹"Candasavhaya ti *candasaddena* avhātabbo" ti samvaṇṇayimsu, imasmiṃ ṭhāne *saddasaddassa* *ddakāralopo* vutto viya hoti, evaṃ pi sallakkhetabbam; ayaṃ pana asmākaṃ khanti: avhātabbān ti avhayaṃ nāmaṃ, *Cando* iti saha avhayaena vattati yo kumāro so *Candasavhaya* ti. Kvacī ti kiṃ: ²"pari- 5 devasokā sahamaccharā ca; ³sahoḍḍham coraṃ".

747 Samāsagatanāmamajjhe ve to ca nipatanti ṭhāne. Samāsagatanāṃ nāmānaṃ majjhe *ve*kaṃ ca *takāro* ca nipatanti ṭhāne: ⁴vuṭṭhi-ve-paramā sarā; ⁵kuhiṃ Vanka-ta-pabbato; ⁶chaṇḍatā^a-manta- [pada]ṃ vyākariṃsu" — *atthi*atthe sakatthe vā *takaro* datt^hhabbo. 10 Ṭhāne ti kiṃ: ⁷"ārogyaparamā lābhā; ⁸Sineru pabbatuttamo".

748 Dinnasaddassa datto samāse. *Dinnasaddassa dattā*deso hoti kvaci samāse: buddhena dinno ⁹*Buddhadatto*, ¹⁰"paradattūpajivī". Kvaci ti kiṃ: ¹¹*Dhammadinnā bhikkhunī*, ¹²"dinnādāyī dinna-pāṭikamkhi". Samāse ti kiṃ: ¹³"dānaṃ . . . dinnam". Sāsana- 15 smiṃ hi vyāsavasena viṣuṃ ṭhito guṇabhūto *dattasaddo* n'atthi, sakkaṭabhāsāyaṃ pana atth' eva: *dattam* [†]*yena pi apādānaṃ* [C^e 682¹] *dattam*^b iti; sāsane ca vyāsavasena viṣuṃ ṭhito *datta*-saddo vijjamaṇo pi guṇabhūto na hoti paṇṇattivaseṇa ṭhitattā, tam yathā Bhūridattassa ¹⁴"Datto" ti nāmaṃ. 20

749 Niccaṃ Sakkādito dattiyo. *Sakkasaddādito* parassa *datta*-saddassa^c *niccaṃ dattiyā*deso hoti samāse: ¹⁵"sakkadattiye assame vasiṃsu; ¹⁶brahmadattiyam ticivaram; ¹⁷devadattiyam paṃsukūlacivaram", tattha Sakkena dinnam *sakkadattiya*n ti samāso, esa nayo itaratrā pi. Keci pana sakkaṭabhāsāyaṃ 25 kataparicayā sakkaṭabhāsāyaṃ samvaḍḍhasāsanikā^d pālinayaṃ anoloketvā ¹⁸"brahmadattam cīvaram; ¹⁹devadatto patto" ti

¹ Cpa ad Cp I 7:1^d; ² Sn 862^b. ³ Vm 180²². ⁴ (767¹⁹). ⁵ Cp I 9:32^d (Ja VI 513¹⁴), cf. *supra* 324²⁰. ⁶ Ps Ec II 186³⁴ = Ja I 56^e. ⁷ Dh 204^a. ⁸ Vm 206⁵. || 748 Sd 368²⁵ ||. ⁹ Bva Ce 249²⁶. ¹⁰ Sn 217^b. ¹¹ A I 25²². ¹² (369¹⁷). ¹³ (369¹⁹). ¹⁴ (369⁵). || 749 Sd 369¹⁸⁻²² ||. ¹⁵ (369²¹); cf. Ja V 281²⁴. ¹⁶ ***. ¹⁷ Vm 62²⁷; cf. Ja II 119¹⁰ (kuladattiya); Vm 63²⁸ (bhikkhud^o) Uda 379²⁷ (maharajad^o). ¹⁸ (cf. 369¹⁸). ¹⁹ ***.

^a C^eB^e-ta-; Ja (Ec) Ps (Ec): chaṇḍavā mant^o; ns *cīt*. Ps-ṭ: chaṇḍavā ti chaṇḍaviduno | manta[pada]n ti mantapadam || nijjhāyitvā ti vacanaseso, mantetvā ti attho ||. ^b ns: yena pi | akraṇ alhū rhaṇ saṇ laṇ³ || dattam | pe³ ap so || dattam | alhū vat kui || apādānaṃ api ādānaṃ | caṇ cac yū ap eṇ¹ || (*vide et* 369³). ^c *ita* C^eB^{em}ns; (*leg.* dinnasaddassa?) ^d Bm vaḍḍhasāso; C^eB^{em}ns samvaḍḍhā sāso.

saddaracanaṃ kubbimṣu, taṃ sāsanaṃ patvā na yujjati · tādisassa guṇasaddassa sāsane abhāvato aṭṭhakathācariyehi ca chaḍḍanato.

750 Dvi-di-tinaṃ iss' e. *Dvi di ti* icc etesaṃ ikārassa kvaci ekāro
 5 hoti samāse: ¹dvebhāvo, ²"manaso advejjho", *tecattālisam, dve-*
cattālisam^a; ³kañcanavaṇṇā dve picchā^b dve pakkhā yassa haṃ-
 sarājassa so 'yaṃ kañcanadvepiccho^c. Kvaci ti kiṃ: *dvibhāvo,*
dvirattam, tirattam, ticattālisam, dvicattālisam.

Saddanītanāṇaṃ etaṃ nāṇacakkhuvīsodhanaṃ
 10 mohakkhipaṭaluddhāri^d anuyuñje sadā sato ti. 9

Iti navaṇṇe sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
 ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe samāsakappo
 nāma tevisatimo^e pariccheto.

XXIV.

15 Ito paraṃ pavakkhāmi sotārānaṃ hitāvahaṃ
 Taddhitasavhayaṃ kappam, taṃ suṇātha samāhitā. 1
 Taddhitan ti apaccādiatthesu pavattānaṃ *ñāḍipaccayānaṃ*^f
 nāmaṃ; parikappādivasena nipphādetabbassa vidhino pi nāmaṃ,
 evaṇ hi sati 'puriso ca puriso ca *purisā*' ti ca 'dasa ca dasa
 20 ca *visati*' ti ca 'catūhi adhikā dasa *catuddasā*' ti ca 'aḍḍhena
 catuttho *aḍḍhuddho*' ti ca ādini paccayarahitapadāni pi taddhita-
 padāni ti gahetabbāni honti, nāññathā. || ⁴Keci pana taddhitan ti
ñāḍipaccayass' eva nāman ti gahetvā *'purisā* ti katekasesapadaṃ
 paccayarahitattā na taddhitapadaṃ, suddhanāmapadaṃ yevā'
 25 ti vadanti. | Taṃ na gahetabbam · paccayarahitassā pi sato
 parikappavasenā pi atthassa [C^e 683¹] gahetabbattā, *purisā* ti
 padassa hi bahupurisavācakattaṃ nāpetuṃ 'puriso ca puriso
 ca *purisā*' ti ekasesaṃ parikappetvā ekasesaṇ ca katvā bahu-
 vacananantatā katā, eso vidhi taddhitan ti vuccati; ayaṇ ca vidhi
 30 aniyamo, evaṇ hi parikappaṃ akatvā ⁵'pūrenti ti *purisā*' ti
 gahaṇe taṃ padaṃ *isapaccayaparattā* kitantaṃ^g nāma bhavati,

¹ Kc(v) 28. ² J III 721. ³ cf. Ja V 341¹⁹⁻²¹. ⁴ (779¹⁸⁻²⁰). ⁵ (780²).

^a C^e °cattārisam. ^b C^eBe °ñcha. ^c C^eBe °depiñcho. ^d B^ens °uddhā-
 riṃ. ^e B^m bāvisatimo. ^f B^m ñāḍipaccayādinam. ^g C^e kitakantaṃ.

tad eva padaṃ 'puri senti ti *purisā*' ti gahaṇe upapadasamāsaṃ bhavati — iti adhippāyantarena *purisā* ti padassa bahupurisa-vācakattaṃ nāpetuṃ buddhiyā parikappetvā katekasesaṃ *purisā* ti padaṃ taddhitaṃ yeva bhavati na suddhanāmaṃ, tasmā taddhitaṃ ti apaccādiatthesu pavattānaṃ *nā* 5 dipaccayānaṃ māṃ parikappādivasena nipphādetabbassa vidhino pi nāmaṃ, kappo pana tadādhārattā Taddhitaṃ ti pavuccati. Tatrāyaṃ vacanatto: paccayāyattattā saddatthādhigamassa tesam apaccādiatthānaṃ hitaṃ anukūlaṃ ti taddhitaṃ, gottādivācakasaddato vā bhavitabbattā tesam. *Vasiṭṭhasaddā* 10 *dināṃ saddagaṇānaṃ* hitaṃ anukūlaṃ ti taddhitaṃ *nā* dipaccayo; atha vā atthādhigamāya paṭipannānaṃ tadatthasādhakattā tesam savaṇ'-uggahaṇa^a-dhāraṇābhiyuttānaṃ kulaputtānaṃ hitaṃ anukūlaṃ ti taddhitaṃ *nā* dipaccayo c'eva tattha tattha ekasesa-lopādesādikattabba-vidhi^b ca.

15

751 Ā-y-o vuddhi. *Ākāra-ekāra-okārā vuddhisāññā* bhavanti. Vuddhi icc anena kv attho: ¹"*a-y-uvaṇṇānaṃ ā-y-o vuddhi* avuddhi ca".

752 Apacce no. *Napaccayo* hoti tassa apaccam icc etasmim atthe; ettha ca apaccan ti kulam vuccati: *Vasiṭṭhassa* apaccam 20 *Vasiṭṭho*, sāsanānurūpavasena pana ²*ākārassa ekāratte* kate *Vāseṭṭho* ti niccam bhavati, ettha pana "Vāseṭṭho" ti vutte *Vasiṭṭhassa* putto vā nattā vā panattādayo^c vā tabbamse jātā sabbe *purisā* labbhanti; itthiliṅge vattabbe *Vāseṭṭhasaddato* *paccayaṃ* katvā *Vāseṭṭhi* ti^d bhavati, ettha pana "Vāseṭṭhi" ti 25 ca^e vutte *Vasiṭṭhassa* bhariyā vā dhītā vā tabbamse jātā sabbā itthiyo labbhanti; *kulasadde* paṇa apekkhite *Vāseṭṭhan* ti bhavati. ³"Virūpakkham^f ahirājakulan" ti ādini viya ⁴"Kālāvakaṇ ca Gaṇgeyyan" ti ādini viya ca, esa nayo sabbattha; *Bhārad-vājassa*^g apaccam *Bhāradvājo*, evam *Gotamo*; *Vasudevassa*^h 30 apaccam *Vāsudevo*, evam *Bāladevo*, *Vessāmitto* icc ādi.

753 Manuto uss'-ussaṇ. *Manūsaddato ussa ussaṇ*ⁱ icc ete paccayā

|| § 751 Kc 407 (*vide infra* § 847 860) ||. ¹ § 860. || § 752 Kc 346 ||. ² (632²¹). ³ A II 72²². ⁴ Vibha 397¹⁷, Spk (S^c II 56⁴) ad S II 28¹⁸, Ps (E^c) II 25²³, Uda 403⁶, Bva ad Bv 1:39²⁴. || § 753 (Sd 508²⁵) ||.

^a ns -uggaha-. ^b Bm ekasesa-vasopādesādi°. ^c Bm nattā vā panattā vā panattādayo. ^d Bmns ad. ca. ^e ita CeBemns. ^f Bm Virūpakkha-. ^g CeBemns Bhārad° (80 n. 6). ^h Bmns Vāsud°. ⁱ Bm (-)ussaṇ.

honti tassa apaccam icc etasmim atthe: [C^e 684¹] Manuno apaccam *manusso*, evaṃ *mānuso*; ettha pubbapadaṃ 'mano usso ussanno etassā' ti atthe satī samāsapadaṃ bhavati, tenāhu aṭṭhakathācariyā: ¹"manassa ussannattā manussā" ti, ²"hitāhitam

5 manati jānāti' ti atthavasena pana kitantapadaṃ^a bhavati.

754 Kaccādito nāna-nāyana. *Kaccādigottagaṇato nāna-nāyanapaccaya* honti tassa apaccam icc etasmim atthe: Kaccassa apaccam ³*Kaccāno*, evaṃ ³*Kaccāyano*, aññathā pi bhavati: ³*Kāṭiyāno*, itthiyaṃ pana vattabbāyaṃ ⁴*Kaccānā*^b ⁵*Kaccāyāni* ⁶*Kāṭiyāni* ti
10 ca bhavati; ⁷*Moggaliyā*^c nāma brāhmaṇiyā apaccam *Moggallāno*, evaṃ ⁸*Moggallāyano*, *Vacchāno Vacchāyano*, *Sākaḷāno Sākaḷāyano*, *Kaṇhāno* ⁹*Kaṇhāyano*, *Aggivessāno Aggivessāyano* icc ādi — ettha ca *Aggivessana* icc api icchitabbaṃ · ¹⁰"api ssu maṃ Aggivessana tisso upamāyo paṭibhaṃsū" ti pāḷidassanato.

15 **755 Kattikādito ñeyyo.** *Kattikāya* apaccam *Kattikeyyo*, evaṃ ¹¹*Venaleyyo* icc ādi.

756 Dakkhādito yathāsambhavaṃ ñi-ṇika-ṇiyā. *Dakkhassa* apaccam *Dakkhi*, evaṃ *Doṇi*, *Vāsavi*, *Sakyaputti*, *Jenadatti*, *Ānuruddhi*^d; *Nāḷaputtiko* · *Nāḷaputtiyo*, *Jenadattiko* · *Jenadattiyo*, *Sakyaputtiko* ·
20 *Sakyaputtiyo* icc ādi.

757 Upagvādito^e ñavo. *Upaguss'* apaccam *Opagavo*^e, evaṃ *mānavo Bhaggavo* icc ādi.

758 Vidhavādito ñero. *Vidhavā* icc ādito saddagaṇato *nerapaccayo* hoti tassa apaccam icc etasmim atthe: *vidhavāya* mata-
25 *patikāya* apaccam *vedhavero*, samaṇassa apaccam *samaṇero* icc ādi.

759 Atthike^f ca. *Asaddhammasevanādhippāyena* *vidhavādihi* atthike jāne abhidhātābhe *vidhavādito nerapaccayo* hoti: *vidhavāya* atthiko *vedhavero*, evaṃ *kañṇero vesigero*. Ettha ca

¹ Pj I 123¹⁷. ² 508¹; cf. Kc 675 (Mmd C^e 515⁵). || 754 Kc 347 ||. ³ (634 n. 12). ⁴ A I 25²⁹. ⁵ ***; ns: "Kaccāni kiṇ" . . [J III 425¹⁸] hu Kaccāni-jātā so kroṇ¹ Kaccāni laṇ³ rhi saṇ¹ eṇ¹ || Yasodhara eṇ¹ amañ Kaccānā | bhvā³ to² amañ Kaccānā nhuik kā² apaccattha nhuik ma phrac ||. ⁶ J III 427²⁵ A I 26²⁴. ⁷ Mp I 155²⁴ 160²⁶. ⁸ Ap 480²⁰(?). ⁹ Ja IV 84²⁵. ¹⁰ M I 240²⁹ (*supra* 716²⁷). || § 755 Kc 348 ||. ¹¹ J V 424²⁷; cf. § 862. || § 756 Kc 349 + Kc 349 ("va") ||. || § 757 Kc 350 ||. || § 758 Kc 351 ||. || § 759 *vide* 785 n. 1 ||.

^a Ce kitakanta^o. ^b ita CeBemns. ^c Bemns Moggallāya. ^d Bemns Anuruddhi. ^e Bemns *ubique* Upak^o (*et* Opakavo). ^f Bm tatthike (?: tadatthike?).

1" *sukkacchavī vedhaverā*" ti pāli yeva saddhim¹ *atthakathāya* nidassanaṃ. [C^e 685¹]

760 *Yambhāve, yato pakkhandati, yattha bhavati vaḍḍhat' icc ādisu pi neyyo.* *Ṇeyyapaccayo* na kevalaṃ apaccatthe yeva, atha kho yambhāve yato pakkhandati, yattha bhavati, yattha vaḍḍhati⁵ icc ādisu pi atthesu hoti yeva: sucino bhāvo ²*soceyyaṃ*; ³*pabbate bhāvo migo^a pabbateyyo*; pabbatato pakkhannā nadī ⁴*pabbateyyā*; kiminaṃ kose bhavaṃ suttaṃ ⁵*koseyyaṃ*, evaṃ ⁶*Bārāṇaseyyaṃ^b* · vattham; · ⁷*kule saṃvaḍḍho sunakho koleyyo*; vinetabbo *veneyyo* icc ādi. 10

761 *Vidita-pariyāpanna-sammatesu ṇiya-ṇikā.* Loke viditaṃ, ⁸*pariyāpannaṃ*, ⁹*lokena sammatam vā lokiyaṃ*, evaṃ *lokikaṃ*.

762 *Bhāve ca ṇiyo.* ¹⁰*Alasassa bhāvo ālasiyaṃ*, dakkhassa bhāvo *dakkhīyaṃ*, evaṃ *sūriyaṃ*, ¹¹"yass' ete ca tayo^c dhammā vāna-rinda yathā tava dakkhiyaṃ sūriyaṃ paññā, diṭṭhaṃ so ativattati"¹⁵ ti hi pāli dissati; virassa bhāvo ¹²*virīyaṃ*, rassatte kate ¹³*virīyaṃ*; issarassa bhāvo ¹⁴*issariyaṃ*, aññāni (pi)^d yojetabbāni.

763 *Indato liṅga-siṭṭha^c-desita-diṭṭha^f-juṭṭhⁱ-issariyatthe ca.* ¹⁵*Liṅga-*the siṭṭhatthe^g desitatthe diṭṭhatthe juṭṭhatthe issariyatthe ca vattabbe *indasaddato ṇiyapaccayo* hoti: *indriyāni* ti. Ettha hi ²⁰indo vuccati sammāsambuddho · paramissar[iy]abhāvato, kusalākusalañ ca kammaṃ · kammesu kassaci issariyābhāvato, tasmā kammasañjanitāni cakkhādini idaṃ^h kusalākusalakammaṃⁱ upaliṅgenti^j tena ca siṭṭhāni^g ti indriyāni, sabbān' eva pana bāvisat' indriyāni indena Bhagavatā yathābhūtato desitāni ti indriyāni, ²⁵tathā indena Bhagavatā diṭṭhāni ti indriyāni, ten' eva ca indena Bhagavatā kānici gocarāsevanāya kānici bhāvanāsevanāya

¹ J VI 508¹³ et Ja VI 509¹⁰ (*ubī Sd legisse videtur: vidhav'-atthikā; vidhava-vittakā?*), cf. Ja IV 185¹⁹. ² Mp ad A I 271²². ³ vide n. a. ⁴ A III 64⁴. ⁵ Vin III 256²¹. ⁶ Sv (Se II 213¹⁰) ad D II 110²⁷. ⁷ Ja I 177⁹. ⁸ As 47²⁵. ⁹ Ja VI 198⁵. || § 762 Kc 362 ||. ¹⁰ Sv I 310²⁸. ¹¹ J I 282¹⁰⁻¹⁷. ¹² Dh p 8d [- - -]. ¹³ S I 53¹⁹ [- -]. ¹⁴ Ud 18¹⁷ [- - -], Dh p 73^c [- - -]. || § 763 vide n. 15 ||. ¹⁵ 785¹⁸-786² < Vibha 126⁹⁻²³ Vm 491²⁴-492¹¹, Paṭi-a (C^e 61¹³⁻²⁴) ad Paṭi I 7²⁴.

^a ita CeBemns; (cf. gāvī pabbateyyā, A IV 418⁷). ^b ns Bārāṇaseyyakam. ^c ita Bem; Ce caturō (< J I 280³); J E^c om. ca. ^d Bm om. ^e CeBemns -siddha-; Vibha-mṭ: sajjitaṃ [Vsrj] uppāditan ti siṭṭhaṃ. ^f CeBm diṭṭhi. ^g CeBemns siddho. ^h ns indaṃ. ⁱ CeBc kusalākusalaṃ kammaṃ. ^j ita CeBem; ns ulliṅgenti (= Vm Vibh; = (āpentī) pakāsentī, mḥṭ mṭ).

jutthānī ti indriyāni, āhipaccasamkhātena indriyatthenā pi indriyāni; api ca 'indanti ti indriyāni. Atra pan' idam pi upalakhaṇīyaṃ: 'Indassa bhāvo *indīyan'* ti viggāhe *indīyan'*^a ti pa-
 5 dam Sakkattañ ñeva vadati, tad eva paḍaṃ *dakā*rassa *drakāre*^b
 764 Yattha jāto, vasati, yaṃ arahati, adhite, yena saṃsaṭṭhaṃ kataṃ, tarati, carati, vahati, sannidhāna-niyoga-sippa-bhaṇḍa-jivikatthādisu ca
 niko. *Nikapaccayo* na kevalaṃ ²apacca-³vidita-pariyāpannatthesu yeva, atha kho [C^e 686¹] yattha jāto, yattha vasati, yaṃ
 10 arahati, (yaṃ)^c adhite, yena saṃsaṭṭhaṃ, (yena)^c kataṃ, yena tarati, yena carati, yena vahati, yaṃhi sannidhāno^d, yattha niyutto, yad assa sippaṃ, yad assa bhaṇḍaṃ, yā assa jivikā
 icc evamādisu ca atthesu hoti yeva. Rājagahe jāto ⁴*Rājagahiko*, Rājagahe vasati ti vā *Rājagahiko*, evaṃ *Māgadhiko*, *Sā-*
 15 *vatthiko*, *Kāpilavatthiko*^e icc ādi. Vinayaṃ adhite ⁵*venayiko*, evaṃ *suttantiko*, *ābhidhammiko*^f, *veyyākaraṇiko*. Tilena saṃsaṭṭhaṃ bhojanaṃ
telikaṃ, evaṃ ⁶*golikaṃ*, ⁷*ghāṭikaṃ*. Kāyena kataṃ kammaṃ *kāyikaṃ*, evaṃ *vācasikaṃ*, *mānasikaṃ*. Nāvāya tarati ti *nāviko*, evaṃ ⁸*olumpiko*; sakaṭena carati ti *sakatiko*, evaṃ
 20 *pādiko*^g; sīsena vahati ti *sīsiko*, evaṃ *aṃsiko*, *khandhiko*, *hatthiko*, *aṅguliko*. Sarīre-⁹sannidhānā^h vedanā ¹⁰*sārīrikā*, evaṃ *mānasikā*. Dvāre niyutto *dovāriko*, [C^e 686¹⁵] evaṃ *bhaṇḍāgāriko*, *nāgariko*, *nāvakammiko*. ¹¹Vīṇā assa sippaṃ ti *veṇiko*, evaṃ *pāṇaviko*, *modāṅgiko*ⁱ, *vaṃsiko*. Gandhaṃ^j assa bhaṇḍaṃ ti ¹²*gandhiko*,
 25 evaṃ ¹³*teliko*, *goliko*. Urabbhaṃ hantvā^k jīvati ti ¹⁴*orabbhiko*, evaṃ ¹⁴*māgaviko*, ¹⁴*sūkariko*^m, *sākuniko*ⁿ. ¹⁵"Vicitrā taddhita-vutti" ti vacanato pana *ādisaddena* aññesu pi atthesu *nika-*
paccayo veditabbo, kathaṃ: ¹⁶vinetabbo ti *venayiko*, vinayaṃ
¹⁷vinayāya vā dhammaṃ deseti ti *venayiko*; Aṅga-Magadhehi^p

¹ (V 448). || § 764 Kc 352 353 ||. ² § 756. ³ § 761. ⁴ S I 67¹⁴ = Mil 242⁹ (*sed vide* Spk). ⁵ cf. Sp I 135¹⁴ (*vide* 786²⁹). ⁶ = tañ laj nhañ¹ ro so bhojañ, ns. ⁷ = tho pat nhañ¹ ro so bhojañ, ns. ⁸ = bhoñ phrañ¹ kū³ tat so sū, ns. ⁹ ns *cit*. Rūp-ṭ; sannidhānā ti saṅgatibhūta, sannihita ti attho. ¹⁰ M I 10²⁹. ¹¹ ns *cit*. Rūp (C^e 150²⁷): vīṇāvādanam vīṇā. ¹² Mil 331¹². ¹³ Ap 359¹⁹. ¹⁴ Pp 56³⁻⁴ M I 343²³; A III 303¹⁻². ¹⁵ *vide* 176 n. 4. ¹⁶ Sp I 135¹². ¹⁷ Sp I 135¹².

a B^m indriyaṃ. b (C^e drakāre). c B^m om. d *īla* C^eB^mns. e B^m Kapilla⁰. f B^m abhidho (810²²). g B^m paṭiko. h B^m -sanni(ṭ)thānā. i *īla* C^e; B^m modāṅgako; B^e ns modāṅgiko. j C^e gandho. k B^m hanta. m B^e sokariko. n Pp M: sākuntiko. p B^m -Mag⁰.

āgato^a tattha vā issaro ti *Āṅga-Māgadhiko*; ¹jālena hato jāliko, suttena baddho *suttiko*; cāpo assa āvudho *cāpiko*, evaṃ *tomariko*, *muggariko*, *mosaliko*; vāto assa ābādho *vātiko*, evaṃ *semhiko*, *pittiko*; buddhe pasanno *buddhiko*, evaṃ *dhammiko*, *saṃghiko*^b; buddhassa santakaṃ *buddhikaṃ*^b, evaṃ *dhammikaṃ*, *saṃghi-* 5 *kaṃ* · dhanam, *saṃghiko* · vihāro; vatthena [C^e 686³⁰] kitam bhaṇḍam *vatthikaṃ*, evaṃ *kumbhikaṃ*, ²*phālakaṃ*, ³*kiṃkaṇikaṃ*, *sovaṇṇikaṃ*; kumbho assa parimāṇam *kumbhikaṃ*, kumbhassa rāsi *kumbhiko*, kumbham arahati ti *kumbhiko*, akkhena dibbatī ti *akkhiko*, evaṃ ⁴*sālākiko*; dhammam anuvattati ti *dhammiko*; kile- 10 *sūpasamaṃ* āvahati ti *upasamiko*^c; kilesaparinibbānam karoti ti *parinibbāyiko* · dhammo; ⁵attano santāne rāgādīnam abhāvaṃ karontena sāmam daṭṭhabbo ti *san-diṭṭhiko* · ariyamaggo, pacca-vekkhaṇāñāṇena sayam daṭṭhabbo ti *sandiṭṭhiko* · navavidho lokut-taradhammo, atha vā pasatthā^d diṭṭhi san-diṭṭhi, sandiṭṭhiyā kilese 15 jayati ti *sandiṭṭhiko* · yathā ⁶rathena jayati ti *rathiko*; atha vā diṭṭhan ti dassanam vuccati, diṭṭham eva sandiṭṭham, [san]dassanan^e ti attho, [C^e 687¹] sandiṭṭham arahati ti *sandiṭṭhiko* · yathā ⁷vattham arahati ti *vatthiko*; attano phaladānam sandhāya n'assa kālo ti akālo, akālo yeva *akāliko*, sakatthe *nikapaccayo* daṭṭhabbo; atha 20 vā attano phalappadāne pakattho kālo patto assā ti *kāliko*, ko so: lokiyo kusaladhammo, ayaṃ pana samanantaraphalattā na *kāliko* *akāliko*, ko so: maggadhammo, imasmiṃ atthe *akāliko* ti padam samāsapadam bhavati; ehi-passam^f arahati ti *ehipassiko*, 'ehi passa imaṃ dhamman' ti evaṃ pavattam *ehipassavidhiṃ* ara- 25 hatī ti attho; upanayanam upanayo, bhāvanāvasena attano cit-tena upanayanam arahati ti *opanayiko*, opānāyiko va^g *opaneyyiko*^h · saṃkhato lokuttaradhammo, attano citta upanayanam sacchikiriyāvasena allīyanam arahati ti *opaneyyiko* · asaṃkhato [C^e 687¹⁵] lokuttaradhammo, atha vā nibbānam upaneti ti upa- 30

¹ ns: jālena | kvan phrañ¹ || hato | sat ap sañ tañ² || hanitabbo ti hato pru || jāliko sañ ||. ² = thvan tum³ thvan svā³ phrañ¹ thay phrañ¹ pharañ³ phrañ¹ sac si³ phrañ¹ phalamāsaka phrañ¹ vay ap so uccā, ns. ³ = khyū phrañ¹ chañ³ lañ³ phrañ¹ vay ap so uccā, ns. ⁴ = vā³ khram³ cit phrañ¹ kalū mrū³ thū³ tat sañ || vā | cā re³ tam phrañ¹ thvan³ pa tat sañ, ns. ⁵ 787¹²—788² < Vm 215²²—217¹². ⁶ (: Paṇ IV 4: 2). ⁷ vide Paṇ V 1: 63.

^a Bm āgatato. ^b Bm om. ^c sic C^eBem^{ns}. ^d Bm pasatthā-. ^e vide Vm 216 n. 2. ^f C^eB^ens ehi passa. ^g (Bm ca). ^h cf. Vm 217 n. 2.

neyyo · ariyamaggo, sacchikātabbatam upanetabbo upaneyyo · phalanibbānadhammo^a, upaneyyo va *opaneyyiko*; ¹"pamsukūlassa dhāraṇaṃ pamsukūlaṃ, pamsukūlaṃ sīlaṃ assā ti *pamsukūliko*", evaṃ ²*tecivariko*, ³piṇḍapātaṃ uñchati ti *piṇḍapāliko*,
 5 piṇḍāya vā patituṃ vatam etassā ti piṇḍapāti, piṇḍapāti^b eva^c *piṇḍapāliko*, sakatthe *nikapaccayo*; ⁴"ehi bhadantā"^d ti vutte pi na āgacchatī ti *na ehibhadantiko*, "tena hi tiṭṭha bhadantā"^d ti vutte pi na tiṭṭhati ti *na tiṭṭhabhadantiko*; ⁵antarāyaṃ karoti ti *antarāyiko*; ⁶anāthānaṃ piṇḍaṃ dadāti ti *anāthapiṇḍiko*, aññāni pi
 10 yojetabbāni.

765 Tena rattam, tassēdam, aññatthesu ca ṇo. Kasāvena rattam vatthaṃ *kāsavaṃ*, evaṃ *kosumbhaṃ*, *hāliddaṃ* icc ādi; sūkarassa idaṃ maṃsaṃ *sokaraṃ*, evaṃ ⁷*māhiṃsaṃ*^e icc ādi; [C^e 687³⁰]
⁸Kapilavatthusamipe jātāṃ vanaṃ *Kāpilavatthavaṃ*, ⁹udumbarassa avidūre vimānaṃ *Odumbaraṃ*; Vidisāya avidūre bhavo *Vedisō*; Madhurāya jāto *Mādhuro*; buddho assa devatā *buddho*, evaṃ ¹⁰*bhaddo*, *māro*, *māhindo* icc ādi; saṃvaccharaṃ ¹¹avecca adhite *saṃvaccharo*, evaṃ *mohutto*¹, *aṅgavijjo* icc ¹²ādi; vasādānaṃ^g visayo deso ¹³*vasādo*, evaṃ ¹⁴*kumbho*, ¹⁵*ālisāro*^h; udumbarā (y)asmīṃ padese santi so *odumbaro*; Sagarassaⁱ rañño puttehi Sāgarehi^j khato ti *sāgaro* · puratthimo samuddappadeso, taṃsambandhitāya sakalo pi samuddappadeso "sāgaro" tv eva nāmaṃ labhati ti lokiyānaṃ kathā esā; [C^e 688¹] Madhurā assa nivāso *Mādhuro*, Madhurāya vā issaro *Mādhuro*; nigamañānapadesu jātā manussā ¹⁵*negamañānapadā*^k, evaṃ ¹⁶*porimañānapadā*^k.
 20 **766 Suvannaṇato taṃrāsatthe ṇayo.** Suvannaṇaṃ ayaṃ rāsi *sovaṇṇayo*, ¹⁷"maññe sovaṇṇayo rāsi" ti hi pāli.

¹ Vm 60⁶. ² (Vm 60¹⁰⁻¹¹). ³ (Vm 60^{10, 16}). ⁴ Sv ad D I 166²⁻³. ⁵ Ps (Ee) II 102²². ⁶ Ps I 60¹⁵. | § 765 Kc 334 |. ⁷ Mhv 25: 36^c(?). ⁸ Sv (Sc II 378³) ad D II 256¹. ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ = Bhadda nat rhi so sū, ns. ¹¹ = sak vañ rve¹, ns. ¹² 3: khattavijja (Ja V 240¹⁴) cf. Mahābhāṣya vol. II 284⁶. ¹³ vide n. g. ¹⁴ = ui¹ tui¹ eñ¹ ne rā arap, ns. ¹⁵ (Sv I 297¹⁷). ¹⁶ = arhe¹ janapud nhuik phrac so sū tui¹, ns (cf. tamen paura-jānapadāḥ). ¹⁷ J I 226¹ (Ja); suvaṇṇaya [cf. hiraṇyaya] J II 334².

^a Bm < phalaṃ nibb^o. ^b dedi (cf. Vm); Bm om.; CeBe so. ^c Bm evaṃ cf. n. b. ^d Sv (Ce): bhante. ^e Ce māhisam (et māhisako 789²⁰); Bm māhiṃ. ^f Bm māhutto. ^g Kcv: vasātinam . . vāsato; (ns: vasādānaṃ | mre kran tat so charā tui¹ eñ¹ || vāsādo ti vatthuvijjānaṃ ṭhānaṃ || ātisāro ti āgantukajānaṇaṃ ṭhānaṃ || Kaccānavaṇṇanā ||. ^h Be abhisāro. ⁱ Bemns Sag^o. ^j Ce Sag^o. ^k ita Bemns; Ce ojanapadā.

767 Jāti^a-niyuttatthesu imⁱ-iyā. Pacchā jāto *pacchimo*, evaṃ *antimo*, *uparimo*, *heḷḷhimo*, ¹*gopphimo*; bodhisattajātiyā jāto *bodhisatta-jātiyo*, evaṃ *assajātiyo*^b icc ādi. Ante niyutto *antimo*, evaṃ *antiyo*, — ²aññena pana lakkhaṇena *antiko* ti pi bhavati.

768 Tad ass^c atthi ti iko ca. Tad ass^c atthi icc etasmim atthe ⁵*ima iya* icc ete paccayā honti *iko* ca paccayo: putto yassa atthi yasim vā vijjati so *puttimo*, evaṃ *puttiyo*, *puttiko*. Ettha ca ayam pi^c viseso veditabbo, katham: ³"assamaṇo hoti asakyaputtiyo" ti ettha hi Sakyaputtassa tathāgatassa putto ti *sakyaputtiyo* ti apaccatthe *iyapaccayo* daṭṭhabbo, ⁴"yasassiniyo ¹⁰rājaputtiyo āgacchimsū" ti ettha pana *ipaccayo* daṭṭhabbo, ⁵samānasutikā pi hi saddā asamānapaccayā asamānavacanā ca honti.

769 Niyuttatthe kiyo. Jātiyaṃ niyutto *jātikiyo*, evaṃ *andhakiyo*, *jaccandhakiyo*. 15

770 Samūhatthe kaṇ-ṇa. Rājaputtānaṃ samūho *rājaputtako* · *rāja-putto* vā, evaṃ *mānussako*^d · *mānusso*, ⁶"mānussakā ca dibbā ca turiyā^e vajjanti tāvade" ti ettha pana *mānussakā* ti 'tassēdan' ti atthe *kaṇpaccayo* daṭṭhabbo, — *māyūrako* · *māyūro*, *māhimsako*, ⁷sikkhānaṃ samūho *sikkho*, *kāpoto* icc ādi. 20

771 Jana-bandhu-sahāyādito tā. Janānaṃ samūho *janatā*, evaṃ *bandhutā*, *sahāyatā*, *gāmatā* icc ādi.

772 Devādito sakatthe. Devasaddādito *tāpaccayo* hoti atthanta-ram anapekkhitvā sakatthe: [C^e 689¹] ⁸devo yeva *devatā*, ⁹idappaccayā eva *idappaccayatā*, ¹¹disā eva *disatā* icc ādi, ettha ca ²⁵¹²"uddham adho dasa disatā imāyo" ti pālī nidassanaṃ.

773 Iyo tad assa ṭhānam icc atthe. Madanassa¹ ṭhānaṃ ¹³*mada-niyaṃ*, evaṃ *bandhaniyaṃ*, *mucchaniyaṃ*, ¹⁴*rajanīyaṃ* icc ādi.

774 Upādānādito iyo hitatthādisu. Upādānasamvaddhanena upādānaṃ hitaṃ tesam vā ārammaṇaṃ ti ¹⁵*upādāniyaṃ*, evaṃ ³⁰

[§ 767 Ke 355 + Kev ("ca") ||. ¹ = pha myak nhuik phrac sañ, ns. ² § 81? ³ Vin I 96³⁸. ⁴ *** cf. J V 94². ⁵ (cf. 31^a—32²⁸). || § 769 Kev 355 ("ca") ||. || § 770 Ke 356 ||. ⁶ (386³¹). ⁷ = sikkhā suṃ³ pā² tuī¹ eñ¹, ns. || § 771 Ke 357 ||. ⁸ Bva ad Bv 11:2^c. || § 772 Rūp 365 C^e 155^{2a} (*supra* § 184) ||. ⁹ (151⁴, 324²⁹). ¹⁰ (277^{1a}). ¹¹ (324²⁹). ¹² Sn 1122^b = J V 42^a. || § 773 Ke 358 ||. ¹³ *** (cf. D II 337^{1a}, 171²²). ¹⁴ ns cit. Ap 18¹² 67¹². || § 774 : Kev 358 ||. ¹⁵ cf. Dhś p. 5²⁹; ns cit. As: upādānasambandhanena).

^a (C^e jāta-). ^b B^m aya-jātiyo. ^c B^m ayaṃ vi. ^d *īta* (mānuss^o) *ubique* C^eB^{em}ns (*vide* 386 n. k et Khp VIII 13^a). ^e B^{em}ns *turiyā*. ^f B^m *madassa*.

¹*oghaniyā dhammā*, ¹*yoganiyā dhammā*, *ayoganiyā dhammā*;

²*udare bhavaṃ udariyaṃ*, *vire bhavaṃ vīriyaṃ* ice ādi.

775 *Arahatthe iy'eyyā*. Arahati ti etasmiṃ atthe *tya eyyā*^a ice ete paccayā honti: dassanaṃ arahati ti ³*dassaniyaṃ* rūpaṃ, ⁵ evaṃ *dassaneyyaṃ*, *vandaniyo* · *vandaneyyo*, *namassaniyo* · ⁴*namassaneyyo*, *pūjanīyo* · *pūjaneyyo*, ⁵*dakkhiṇaṃ* arahati ti *dakkhiṇeyyo*; ettha ⁶"Amaraṃ nāma nagaraṃ dassaneyyaṃ manoramaṃ" ti ca ⁷"vanditvā vandaneyyānaṃ" ti ca ⁸"pūjā ca pūjaneyyānaṃ" ti ca pāliādini^b nidassanāni bhavanti.

776 *Tassēdan*^c ti *ṇaka-ṇiyo* ca. Tassa idam ice atthe *ṇakapaccayo* hoti *ṇiyapaccayo* ca: manussānaṃ idan ti ⁹"mānusakam^d rajjaṃ"; ¹⁰*kavīnaṃ* idan ti *kāvīyaṃ*.

777 *Āyitattam upamatthe*. Dhūmo viya dissati aduṃ ta-y-idaṃ ¹¹*dhūmāyitattam*, evaṃ *timirāyitattam*.

778 *Taṃṭhāna-nissitatthe*^e lo. Taṃṭhānatthe taṃnissitatthe ca *la-paccayo* hoti: duṭṭhuṭṭhānaṃ ¹²*duṭṭhullaṃ*, *vedaṭṭhānaṃ* ¹³*vedaḍḍhaṃ*; duṭṭhu nissitaṃ *duṭṭhullaṃ*, *vedaṃ* nissitaṃ *vedaḍḍhaṃ*.

779 *Tabbahul' alu* ca^f. *Ālupaccayo* hoti tabbahulatthe: abhijjhā assa pakati abhijjhābahulo vā ¹⁴*abhijjhālu*, evaṃ ¹⁵*sītālu*, *dayālu*; ²⁰¹⁶*dhajā bahū* ettha santi ti *dhajālu* · pāsādo.

780 *Nya-tta-ttana-vya*^g-tā bhāve. ¹⁷*Alasassa bhāvo* *ālasyaṃ*, ¹⁸*ṇiyapaccayavasena* pana *ālasīyaṃ* ti sījhati; arogassa bhāvo ¹⁹*ārogyaṃ*, [C^e 690¹] *okārassa* pana *ukārakaraṇavasena* ²⁰*āruggaṃ* ti sījhati, tathā gāthāvisaye *ārogyasaddato* sakatthe *ṇiyapacca-* ²⁵*yaṃ* katvā ²¹"visabhāgasanñoge eko ekassa sabhāgattam" pā-

¹ Dhs p. 4^b, ¹² (As 49¹³⁻¹⁵). ² Vibha 241³². | § 775 *vide n. 5* |. ³ Sv I 281³¹. ⁴ Sp I 1¹⁶. ⁵ Vm 220²³, cf. Pāṇ V 1:69. ⁶ Bv 2: 1 cd. ⁷ ***. ⁸ Sn 259^c = Khp V 2^c. ⁹ A I 213⁶ (cf. Bv 2: 178^a). ¹⁰ ns: kavīnaṃ | sukhamin tui¹ eñ¹ | idam | tañ³ | iti | kroñ¹ | kāvīyaṃ | mañ eñ¹ | "ye pana te suttantaṃ kāvikaṃ kāveyyā [A I 72³⁰ = III 107¹⁹, S II 267¹¹] hū ra nhuik *ṇaka*. [o: *ṇika*] -paccāñ³ kui kavi noñ sak | *ṇiya* nhuik lañ³ evuddhi yadvambo² cf rañ | (*pro* kāvika E^c kavikata, v. I. kavita; Mp-ṭ: kavino kammaṃ kavita, 'yaṃ pan' assa kammaṃ taṃ tena katan ti vucatti' ti āha: "kavita ti kavhi kata" ti [Mp Spk]. | § 777 Kc 359 |. ¹¹ (S I 122¹). | § 778 Kc 360 |. ¹² *aliter* Sp I 221⁹ (niruttinaya: duṭṭhu + thūla). ¹³ *aliter* Sv I 24¹⁶ (niruttinaya: veda + V la). | § 779 Kc 361 |. ¹⁴ (Ps I 115²¹ 188¹²). ¹⁵ (Sp ad Vin I 288¹⁶: sītāluḥ ti sītapakatika). ¹⁶ Ja II 334¹⁴, Tha ad Th. 164^b. | § 780 Kc 362 |. ¹⁷ Vibha 478³⁰. ¹⁸ (785¹³). ¹⁹ D I 73¹⁷. ²⁰ (636⁸). ²¹ § 124.

a C^eBm eyyā. b Bm pāliadi. c Bm tassētan. d C^ens mānusakam. e Bm taṃ ṭhānaṃ nissō. f Bc tabbahule alu. g Bm om. ttana-vya.

petvā āroggiyaṃ ti sījhati, tathā hi ¹"āyūṃ āroggiyaṃ^a vaṇṇan"¹ ti pālī dissati, iti sāsane ārogyaṃ ārugyaṃ āroggiyaṃ ti tayo pāṭhā veditabbā; ²paṇḍitassa bhāvo paṇḍiccaṃ icc ādi. Paṃsukūlikassa bhāvo ³paṃsukūlikallaṃ, evaṃ ⁴anodarikallaṃ icc ādi. Puthujanassa^b bhāvo ⁵puthujanattanaṃ^b. ⁶Dāsassa bhāvo dāsa-⁵ vyāṃ, dāsasaddato vā pana bhāve ṇiyapaccayaṃ katvā majjhe vakārāgamaṇ ca katvā dāsaviyaṃ ti sījhati, dāsaviyasaddato vā ⁷"saralopo ya-ma-na-rādisū" ti lakkhaṇena yakāre (pare)^c vakārāgatassa /kārassa lopam katvā dāsavyāṃ ti sījhati. Niddārāmassa bhāvo ⁸niddārāmātā; kammaññassa bhāvo ⁹kammañ-¹⁰ ñātā, evaṃ ¹⁰lahutā icc ¹⁰ādi.

781 Visāmadito ṇo. Visamassa bhāvo ¹¹vesamaṃ, evaṃ ¹²porohiccaṃ^d, ¹³gāravo · gāravaṃ, ¹³maddavo · maddavaṃ, ¹⁴socaṃ · ṇeyyapaccayaवासena pana soceyyaṃ ti bhavati, ¹⁵"soceyyaṇ cādhi-gacchati" ti hi pālī dissati. 15

782 Ramaṇiyādihi kaṇ. Ramaṇiyassa bhāvo rāmaṇiyakaṃ, evaṃ mānuññakaṃ; ¹⁶"yattha arahanto viharanti taṃ bhūmirāmaṇey-yakan"^e ti ettha pana 'ramitabbā ti ramaṇiyā, ramaṇiyā eva rāmaṇeyyā' ti atthaṃ gahetvā 'bhūmi rāmaṇeyyā ettha ṭhāne bhūmirāmaṇeyyakan' ti samāsante kapaccayo veditabbo. 20

783 Tassādhumhi ṇyo. Tasmim sādhu icc atthe ṇyapaccayo hoti: kammani sādhu kammaññaṃ.

784 Purato i tabbhavādisu. Purasaddato ipaccayo hoti tabbhavādisu atthesu: pure bhavā puravadhūnaṃ vā esā ti porī, pure saṃvaḍḍhanārī^f viya sukumārā ti pi porī · nagaravāsinaṃ kathā. 25

785 Icchitabbe a. Icchitabbatthe apaccayo hoti: saṃgho ādimhi

¹ S I 87¹. ² As 147²⁹. ³ A I 38¹². ⁴ cf. Vm 71¹⁷. ⁵ ***. ⁶ Sv I 213¹ (cf. vaddhava J V 6⁹, vaddhavya J II 137²⁷). ⁷ § 69. ⁸ A III 116⁶ (Mp). ⁹ Dhs § 46 (As 151¹) et Dhs § 42. ¹⁰ ns addendum censet: tvaṃ ca (cit. hitvā gihitvaṃ Th 101^a et tāvatvato Vm 482²⁹) || § 781 Kc 363 ||. ¹¹ (: Vva 10¹). ¹² cf. Pj II 466¹⁷ (re vera "ṇya", vide 791³). ¹³ § 857. ¹⁴ ***. ¹⁵ J VI 292²⁹. || § 782 Kc 364 ||. ¹⁶ Dhp 98^{cd}. || § 783 As 151¹ (cf. Paṇ V 1: 100) ||. || § 784 Sv I 75³⁴—76² ||. || § 785 Sp (S^c II 71¹) ad Vin III 112¹⁷ ||.

^a E^e (= cod. B): ārogiyaṃ, (codd. SS): āroggiyaṃ, (cf. ekacciya, paṇḍiciya, etc. supra 285²⁷⁻³⁰, soracciyaassa [- - - - - vel - - - -] J III 453^a). ^b B^ens puthujan^o. ^c B^m om. ^d ita h. l. CeBemns [de porohacca vide (Tr) JPTS 1908, 128²⁷⁻²⁹, ubi addenda: rohañña (J V 259¹², PED), vedalla (= vaitulya?), dhorayha (*dhaur-uh^o; dhūr + vah-: uh-)]. ^e C^c bhūmim^o (metr.). ^f B^m saṃvaḍḍhā nārī.

sese ca icchitabbo assā ti *saṃghādiseso* * evaṃnamako āpatti-koṭṭhāso.

- 786** Tara-tamā visese, isik'-iy'-itthā^a ca. *Tara tama isika*^b *iya ittha* icc ete paccayā visesatthe^c yathārahaṃ bhavanti: [C^e 691¹]
 5 ayañ ca varo ayañ ca varo ayaṃ pana imesaṃ visesena varo ti ¹*varataro*, evaṃ *varatamo*; sabbe ime uttarā adhikā ayaṃ imesaṃ visesena uttaro adhiko ugगतataro^d cā ti ²*uttaritaro*, *akārassa ikārattam* veditabbam; *hinataro*, *hinatamo*; ³*paṇitataro*, *paṇitamo*; ⁴*assataro*^e; ⁴*seṭṭhataro* — yebhuyyena *tara-tamā*dayo paccayā
 10 guṇasaddato parā honti. Sabbe ime pāpā ayaṃ imesaṃ visesena pāpo ti *pāpataro* evaṃ *pāpalamo*, *pāpisko*^f, *pāpiyo*, *pāpiṭho*. Etesu pañcasu *tara-tamā*naṃ yeva viseso paññāyati: ⁵"imassa adhi-mutti mudu, imassa mudutarā, imassa mudutamā" ti ⁶ādivacanato.
787 Tad ass' atthi ti māyādito vi. Tad ass' atthi icc etasmiṃ
 15 atthe^g *māyāsaddādito vipaccayo* hoti: ⁷māyā assa atthi ti *māyāvi*, evaṃ ⁸*medhāvi*.

- 788** Sumedhā so. *Sumedhāsaddato* ca^h *sapaccayo* hoti tad ass' atthi icc etasmiṃ atthe: *sundarā medhā sumedhā*, *sumedhā yassa atthi yasmiṃ vā vijjati* so ⁹*sumedhāso*, evaṃ ¹⁰*bhūrimedhaso*. || Āca-
 20 riyā pana *sopaccayaṃ* katvā *sumedhaso* ti padanipphattim icchanti, ¹¹"pañca-pañcaso" ti etthā pi ¹²"pañca pañca akkharā etesaṃ atthi" ti pañca pañcaso ti icchanti. | Tam na yuttam, imasmiṃ hi garuṇaṃ mate *'sumedhaso* ti ekavacanantaṃ hoti, *pañca-pañcaso* ti bahuvacanantaṃ iti so ti ayaṃ paccayo ekattha-
 25 bayhatthavācako hoti, ayañ ca nayo navaṅge sātṭhakathe tepi-take buddhavacane na sutapubbo; ayaṃ pana amhākaṃ khanti: *sumedhaso*, *sumedhasaṃ* icc ādi ca ¹³*sumedhasā*, (*sumedhasaṃ*),

[§ 786 Kc 365]. ¹ D III 160⁶. ² D III 155¹⁵. ³ (Sv I 171³). ⁴ ns: *assataro* | *mrañ*³ *tui*³ *thak* *thū*³ so *mrañ*³ || *'assānaṃ viseso assataro* pru | *seṭṭhataro* || *sūṭhe*³ ta thoñ *thak* *thū*³ so *sūṭhe* || *"assatarāṃ vā no pesetu seṭṭhataraṃ vā"* [Ja VI 343²⁸] hū so Maho² Gadrabhapañhā kui rañ sañ || *thui* *kroñ*¹ *ikārassa akārattam* veditabbam hu chui ap eñ¹ ||, ⁵ ***. ⁶ ns *ad.*: "dutiye tato paṇitataro tatiye tato paṇitamo" [***] *Saṃhatara-saṃhatamasuttānaṃ aṭṭhakathā* || *"hīnukkaṭṭhatara-tamānukkamena"* [***] *Ṭikā-kyo*² || i *sui*¹ *thū*³ eñ¹ hū lui ||. [§ 787 Kc 366]. ⁷ Ps I 189²⁷. ⁸ (Uda 424²⁶⁻²⁷). [§ 788 Kev 366 ("ca")]. ⁹ A II 70¹⁰. ¹⁰ Sn 1131^c 1138^d. ¹¹ Kc 7. ¹² Rūp C^e 4¹⁸ Mmd C^e 16²⁸⁻²⁹. ¹³ (*voc. fem.*: D II 267¹²).

^a C^e *issik'-iy'o* (*cf. n. b, f*; = Kc E^cC^e, Rūp C^e). ^b C^e *issika*. ^c Bem *visesanatthe* (ns *comp. fecit*). ^d *ita* B^ens; C^e *ugगतataro* B^m *uttaro*. ^e C^e *ad. jeṭṭhataro*. ^f C^e *pāpissiko*. ^g B^m *aṭṭhe*. ^h C^eB^e(ns) *om*.

sumedhasāyo icc ādi ca *sumedhasaṃ kulāṃ*, *sumedhasāni kulāni* icc ādi ca, ayam eva nayo pāḷianukūlo ti vedītabbo.

789 Si tapādihi. ¹*Tapassi*, ²*yasassi*, ³*tejasi*. Ettha ca purimesu dvisu sukhuccāraṇatthaṃ sassa dvittamaṃ, pacchime pana sud-dho *sakāro*; sakkaṭaṇṇuno^a pana ⁴keci sāsanikā tato nayaṃ ⁵gahetvā *tejassi* ti *sakāraṃ* dvibhāvaṃ katvā paṭhanti; ⁶tathā pi na doso, pāḷipottakesu pana *tejasi* ti nissaṇṇogapadam eva āgataṃ.

790 I iko daṇḍādihi. *Daṇḍa* icc ādihi *ipaccayo* hoti, *iko* ca: daṇḍo assa atthi ti *daṇḍi*, evaṃ *daṇḍiko*, *mālī* · *mālīko* icc ādi. ¹⁰[C^e 692¹]

791 Madhvādihi ro. *Madhuro*, ⁶*kuñjaro*, *mukharo*, ⁷*sarīro*.

792 Guṇādito yathātanti vantu. *Guṇavā*, *gaṇavā*, *paññavā*, *veda-nāvā*, *saññāvā*, *rasmivā*, ⁸*yasassivā*, *massuvā*. Ettha ca ye-bhuyyena akārantato *vantupaccayo* hoti ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. ¹⁵

793 Mantu satyādito. *Salimā*, *juṭimā*, ⁹*atthadassimā*, *dhīmā*, *cak-khumā*, *āyasmā*, *gomā*.

794 Candādito imantu. Candavimānasamkhāto cando assa atthi ti *Candimā* · Candadevaputto; atha vā Candasaṃkhāto deva-putto asmim vijjati ti *candimā* · candavimānaṃ, ¹⁰"abbhā^b mutto ²⁰va^c *candimā*" ti hi pāḷi dissati, keci pana sakkaṭabhāsato^d nayaṃ gahetvā *candamā* ti paṭhanti, taṃ na yuttaṃ; ¹¹puttā[-d]-assa^e atthi ti *puttīmā* · bahuputto, ettha *imantupaccayo* *Bhagavā* ti pade *vantupaccayo* viya atisayatthe daṭṭhabbo na atthitāmatte; pāpaṃ assa atthi ti ¹²*Pāpimā* · Kāmadevo, etthā pi *imantu*· ²⁵paccayo atisayatthe, esa nayo aññatra pi yathārahaṃ daṭṭhabbo.

|| § 789 Kc 367 ||. ¹ (Pj II 314²⁴). ² (Pj II 216¹⁹). ³ J II 296¹⁴ III 484¹⁸ VI 171¹⁸ (= Bv 8: 1^d). ⁴ = Rūpasiddhi-charā tui¹ sañ, ns (Rūp C^e 162⁴⁻⁵). ⁵ ns: tathā pi | so² lañ³ || na doso | aphaṇṇa ma rhi || "na bhikkhave buddhavaṇṇaṃ chandaso ... dukkaṭassa" [Vin II 139¹²⁻¹⁴] hū ra kā³ sadosa phraṇṇa rā eñ¹ hū mū || chandāropana a³ phrañ¹ ma tañ || padanipphannaṇayadassana mhya phraṇṇa rve¹ na dosa phraṇṇa rā eñ¹ || sadosa ma phraṇṇa rā hū lui ||. || § 790 Kc 368 ||. || § 791 Kc 369 ||. ⁶ ns *cit.* Rūp C^e 162¹⁷ (kuñja = hanu); *aliter* Vva 35³⁻⁷ (Pva 57²³). ⁷ = svā² le¹ rhi so kuñy, ns. || § 792 Kc 370 ||. ⁸ (145⁹, 148¹⁻⁷). || § 793 Kc 371 ||. ⁹ (148⁷⁻¹²). || § 794 Sd 148¹²⁻¹⁵ ||. ¹⁰ (148²⁰). ¹¹ (148¹²). ¹² (148¹²).

^a C^e sakkatasatthaṇṇuno. ^b B^m attha- (o: abhha-). ^c B^m ca. ^d C^eB^m sakkata^o. ^e C^e puttā assa; B^{cm}ns puttādassa (ns *confert bhavanti-d-assa* [= J VI 206⁵ *cod.* Bd]; *re vera da- pro a- scriptura Birm. recenti debetur*).

795 **Saddhādito** ṇa. ¹Saddhā yassa atthi so puriso *saddho*, saddhā yassā atthi sā itthi *saddhā*, saddhā yassa kulassa atthi taṃ *saddhaṃ*, evaṃ ²*pañño · paññā · paññaṃ*, ³"phalo^a ambo aphalo ca" icc ⁴ādi.

5 796 **Pabbādito** to. *Pabba* icc evamādito *topaccayo* hoti tad assa atthi icc etasmiṃ atthe: pabbam assa atthi ti^b *pabbato* · giri; vaṃkaṃ saṇṭhānaṃ assa atthi ti *Vaṃkato*, ko so: Vaṃko nāma pabbato, yaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ Vessantarabodhisattena: ⁶"avaruddhasi^c maṃ rāja^d Vaṃkaṃ gacchāmi pabbatan" ti, yañ ca
10 sandhāya vuttaṃ buddhabhūtena Bhagavatā: ⁷"te tattha amhe passitvā karuṇaṃ giram udirayum, dukkhan te paṭivedenti^c: dūre Vaṃkatapabbato" ti. Saddasatthe pana *marusaddato* pi *topaccayo* vihitto: ⁸"maru^f assa atthi ti *maruto*" ti, Sakko devarāja ti attho.

15 797 **Mantumhi āyussa ukāro asaṃ**. Āyu assa atthi ti *āyasmā* · dighāyuko ti attho, ⁹piyasamudācāro esa. [C^e 693¹]

798 **Tappakatan ti mayo**. Tena vatthunā pakatam icc etasmiṃ atthe *mayapaccayo* hoti: suvaṇṇena pakataṃ *suvaṇṇamayam*, evaṃ *rajalamayam* icc ādi.

20 799 **Tannibbattattha-sakatthesu ca**. Tato nibbattan ti atthe ca sakatthe ca *mayapaccayo* hoti: gohi nibbattaṃ *gomayam*; dānam eva ¹⁰*dānamayam*, evaṃ ¹¹*silamayam* icc ādi.

800 **Sūrato^h ā tena katatthe^g, digho ca rasso**. Sūrena nāma vana-carakena katā pānajāti *surā*.

25 801 **Varuṇato i, rasso ca digho**. *Varuṇasaddato* *ipaccayo* tena katan ti atthe, rasso ca saro digho [ca] hoti: Varuṇena nāma dussilatāpasena katā pānajāti *vāruṇi*, Kumbhajātakaṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana ādikālam upādāya ¹²"Sūrena^h ca Varuṇena ca diṭṭhattā

|| § 795 Kc 372 (Paṇ V 2: 101) ||. ¹ Pj II 236³¹. ² Dhpa III 272⁸.

³ J VI 61². ⁴ (cf. 229⁶). || § 796 Vart 10 ad Paṇ V 2: 122 (Sd 324³¹—325¹) ||.

⁵ J VI 505¹². ⁶ Cp I 9: 33a^d. ⁷ Mahabhaṣya vol. II 400⁸: marudbhīr datto

Maruttaḥ! || § 797 Kc 373 ||. ⁸ Nidd I 140¹⁻² Sp I 181³¹. || § 798 Kc 374 ||.

|| § 799 Rūp 370 (C^e 157⁹: nibbatta), 370A (C^e 157¹⁰: sakattha) ||. ⁹ (: Vibha 412³³). ¹⁰ (: Vibha 413⁴). || § 800—801 vide n. 11 ||. ¹¹ Ja V 13¹⁻².

^a J: phalī (vide tamen Ja VI 61¹² cod. B^d et cf. cala; acala etc.; legendum: phalo (ca) ambo aphalo ca [— — —, — — —]). ^b Bem om. ^c sic C^eBem^{ns} (= maṃ | kui || avaruddho | myak to² sak vañ chan¹ kyañ nhañ thut sañ || asi | phrac eñ¹ ||). ^d C^eBem^{ns} rāja; J: deva. ^e B^m odanti. ^f 3: maru; ns: nat prañ nhac thap nat sañ. ^g B^m katā da gatthe (3: katā (ti) atthe?). ^h B^m Sur^o (= Ja).

tassa pānassa surā ti ca vāruṇi ti ca nāmaṃ jātan" ti vuttam,
tattha yā surā sā eva vāruṇi, yā vāruṇi sā eva surā · Sūra-Varu-
ṇehi ekato hutvā katattā; etarahi pana sā pānajāti^a aññehi katā pi
purāṇapaṇṇattim paṭicca surā ti ca vāruṇi ti ca vohariyati ti.
802 Saṃkhyāpūraṇe pañca-sattādito mo. Pañcannaṃ pūraṇo pañ- 5
cama, evaṃ sattamo, aṭṭhamo, navamo icc ādi.

803 Chaṭṭhato ca sakatthe gāthāyaṃ. Gāthāvisaye pādakkharapāri-
pūriyā mapaccayo sakatthe chaṭṭhasaddato paro hoti: ¹"chaṭ-
ṭhamo so parābhavo; ²chaṭṭhamam^b bhadram adhanassa anā-
gārassa bhikkhuno", tattha chaṭṭho eva chaṭṭhamo. Gāthāyan 10
ti kiṃ: ³"chaṭṭham gātham^c āha; ⁴chaṭṭhāyatanam".

804 Chassa so vā. Chassa sakārādeso^d hoti vā saṃkhyāpūraṇe:
channaṃ pūraṇo saṭṭho · chaṭṭho vā.

805 Ekādihi dasante i. Ekādasannaṃ pūraṇi ekādasī, evaṃ dvādasī
icc ādi. Pūraṇe ti kiṃ: ekādasā. [C^e 694¹] 15

806 Dase niccam so. Dasasadde pare chassa so hoti niccam:
chahi adhikā dasa soḷasa; ⁵"cha ca dasa ca soḷasā" ti garūnaṃ
mate pana samāso bhavati.

807 || Ante niggahitan ti garū. Tāsaṃ saṃkhyānaṃ ante niggahi-
tāgamo hoti ti garū vadanti, imāni tesam udāharaṇāni: ekādasim, 20
⁶"cātuddasim pañcadasim^e yā ca^f pakkhassa aṭṭhamī . . . upo-
satham upavasissan"^g ti. | Ettha pana cātuddasin ti ca pañca-
dasin ti ca ⁷accantasamyoge upayogavacanam, na ettha niggahi-
tāgamo; yā ca pakkhassa aṭṭhamī ti idam pana paccattavaca-
nam, 'yā ca pakkhassa aṭṭhamī, tañ ca pakkhassa aṭṭhamin' ti 25
accantasamyoge upayogavacanam ⁸ānetabbaṃ. Ayam ettha
nīti sādhuṇaṃ manasikātabbā.

808 Tyāgamo visa-timsehi. Visati, tiṃsati.

809 Saṃkhyāyaṃ da-rānaṃ lo. Saṃkhyāyaṃ vattamānānaṃ da-
kāra-rakārānaṃ lakārādeso hoti: cattālisaṃ, ⁹"aḍḍhatelasehi 30
bhikkhusatehi", soḷasa.

|| § 802 Kc 375 ||. || § 803 vide nn. 1, 2 ||. ¹ (150¹¹). ² J V 253¹.

³ J V 25⁴. ⁴ Vm 565²⁷ Vibha 174⁴. || § 804 Kc 376 || || § 805 Kc 377 ||.

|| § 806 Kc 378 ||. ⁵ Mmd C^e 321²². || § 807 Kc 379 ||. ⁶ Vv 130^{ab} 131^a.

⁷ Vva 71²⁴. ⁸ (vide n. 1). || § 808 Kc 380 ||. || § 809 cf. Kc 381 ||. ⁹ Sn² p. 102²⁹.

^a B^m om. sā pāna-. ^b J: chaṭṭham (cod. B^d chaṭṭham pi; vide J V 252¹⁹, 22, 24, 26, 28).

^c B^m chaṭṭhagātham. ^d B^m om. sa-. ^e B^m h. l. pañcadasim cātuddasim (ns

ubique cātuddasim). ^f Vv: yāva, teste Vva 71²⁶ (ubi leg. cum C^e: yāva pak-

khasa aṭṭhamī ti ettha cā ti vacanaseso). ^g B^m upavasisam; C^e upavaseyyam.

- 810 Visati-dasesu bā dvissa. ¹"Bāvīsat' indriyāni", *bārasa manussā*.
 811 Dvissa du-di-do. ²*Durattam' dirattam*, ³*diguṇam*, ⁴*dohaṇi*.
 812 Ekādihi vā dasassa dassa ro saṃkhyāne. *Ekārassa' ekādassa*,
bārassa' dvādassa. Saṃkhyāne ti kiṃ: ⁵"dvādasāyatanāni".
 5 813 Aṭṭhādihi ca. *Aṭṭhādihi ca dasasaddassa dakārassa rakārā-*
deso hoti vā saṃkhyāne: *aṭṭhārassa' aṭṭhādassa*. *Aṭṭhādito* ⁶ti
 kiṃ: *pañcadassa*.
 814 Pañcato dasassa dassa ro, ramhi pañcassa panno^b niccam. *Pañca-*
saddato ca dasasaddassa dakārassa rakārādeso hoti, tasmim
 10 *ramhi*^c *pañcasaddassa pañnādeso*^b hoti niccam saṃkhyāne:
pannarassa^b.
 815 Dv'ek'-aṭṭhanam vā akāro. *Dvi eka aṭṭha* icc etesam anto
ākāro hoti vā saṃkhyāne: *dvādassa, ekādassa, aṭṭhārassa*. Saṃ-
 khyāne ti kiṃ: *dvidanto*, ⁶*ekacchanno, aṭṭhatthambho*. [C^e 695⁴]
 15 816 Catu-ccato ttha-tṭhā. *Catunnam pūraṇo catuttho, channam*
pūraṇo chaṭṭho.
 817 Dvi-tito tiyo. *Dvinnam pūraṇo dutiyo, tiṇnam pūraṇo tatiyo*.
 818 Tiye du-tā. *Dutiyo, tatiyo*.
 819 Tesam addhūpapadena addhuddha-divaddha-diyaddh'-addhātiyā.
 20 Tesam *catuttha-dutiya-tatiyānam addhūpapadānam addhuddha-*
divaddha-diyaddha-addhātiyādesā honti *addhūpapadena* saha
 nipphajjanti: *addhena catuttho addhuddho, addhena dutiyo*
divaddho' diyaddho, addhena tatiyo addhātiyo.
 820 Bavhatthañāpanicchāyam sarūpanam ekaseso. Puriso ca puriso
 25 ca *purisā*, itthi ca itthi ca *itthiyo*, [C^e 695¹⁶] *kulañ ca kulañ ca*
kulāni, cittañ ca cittañ ca *cittāni*, evaṃ *migiyo* icc ādi; ettha
 "purisā" ti vutte dve purisā, tayo purisā, cattāro purisā, aneka-
 satam purisā ti purisānam bahuttam nāyati. Bavhatthañāpanic-
 chāyan ti kimattham: ⁷"na Mahārājanam purisakānam purisa-

|| § 810 Kc 382 ||. ¹ Vibh 122⁵. || § 811 Kev 382 ("tu"), Sd 287¹⁴ ||.
 * *** (: Vin IV 16²¹). ² Pj II 497²¹ (diguṇa: duguṇa). ⁴ J VI 270¹ (ns cit.
 Kaccāyanavaggaṇā: dve haḷā hadaya etissā ti vā, dve haḷā icchācārā etissā
 ti vā). || § 812 Kc 383 ||. ⁵ Vibh 401⁶. || § 813 Kc 384 ||. || § 814 Rūp 256
 (C^e 79³⁶—80¹) ||. || § 815 Kc 385 ||. ⁶ ns: ta bhak amui³ rhi so kyoñ² | tū so
 amui³ rhi so kyoñ² ||. || § 816 Kc 386 ||. || § 817 Kc 387 ||. || § 818 Kc 388 ||.
 || § 819 Kc 389 ||. || § 820 Kc 390 ||. ⁷ D III 203⁷⁶.

^a ita C^eBemns (cf. Kc). ^b C^e paṇṇo. ^c C^e ad. pare.

kānaṃ ādiyanti" ti ettha sati pi padānaṃ sarūpatte 'puriso ca puriso ca purisā' ti evaṃ purisānaṃ bahubhāvañāpanicchāya abhāvato kevalaṃ lokavohāravasena vuttattā ekaseso na hoti ti dassanattamaṃ, tathā hi "puriso ca puriso cā ti purisā" ti idaṃ bahūnaṃ purisānaṃ vācakattaṃ nāpetuṃ buddhiyā parikkappi-⁵ tam, na sabhāvato tthitānaṃ sarūpānaṃ ekasesavasena vuttamā.
¹"pūrenti ti ca puri senti ti ca purisā" ti nibbacanen' eva bavhatthassa viditattā. Sarūpānaṃ ti kiṃ: hatthi ca asso ca ratho ca patti ca ²hatth'-assa-ratha-pattiyo^a. [C^e 695³⁰]

821 || Matantare virūpekaseso. Garūnaṃ matantare virūpānaṃ ¹⁰ padānaṃ ekaseso hoti: Sāriputto ca Moggallāno ca ³Sāriputtā, pitā ca mātā ca ⁴pīlaro, putto^b ca dhītā ca ⁵puttā, migo ca migi ca ⁶migā, ⁷vamko ca kuṭilo ca kuṭilā. Ettha pana tam^c vadāma: yadi Sāriputtā pīlaro ti ādisu pulliṅgavisayesu virūpekaseso icchitabbo siyā, itthiliṅgavisaye pi 'itthi ca puriso cā' ¹⁵ ti viggayha itthiyo ti virūpekaseso kātabbo siyā, tathā 'mātā ca pitā ca mātaro, dhītā ca putto ca dhītaro' ti ca virūpekaseso kātabbo siyā, "itthiyo" ti vā "mātaro" ti vā "dhītaro" ti vā vutte purisādayo pi samadhigantabbā siyūṃ; [C^e 696¹] na ca veyyākaraṇehi itthiliṅgavisaye virūpekaseso kato, pulliṅgavisaye ²⁰ yeva kato — ubhayam p' etaṃ na sameti, dvīsu ca tthānesu samasamen' eva nayena^d bhavitabbaṃ, tathā ca na bhavati, tena nāyati: virūpekaseso na icchitabbo ti.

822 | Samodhānicchāyam ekatthe bahuvacanaṃ. Yattha yena^e vatthunā saddhiṃ yaṃ vatthum vattum icchatī, tasmim payoge tena ²⁵ vatthunā saddhiṃ tassa vatthuno samodhānicchāya^f sati ekasmiṃ atthe bahuvacanaṃ hoti vinā pi virūpekasesavidhinā, ³yathā kiṃ viya: āyasmatā Mahāmoggallānena saddhiṃ āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ Kiṭāgirimhi^g pesetukāmassa Bhagavato

¹ (780²). ² cf. 750²³. || 821: Rūp C^e 30⁸⁻¹⁰ (vārt. 23 ad Pāṇ I 2: 64) ||
³ (19⁹). ⁴ Rūp cit. pitunnaṃ (Pv 241^b [v.v.v.], cf. Pv 107²⁶). ⁵ J VI 509²⁴; et cf. 798³.
⁶ (798²⁰). ⁷ ns: vaṅko ca | gomut kok la re³ kok lañ² || kuṭilo ca | thvan tuṃ³ cvan³ kok lañ² || kuṭilā | gomut ta pre³ la re³ ma yvan³ thvan tuṃ³ cvan³ su¹ kok khrañ³ tui¹ || vide Mahābhāṣya vol. I 239⁷⁻⁸. || § 822 Sd 19⁸⁻¹⁴ ||
⁸ ns: aṭṭhakathā tui¹ nhuik "yathā kiṃ, yathā" hū eñ¹ || paḷi to² tui¹ nhuik "yathā kathaṃ viya" hū eñ¹ || vide Mil 91¹².

^a Kev: °pattikā. ^b C^eB^mns puttā. ^c 3: pan' etaṃ? ^d B^m sāmasajame-nayena. ^e (B^m satthanayena). ^f B^ens °cchāyam. ^g ns: Kiṭāgirim.

bahuvacanavasena ¹"Sāriputtā" ti āmantaṇavacanam viya, tathā Sañjayamahārājassa suṇisāya saddhiṃ puttam āgataṃ disvā ²"puttā" ti āmantaṇavacanam viya ca, ³manussānam sihena saddhiṃ vyaggham vanato nikkhamantaṃ disvā ⁴"etha vyagghā" ⁵ti āmantaṇavacanam viya ca, atrāyam pālī: ¹"gacchatha tumhe Sāriputtā; ⁶kacci vo Anuruddhā khamanīyam; ²kacci vo kusalam puttā"; ⁴etha vyagghā nivattavho paccupetha mahāvanan" ti. 823

Brahm'-inda-buddha-purisa-mātugāmādivajjita.^b

pulliṅgaputhuvacanāniddese gahit' itthiyo [pi]. 2

- ¹⁰ *Brahma inda buddha purisa mātugāma^c* icc evamādihi vajjitānam pulliṅgānam puthuvacanena^d niddese sati na kevalam purisā yeva gahitā atha kho itthiyo pi gahitā bhavanti vinā pi virūpekasesavidhinā · padhānaggāhena appadhānassa gahetabbattā, purisā hi padhānā^e · purisabhāve tthitānam yeva mahābodhi-
¹⁵ sattānam buddhabhāvāya laddhavyākaraṇattā, purisesu yeva brahmattādidassanato ca; itthiyo pana appadhānā · itthibhāve tthitehi sattehi buddhabhāvāya vyākaraṇassa aladdhapubbattā, itthisu brahmattādinam adassanato ca. Tatr' imāni payogāni: ⁶"puttā piyā manussānam; ⁷haṃsā koṇcā mayūrā ca hatthayo^f
²⁰ pasadā migā" icc evamādihi; ettha ca puttā ti iminā dhitaro pi gahitā, haṃsā ti ādihi^g haṃsīādayo^h pi gahitā. *Brahm'-inda-buddha-purisa-mātugāmādivajjitamⁱ* iti kimattham: 'brahmāno, Sakkā, purisā, puṃkokilā^j icc ādisu pulliṅgesu puthuvacanena^d niddiṭṭhesu pi aṭṭhānattā purisapadatthānam^k yeva gahitattā ca
²⁵ itthiyo na gahitā' ti dassanattham, tathā 'mātugāmā, orodhā ti etesu pulliṅgesu puthuvacanena niddiṭṭhesu pi itthipadatthānam yeva gahitattā puna itthiyo na gahitā' ti dassanatthāñ ca. Puthuvacanāniddese ti kim: *satto, haṃso, koṇco*. Ettha ca ayam pi nīti veditabbā: "satto" ti vā "sattā" ti vā [C^e 697] "loko"
³⁰ ti vā "lokā" ti vā "pajā" ti vā "pajāyo" ti vā vutte itthi-purise samadhigacchanti · tesam sattavācakattā; "naro" ti vutte kadāci purisam samadhigacchanti kadāci itthi-purise · *narasaddassa*

¹ (19^o, 797¹¹). ² J VI 584¹¹. ³ ns: I nhuik "manussānam" rhi sañ kā³ ma lui, *et cit*. Ja II 357²⁷—358^o. ⁴ (19¹²). ⁵ M I 206⁹. ⁶ *** (*cf.* S I 37¹²). ⁷ J II 144² = S II 279²⁸.

^a J: putta. ^b Bm o^ovajjitam. ^c (Bm *ad.* na). ^d Bm o^ovacane. ^e Bm padhāna. ^f J: hatthiyo. ^g Bm om; B^e *ad.* pi. ^h (Bm haṃsādayo). ⁱ C^e Bm o^ogāmavajjitam; B^e ns o^ogāmādivajjita. ^j Bm puliṅkokilā. ^k Bm purisatthānam.

purisavācakattā sattavācakattā ca; "devatā, vaṭṭakā, godhā" ti ca vutte itthi-purise samadhigacchanti *devatādisaddānaṃ* itthiliṅgabhāvena pum-itthivācakattā; "siho, vyaggho" ti ca vutte purisaṃ samadhigacchanti, "sihā, vyagghā" ti ca vutte itthi-purise samadhigacchanti, "sihā" vā "sihiyo" vā "vyagghā" ⁵ vā "vyagghiyo" vā ti ca vutte viṣuṃ viṣuṃ itthi-purise samadhigacchanti ti.

824 Gaṇane dasassa dvi-ti-catu-paṇca-cha-satt'-aṭṭha^a-navakānaṃ vi-ti-cattāra-paṇṇā-cha-sattāsa-navā yosu, yonañ c' isam āsaṃ tṭhi ri tīt' uti^b. Gaṇane *dasassa* dvika-tika-catu(k)ka-paṇcaka-chakka-sat-taka-aṭṭhaka-navakānaṃ sarūpānaṃ katekasesānaṃ yathāsaṃkhyāṃ *vi ti cattāra paṇṇā cha satta asa nava* icc ādesā honti yosu, yonañ ca *isam*^c *āsaṃ tṭhi ri ti tī uti* icc ādesā honti: *viṣaṃ timsaṃ cattāliṣaṃ paññāsaṃ chaṭṭhi*^d *sattari sattati*^e *asiti navuti*. Gaṇane ti kiṃ: *dasadasakā purisā*. Iminā pana lakkha-¹⁰ ṇena *viṣaṃ* icc ādini bahuvacanantāni bhavanti aliṅgabhedāni ca. 825 *atha viṣatyādini*^f *navutipariyantān' ekavacanantān' itthiliṅgāni*. Aparam pi saddagatiṃ^g passatha: *viṣa viṣati*^h icc ādini *navuti*-*pariyantāni* padāni *ekavacanantāni* itthiliṅgāni ti gahetabbāni. Kathaṃ pana *viṣa-viṣati*ādinaṃⁱ *ekavacanantatā* itthiliṅgatā ca ²⁰ *ñāyati* ti: payogato avisadākāravohārabhāvato ca *ñāyati*^j; *viṣa*^k *bhikkhū tīṭṭhanti*, *viṣaṃ bhikkhū passati*, (*viṣāya bhikkhūhi kataṃ kammaṃ*)^m, *puriso viṣāya bhikkhūnaṃ deli*, *viṣāya bhikkhūhi nissajjaṃ*, *viṣāya bhikkhūnaṃ santakaṃ*, *viṣāya*ⁿ *bhikkhusu patitṭhi-taṃ*, *evaṃ*^p *viṣati* (*viṣatiṃ*)^q *viṣatiyā viṣatiyaṃ*^r; *timsati*^s, ²⁵ *timsaṃ*, *timsāya*^t *timsāyaṃ*; *cattāliṣa*^u *cattāliṣaṃ*, *cattāliṣāya*, *cattāliṣāyaṃ*; *paññāsa*, *paññāsaṃ*, *paññāsāya*, *paññāsāyaṃ*; *saṭṭhi*, *saṭṭhiṃ*, *saṭṭhiyā*, *saṭṭhiyaṃ*; *sattati*, *sattatiṃ*, *sattatiyā*, *sattatiyaṃ*; *asiti*, *asitiṃ*, *asitiyā*^v, *asitiyaṃ*; *navuti*, *navutiṃ*, *navutiyaṃ*, *navutiyaṃ*, *pāliyaṃ* hi ³⁰ *viṣam*^w pi *jātiyo timsam pi jātiyo* ti

|| § 824 Kc 391 ||. || § 825 Sd 298 ⁸⁻¹⁶ ||. ¹ D I 81¹² Vin III 4²³ It 99³ Pp 60⁶.

^a Bm -aṭṭhā-. ^b CeBm tṭhi ri ti tu ti. ^c (Bm *ad.* ddha). ^d Bm *om.* ^e *vide* 799²⁸ etc. ^f ita Bm; C^ens *viṣa timsa* icc ādini; B^e *viṣatimsatyādini*. ^g (Bm *ogatam*). ^h Ce *viṣa timsa* (*vide* 799²⁸). ⁱ Bm < *viṣa-tiṣati*ādinaṃ; C^e *viṣa-timsa*ādinaṃ. ^j Bm *ad.* *cattāliṣāya cattāliṣāyaṃ*. ^k B^ens *viṣaṃ*; Bm < *viṣati*. ^m CeBm *om.* ⁿ C^ens *viṣāyaṃ*. ^p (Bm *ad.* *viṣa*). ^q Bm *om.* ^r B^ems *viṣāyaṃ*. ^s Ce *timsa*. ^t Bm^{ns} *osam*. ^v D Vin: *viṣatiṃ* (B^ens *k. l.* *viṣati*).

āgataṭṭhāne *viṣaṃ tiṃsaṃ* icc ādini dutiyekavacananantāni ti gahetabbāni.

826 Catūpapadassa tulopo, ¹uttarapadādicassa cu co kvaci. Catūpapadassa gaṇane pariyāpannassa tulopo hoti, uttarapadādicassa 5 cakārassa cu-coādesā honti kvaci: catūhi adhikā dasa *cuddasa* * *coddasa* * *catuddasa*. [C^e 698¹]

827 Cattālisāy' ādivaṇṇassa ca. *Cattālisasaddassa* gaṇane pariyāpannassa ādivaṇṇassa lopo hoti kvaci cu-coādesā ca honti: *tāli-* 10 *saṃ* * *cattāliṣaṃ* * *cuttāliṣaṃ*^a * *cottāliṣaṃ*.

828 Caturāsitiyā tulopo, cassa cu, rassa lo dvittaṇ ca. *Caturāsiti-* 15 *saddassa* gaṇane pariyāpannassa tulopo hoti, *cakārassa cu* hoti, *rassa lo*^b hoti, dvittaṇ ca, kvaci: ²"cullāsiti saḥassāni; ³caturāsiti saḥassāni".

829 Dvāsaṭṭhiyā salopo, attam ā. *Dvāsaṭṭhisaddassa* kvaci sa- 15 *kāralopo* hoti, *ākāro* pana attam āpajjati: ⁴"dvatṭhi paṭipadā" * *dvāsaṭṭhi manussā*.

830 || Matantare ⁵ya-d-anupapannā nipātanaṃ sijjhanti. Garuṇaṃ matantare ye saddā aniddiṭṭhalakkhaṇā akkhara-pada-vyañjana- 20 nato itthi-puma-napumsakaliṅgato nāmūpasagga-nipātato^c avyayībhāvādisamāsa-taddhitato gaṇana^d-saṃkhyā-kāla-kāraka-payoga-saññāto sandhi-pakati-vuddhi^e-lopāgama-vikāra-viparītato vibhattivibhājanato^f, te ⁶nipātanaṃ sijjhanti ti veditabbaṃ.

| Akkharato padato ca amhehi vyañjanādito 25 saddānaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ heṭṭhā tattha tattha vibhāvitam; 3 idāni pi^g vibhāvissaṃ vibhāvinam hitāvahaṃ sādaro ādaraṃ isaṃ akatvāna nipātane. 4

Tathā hi heṭṭhā amhehi yesaṃ kesañci saddānaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ 7 "saralopo ya-ma-na-rādisū" ti ādinayena akkharādito niddiṭṭhaṃ 8 "khatyā, padmāni" ti ādini ca udāharaṇāni dassitāni; idāni pi 30 imasmim^h Bhagavato pāvacane nānānipuṇanayavicitresu padesu sotūnaṃ nikkamkhabhāvatthaṃ atthaggahaṇe ca paramako-

[§ 826 Kc 392 ||. ¹ = dasa hū so nok pud eñ¹ ani² ca kui, ns. | § 827 Kev 392 ("api-") ||. ² Nidd I 42¹⁸ etc. ³ Nidda ad loc. | § 829 vide n. 4 ||. ⁴ (633⁹). | § 830 Kc 393 ||. ⁵ ns: yaṃ | ye sadda | akrañ sadda tui¹ sañ ||. ⁶ = sut si³ ma pra payog nhuik kya tat so I mahāvisaya-sut phrañ¹, ns. ⁷ § 69. ⁸ (621⁶⁻⁷).

^a Bm om. ^b (Bem lopo). ^c Ce nāmōpa^o. ^d ita Ce Bem^{ns}. ^e Bm -buddhi-. ^f Bm vibhattivibhājanato. ^g Bm idāniṃ naṃ pi. ^h Ce Be ad. pi.

sallajananattham nipātane ādaram īsakam akatvā vividhāni lakkhaṇāni dassessāma. Yasmā pan' ettha ¹pajjunnagatikāni pi lakkhaṇāni dissanti, tasmā "punaruttidoso atthi" ti na vattabham.

831 Anekatthe dvādito ko. Satassa dvikam *dvīsatam*, satassa ti-⁵ kam *tīsatam*, satassa catukkam^a *catūsatam*, satassa pañcakam *pañcasatam*, satassa chakkam *chasatam*, satassa sattakam *sattasatam*, satassa aṭṭhakam *aṭṭhasatam*, satassa navakam *navasatam*; satassa dasakam *dasasatam* sahaṣsam hoti.

832 Dasadasakam satam, dasakanam satam^b sahaṣsam yomhi. Gaṇane ¹⁰ pariyāpannassa dasadasakassa *satam* hoti, dasasatakassa ca *sahaṣsam* hoti yomhi: *satam, sahaṣsam*. [C^e 699¹]

833 Yāva taduttari(m) dasaḡuṇitam^c, abbudato vā visatiguṇam. Yāva tāsam saṃkhyānam *dasādinam asaṃkhyeyyapariyantānam* dasa-
ḡuṇitam^c kātabbam, atha vā pana pālinayena *abbudapariyosāne* ¹⁵ *visatiguṇam* katvā *nirabbudādikā* saṃkhyā yāva *asaṃkhyeyyā* veditabbā, katham: dasassa gaṇanassa dasaḡuṇitam katvā *satam* hoti, satassa dasaḡuṇitam katvā *sahaṣsam* hoti, sahaṣsassa dasa-
ḡuṇitam katvā *dasasahaṣsam* hoti, dasasahaṣsassa dasaḡuṇitam katvā *satasahaṣsam* hoti · tam^d *lakkhan* ti vuccati, sata-sahaṣsassa ²⁰ dasaḡuṇitam katvā *dasasatasahaṣsam* hoti, dasasatasahaṣsassa dasaḡuṇitam katvā *koṭi* hoti · sata-sahaṣsānam satam koṭi nāmā ti attho, koṭisatasahaṣsānam satam *pakoṭi*, pakoṭisatasahaṣsānam satam *koṭipakoṭi*, koṭipakoṭisatasahaṣsānam satam *nahutam*, na-
hutasatasahaṣsānam satam *ninnahutam^b*, [C^e 699^{1b}] *ninnahuta-* ²⁵ *satasahaṣsānam^b* satam *akkhobhani^c*, tathā *bindu, abbudam, nirabbudam, ahaḡam, ababaḡam, aḡaḡam, sogandhikam, uppalam, kumudam, padumam, puṇḡarikaḡam, kathānam, mahākathānam, asaṃkhyeyyan* ti. Idan tu ācariyānam matam gahetvā vuttam, sāsane pana ²"catunahutādhikadviyojanasatasahaṣsabahalā ayam mahāpathavi" ti vacanato ³"duve sata-sahaṣsāni cattāri nahutāni ca" ti vacanato ca dasasahaṣsam *nahutan* ti pi vuccati, tasmā

ekam, dasa, satañ c'eva sahaṣsam, nahutam pi ca,
lakkham tathā dasasatam sahaṣsañ ca, tato param ⁵

¹ cf. 626^b etc. || § 831 Kc 394 ||. || § 832 Kc 395 ||. || § 833 Kc 396 + Pj II 476²⁰ etc. (*infra* 802²³) ||. ² *** cf. Sv ad D II 107²². ³ (306¹⁴).

^a B^m catukkam (*vide* 799¹⁰). ^b B^m om. ^c (B^m oḡuṇam tam). ^d B^m kam (*leg.* yam?). ^e ns akkhobhani; C^e akkhobhiṇi.

koṭi ppakoṭi icc ādi kamato niddise vidū —

nahutaṃ pañcamaṃ evaṃ hot' ekādasamaṃ pi ca. 6

Aparo nayo: ekaṃ dasa[m] satam sahasam dasasahasam sata-
sahasam dasasatasahasam koṭi pakoṭi koṭipakoṭi nahutaṃ
5 ninnahutaṃ akkhobhani^a ti evaṃ ekato paṭṭhāya gaṇiyamānā
akkhobhani^a terasamaṃ ṭhānaṃ hutvā tiṭṭhati. [C^e 699³⁰]

Nava nāgasahasāni, nāge nāge satam rathā,
rathe rathe satam assā, asse asse satam narā, 7

nare nare satam kaññā, ekekissam sat' itthiyo
10 esā akkhobhani^a nāma ¹pubbācariyehi bhāsita ti 8
iminā pana vacanena cuddasamaṃ ṭhānaṃ hutvā tiṭṭhati ti
veditabbo^b.

²Akkhobhani^a ca bindu ca abbudaṇ ca nirabbudaṃ
ahamaṃ ababaṇ c'eva aṭaṭaṇ ca sugandhikaṃ 9

15 uppalaṃ kumudaṇ c'eva padumaṃ puṇḍarikaṃ^c tathā
kathānaṃ mahākathānaṃ asaṃkhyeyyan ti bhāsita^d 10

kamo Kaccāyane eso, pāliyā so virujjhati,
pāliyan tu kamo evaṃ veditabbo: nirabbudā^e [C^e 700¹] 11

ababaṃ aṭaṭaṃ ahamaṃ kumudaṇ ca sugandhikaṃ
20 uppalaṃ puṇḍarikaṇ ca padumaṃ ti jino bravi; 12

tathā hi Brahmasaṃyutte Bhagavatā ³"seyyathā pi bhikkhave^f
visati Abbudā nirayā evaṃ eko Nirabbudo nirayo" ti ādinā

visati abbudāni ekaṃ nirabbudaṃ vuttaṃ, tathā visati nirabbu-
dāni ekaṃ ababaṃ, visati ababāni ekaṃ aṭaṭaṃ, visati aṭaṭāni

25 ekaṃ ahamaṃ, visati ahahāni ekaṃ kumudaṃ, visati kumudāni
ekaṃ sogandhikaṃ, visati sogandhikāni ekaṃ uppalaṃ, visati

uppalaṇi ekaṃ puṇḍarikaṃ, visati puṇḍarikāni ekaṃ padumaṃ
ti, aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pi pāliyā avirodhena attho gahito, kathaṃ:

⁴"vassagaṇanā pi pan' ettha evaṃ veditabbā, yath' eva hi sa-
30 taṃ satahasasāni koṭi hoti, evaṃ satam satahasasakoṭiyo

pakoṭi nāma hoti, satam satahasasapakotiyo koṭipakoṭi nāma,
satam satahasasakoṭipakoṭiyo nahutaṃ, satam satahasasana-

hutaṇi ninnahutaṃ, satam satahasasaninnahutaṇi [C^e 700¹⁵] ekaṃ
abbudaṃ, tato visatiguṇaṃ nirabbudaṃ, esa nayo sabbatthā pi"^g,

¹ ***; cf. Mhv^t ad Mhv 25: 103^c. ² : Kev 397. ³ S I 152^e = Sn² p. 126¹². ⁴ Spk I 219¹⁻⁷ = Pj II 476³⁰—477⁶.

^a ns akkhobhani; C^e akkhohiṇi. ^b ita CeBemns. ^c Ce puṇḍarikaṃ padumaṃ (= Kev) h. l. et 801²⁸, cf. 802²⁷. ^d ita CeBem; ns oṭā. ^e ns: nirab-
budā | mha ||. ^f ns bhikkhu (= S Sn). ^g Spk Pj om. pi.

tenāvocumha: ¹"pālinayena pana abbudapariyosāne visatiguṇaṃ katvā nirabbuddādikā" . . . yāva asaṃkhyeyyā veditabbā" ti. Ettha pālinayo yeva sārato paccetabbo · sabbaññubuddhassa aññātaduññātādibhāvābhāvato. — Ettha saṃkhyā-gaṇanānaṃ nānattaṃ evaṃ veditabbaṃ: ²"muddā gaṇanā saṃkhyānaṃ" ti pāli-⁵ padesesu hi muddā ti aṅgulipabbesu^b saññaṃ ṭhapetvā katā hatthamuddā muddā nāma gaṇanā, 'imasmiṃ saḥassan' ti ādinā saññaṃ katvā gaṇanā ti attho; gaṇanā ti ³acchinnagaṇanā^c 'ekaṃ, dve' ti ādinā navantavidhinā nirantragaṇanā ti attho; saṃkhyānaṃ ti piṇḍagaṇanā, ⁴saṃkalana-paṭuppannādinā^d piṇ-¹⁰ ḍetvā^e gaṇanā ti attho, yāya hi khettaṃ oloketvā 'idha ettakā vihi bhavissanti', rukkhaṃ oloketvā 'idha ettakāni phalāni bhavissanti', ākāsaṃ oloketvā 'ime ākāse sakuṇā ettakā nāma bhavissanti' ti jānanti ti.

834 Navataṃ no lopam. *Navāravantānaṃ tesam paccayānaṃ* ¹⁵*no* lopam āpajjati: ⁵*Gotamo*, ⁵*Vāseḷḷho*, ⁶*Venaleyyo* icc ādi.

835 Hīlanānukampa-khuddaka-kucchita-sakatthesu ko. Tattha hīlanatthe: ⁷*muṇḍako samaṇako*, ⁸*itthikā* icc ādi; anukampatthe: ⁹*puttako*, *kumārako* icc ādi; khuddakatthe: *gāmako*, ¹⁰*rathako*, ¹⁰*dhanukaṃ*, ¹¹*naṅgalakaṃ* icc ādi; kucchitatthe: ¹²*uddhumātakaṃ* ²⁰¹²*vinīlakaṃ* icc ādi; sakatthe: *hināko*, *potako* icc ādi. [C^e 701¹]

836 Ekādito vibhāge dhā. Ekena vibhāgena *ekadhā*, dvīhi vibhāgehi *dvidhā*, evaṃ *dvedhā* · *duvidhā*¹, tīhi vibhāgehi *tidhā* · *tedhā* vā, evaṃ *catudhā*² *pañcadhā* icc ādi ca *katidhā bahudhā* ti ca.

837 Eka-dvīhi jḡho. *Eka-dvīhi jḡhapaccayo* hoti vibhāgatthe: *eka-*²⁵*dhā* karoti *ekajḡhaṃ*, ¹³*ekato* karoti ti attho; *dvidhā* karoti *dvijḡhaṃ*^h, na *dvidhā* vacanam etesan ti ¹⁴"advijḡhavaacanāⁱ buddhā".

¹ (801¹⁵). ² D I 11¹⁰ (Ud 31³²) cf. Vin IV 7³. ³ ns: acchindagaṇanā | ma prat re tvak khrañ³ ||. ⁴ = ta poñ² tañ³ re tvak khrañ³ acu kui phrac ce khrañ³ ca sa phrañ¹, ns. || § 834 Kc 398 ||. ⁵ § 752 (ṇ-a). ⁶ § 755 (ṇ-eyya). || § 835 vide nn. 7—10 (Pāṇ V 3: 74, 76, 85, V 4: 28 sqq) ||. ⁷ Sv I 254²⁰⁻²² (hīlento, cf. Pj II 402⁵⁻⁸). ⁸ Sp I 210²¹ (hīlento). ⁹ Thīa 269²⁶⁻²⁷ (anukampento). ¹⁰ Sv I 86¹²⁻¹⁴ (khuddaka-). ¹¹ (cf. Sv I 86⁶⁻⁷). ¹² Vm 178⁸⁻¹¹ (kucchitaṃ) et 178¹³⁻¹⁴ (id.). || § 836 Kc 399 ||. || § 837 Rūp 404 C^e 169²³ ||. ¹³ Ps E^c II 377¹¹. ¹⁴ Bv 2: 110^a.

^a C^e suppl. saṃkhyā. ^b Bm aṅgulap^o. ^c ita C^e Bm; B^{ens} acchinda^o (3: acchidda^o?). ^d C^e B^{ens} -paṭuppannādinā; leg. paṭuppannādinā, vide Sv. ^e C^e Bm piṇḍitvā. ^f : Rūp C^e 169²⁰: dudhā (Sacc 114^b). ^g Rūp: catudhā (cf. Rūp C^e 279⁵ [epilog. str. 3^a]: tedhā sandhim catudhā padam api catudhā. . .). ^h leg. dvejjhaṃ (Rūp). ⁱ leg. advejjhavaacanā (Bv Bva).

838 Ākara-pakāra-vibhāga-kevalatatiyatthesu so. Ākāratthe pakāratthe vibhāgatthe tehi ākāradīhi vajjite^a asammisse tatiyatthe ca so iti paccayo hoti. Tesu ākāratthe; ¹sabbākārena *sabbaso* icc ādi, pakāratthe: ²bahūhi pakārehi *bahuso* icc ādi, vibhāgatthe: ³suttavibhāgena *suttaso* icc ādi, kevalatatiyatthe: upāyena *upāyaso*, ⁴hetunā *hetuso*, ⁵taṃkhaṇen' eva *thānaso*, ⁶ñāyena^b *yoniso* icc ādi.

839 Lahuto sakatthe^c sa. ⁷"Yāni tāni vajjāni appamattakāni oramattakāni lahusāni lahusammatāni"; ettha ca ⁸lahūni eva ¹⁰*lahusāni*, *lahukāni* ti attho; ⁹"lomasāni brahāni cā" ti ettha pana lomā senti uppajjanti etthā ti *loma-sāni* ti attho gahetabbo. 840 Dvito *lhako bhāve*^d. Bhāvatthe^d *dvīsaddato lhakapaccayo* hoti: ¹⁰dvebhāvo^d *dvelhakam*, *dvelhakajāto*.

841 Paccayato pi paccayo. Paccayato pi paccayo hoti ti vedi-
15 tabbam.

842 Niyāto yusmā^e *niyo*^e. Nipubbāya yādhatuyā yo *yupaccayo* pubbe^f paro, tato *niyapaccayo* hoti: *niyāti* ti *niyāniyo*^g, so eva *nikāragatassa ikārassa rassattam yakārassa* ca dvittam katvā *dutiya* pana *yakārassa kakāram* katvā *niyyāniko* ti bhavati, ²⁰tathā hi Abhidhammaṭṭikāyaṃ ¹¹"(niyāti ti)^e *niyāniyan*^h ti vattabbe *ikārassa rassattam yakārassa* ca *kakāram* katvā *niyyānikan* ti vuttan" ti vatvā "niyātiⁱ etenā ti vā^j *niyānam*ⁱ, *niyānam*ⁱ eva *niyyānikam venayiko* viya, ettha 'neyyānikan' ti vattabbe *ikārassa ekārattam akatvā vuttan*" ti vuttam. [C^e 702¹]
25 843 Tavato tassēdam icc atthe iyo, tassaro c' u. Tassa idaṃ icc etasmim atthe *tavasaddato iyapaccayo* hoti, *lakārassa saro* ca *ukāro* hoti: tava idaṃ santakan ti *luviyaṃ*. Imassa pana at-

[§ 838 Kev 399 ("ca") + Rūp C^e 169³⁴ ||. ¹ Vm 328²⁵. ² ***. ³ Mp (Sc III 84³¹) *ad* A III 237³². ⁴ cf. Mp *ad* A III 417³⁴. ⁵ Pva 19³ 170³⁵. ⁶ ***. ⁷ Vibh 247³⁷. ⁸ (Vibha 342³⁸). ⁹ J II 261³⁷. || § 840 *vide* n. 10 ||. ¹⁰ Ps *ad* M II 243³⁹: *dvelhakajāta* ti *dvebhāgajāta*; Sv *ad* D III 117⁴⁰ (cf. vibhāge dha, Kc 399 *supra* 803³⁷); *alīter* As 259⁴⁰ = Nidda *ad* Nidd I 414⁴¹ || § 842 *vide* n. 11 ||. ¹¹ mṭ *ad* As 214⁴². || § 842 *vide* 805 n. 1 ||.

^a (Bm vijjijjhite). ^b C^e ñāyena. ^c Bm sakattho. ^d : bhāg^o et dvebhāgo? *vide* n. 10. ^e Bm om. ^f Bm puroppa > paroppa. ^g (Bm niyāniko); B^e niyyāti ti niyāniyo. ^h B^e niyyāti ti niyāniyam; mṭ: niyyāti ti niyyāniyan. ⁱ ita C^e Bm; B^e ns niyyā^o (= mṭ). ^j mṭ om.

thassa Jayaddisajātake^a 1"na kammunā vā^b vacasā ca^c tāta aparādh' ito 'haṃ tuviyaṃ sarāmi" ti gāthā sādhiḱā; tattha aparādh' ito ti aparādhā ito ti chedo, tuviyaṃ ti tava eso ti 2"tuviyo, taṃ tuviyaṃ · aparādhā ti iminā tulyādhikaraṇaṃ, tenāhu^d aṭṭhakathāyaṃ: 3"tuviyaṃ ti tava santakan" ti, 'tava 5 santakan' ti ca iminā *tuviyasaddassa* taddhitantattaṃ vibhāveti · 4"sūkarassa idaṃ maṃsan" ti vacanena *sokaraṃ* ti padassa taddhitantattaṃ viya; yathā hi "sokaraṃ maṃsan" ti vutte 'sūkaramaṃsan' ti attho bhavati, evaṃ eva^e "tuviyo aparādhō" ti vutte 'tava aparādhō' ti attho bhavati. Tatrāyaṃ piṇḍattho: 10 5"tāta ahaṃ ito pubbe^f tava kammato vā vacito^g vā kiñci mama appiyaṃ aparādhā na sarāmi" ti.

844 Sabbanāmehi thā-tatthā^h pakāravacane. 6"so pakāro *tathā* · taṃ pakāraṃ *tathā* · tena pakārena *tathā*, evaṃ *yathā*, *sabbathā*, *aññathā*, *īlarathā*, *ubhayathā*; tena pakārena *talatthā*, evaṃ 15 *yatalthā* *aññatalthā*. Keci pana garū 7"so viya pakāro *talatthā*" ti ādikaṃ nibbacanam icchanti, sabbam etaṃ manasikātabbaṃ. *Tatthāpaccayo* pāvacane appasiddho, *taṃyugapaccayo*ⁱ pasiddho, taṃ yathā: tathābhāvo *tathattaṃ*, evaṃ *aññathattaṃ* icc ādi; ettha ca 8"ṭhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati; 9"tathattāya paṭi- 20 pajjati" ti ca ādini nidassanāni bhavanti, tattha tathattāyā ti 10"tathābhāvāyā ti attho.

845 Kim-imehi thaṃ. *Kim ima* icc etehi *thaṃpaccayo* hoti pakāravacanatthe: 11"ko pakāro *kathaṃ* · kaṃ pakāraṃ *kathaṃ* · kena pakārena *kathaṃ*, ettha ca 12"kaṃ jānemu taṃ mayan" 25 ti nidassanaṃ; ayaṃ pakāro *itthaṃ* · imaṃ pakāraṃ *itthaṃ* — ettha ca 13"imaṃ pakāraṃ bhūto patto āpanno ti itthambhūto" ti nibbacanaṃ nidassanaṃ — · iminā pakārena *itthaṃ*, ettha ca 14"itthaṃ sudaṃ āyasmā Puḷinathūpiyo thero imā gāthāyo abhāsithā" ti nidassanaṃ. 15"itthaṃnāmo; 16"itthaṃnāmassa 30

¹ J V 26¹⁹⁻²⁰. ² (: ^atuviya, cf. svīya.). ³ Ja V 26²². ⁴ Kev 354 (Senart 190²¹). ⁵ Ja V 26²⁴⁻²⁵. || § 844 Kc 400 + Kev ("tu") ||. ⁶ (cf. 805²¹). ⁷ Kev 400 (Senart 213¹⁻²). ⁸ A I 152⁸. ⁹ cf. D I 175²⁰. ¹⁰ Sv ad loc. || § 845 = Kc 401 ||. ¹¹ (675²²—676⁴). ¹² (675²²). ¹³ (vide 553²). ¹⁴ (686²⁸—687¹). ¹⁵ Vin I 94²². ¹⁶ Vin IV 136⁹.

^a B^{em}ns Jayadisajo. ^b ita C^eB^{em}ns et J. ^c ita B^{em}ns; cf. J v. l.; C^e va. ^d ns āha (cf. vibhāveti 805⁶). ^e B^{em}ns evaṃ evaṃ. ^f ita C^eB^{em}ns; Ja om. ^g Ja: vacanato. ^h ita C^eB^{em}ns; Kev Rūp ubique -thattā. ⁱ B^{em}ns ttayuga-

- bhikkhuno" ti ādisu pana 'Tisso ti vā Phusso ti vā evaṃ nāmaṃ etassā ti itthaṃnāmo' ti *evaṃsaddassa itthaṃnādeso* daṭṭhabbo. || Nanu ca bho *evaṃsaddo* avyayapadaṃ, kathaṃ so *itthaṃ* iti ādesaṃ arahatī ti. | Arahati yeva^a · avyayabhūtā-
 5 nam¹ *adhiādinaṃ ajjhādesādiddassanato*, tesaṃ ca avyayabhāvo līṅga-vacanehi aññathattābhāvo, nādesavasena: [C^e 703¹]
846 *evass' itthaṃ nāme. Evaṃsaddassa itthaṃnādeso* hoti *nāma-*
sadde pare: *itthaṃnāmo bhikkhu. Nāme* ti kiṃ: ²*evaṃgotto.*
847 *Asaññogantānaṃ sarānaṃ saṇe vuddhi. Asaññogantānaṃ sarā-*
 10 *naṃ vuddhi* hoti *saṇakārappaccaye* pare: *abhidhammaṃ adhite*
³*ābhidhammiko*, Vinatāya apaccam⁴ *Venateyyo* icc ādi. *Asaññogantānaṃ* ti kiṃ: ⁵*Bhaggavo.*
848 *Mā viākaraṇādisu y-ūnam, āgamo thāne. Viākaraṇa-(su)aggā-*
disaddānaṃ^b *īkār'-ūkārānaṃ mā vuddhi* hoti^c, tatr' eva vuddhi-
 15 *āgamo* hoti ca thāne, ettha ca *ekār'-okārā vuddhiāgamo: vey-*
yākaraṇiko, sovaggiko icc ādi.
849 *Nipaccate*^d. *Nipaccate*^d icc etaṃ *adhikāratthaṃ* veditabbaṃ:
850 *vyākaraṇassa saṇe vi-ākaraṇā*^e ti. *Saṇakārappaccaye* pare
vyākaraṇassa saddassa vi-ākaraṇa iti *vyāsarūpaṃ nipaccate*^d:
 20 *vyākaraṇaṃ jānāti* ti ⁶*veyyākaraṇo*, evaṃ *veyyākaraṇiko.*
851 *saggassa su-aggā* ti. *Saggasaddassa*^f *saṇe paccaye su-aggā*
 iti *vyāsarūpaṃ nipaccate*^d: ⁷*rūpādihi pañcahi kāmagaṇehi* suṭṭhu
aggo ti saggo, sagge *vipākadāyakattā saggassa hitan* ti *sovag-*
gikaṃ · *dānaṃ.*
 25 **852** *nyāyassa ni-āyā* ti. *Nyāyasaddassa saṇe paccaye* pare *ni-āyā*
 iti *vyāsarūpaṃ nipaccate*^d: *nyāyaṃ adhite neyyāyiko.*
853 *vyāvaccchassa vi-āvaccchā* ti. *Vyāvaccchassa saddassa saṇe*
paccaye^g *vi-āvaccchā* iti *vyāsarūpaṃ nipaccate*^d: ⁸*Vyāvaccchassa*
putto Veyyāvaccho.
 30 **854** *dvārasa du-arā* ti. *Dvārasaddassa saṇe paccaye du-ara* iti
vyāsarūpaṃ nipaccate^d: *dve kavāṭā* ⁹*aranti* *gacchanti etthā* ti
¹ (627¹²). || § 846 686²⁰⁻²⁸, 803²⁰—806⁹, 765²⁴ ||. ² (765²⁸). || § 847 Kc 402 ||.
³ § 764. ⁴ § 755. ⁵ § 757. || § 848 Kc 403 ||. ⁶ Sv I 247²¹⁻²². ⁷ Sv I 158¹⁻³. ⁸ *ita-*
iam Kev (Senart 215⁷). ⁹ (V757); ns: dakkhiṇamhi duvāramhi [Ap 240¹⁸] ... lā so
 kroṇ¹ "apāpuraṇaṃ ca thakanaṃ cā ti dve vārā asmiṃ ti dvāraṃ | pavisa-nikkha-
 me dve jāne dve kiccāni vā vāro nisedho etthā ti dvāraṃ" ... hū rve¹ laṇ² pru ||.
^a (ns arahat' eva). ^b Ce (conī) -suaggādi^o; ns -saggādi^o; Bem -aggādi^o.
 (cf. n. f.). ^c *ita* CeBemns. ^d CeBemns nippajjo (= prī³ eñ¹), vide 110 n. a.
 et 648 n. a. ^e Bm oṇa. ^f Bm aggas^o. ^g Ce ad. pare.

dvāraṃ, atha vā pavisanañ ca nikkhamanañ cā ti dve kiccāni aranti etthā ti dvāraṃ, ¹dvāre niyutto *dovāriko*. [C^e 704¹]

855 vyagghassa vi-agghā ti. Taccammavācino *vyagghasaddassa saṃe* paccaye ²*vi-aggha* iti vyāsarūpaṃ nipaccate^a: vyagghassa idaṃ camman ti vyagghaṃ, vyagghena parivāritā rathā *vey-* ³*gagghā*, ⁴vyagghacamma-parivāritā ti attho, tathā hi pālī dissati: ⁵"kadā su^b ⁶maṃ assarathā sannaddhā ussitaddhajā dipā atho pi veyyagghā sabbālaṃkārabhūsitā yantaṃ maṃ nānuyissanti taṃ kudā su^c bhavissati" ti.

856 Aññesam aññāni pi. Ito aññesaṃ saddānaṃ aññāni pi vyā- ¹⁰ sarūpāni nipaccante^a:

857 is'-usabhādisu y-ūnam āttaṃ, ri ṭhāne. *Isi usabha* icc ādi-saddānaṃ *i u* icc etesaṃ āttaṃ hoti *rikārāgamo* ca ṭhāne hoti *saṃe* paccaye: isino bhāvo *ārisyaṃ*^d, iṇassa bhāvo *ānyaṃ*, ⁶usabhassa idaṃ ṭhānaṃ ti *āsabhaṃ*, — ujuṇo bhāvo *ājjavaṃ* ti ca, ¹⁵idaṃ ⁷akkharacintakānaṃ rucivasena vuttaṃ, sogatamatavasena pana 'ujuṇo bhāvo *ājjava*' ti *ākāro* rassattam āpajjati so ca saddapullīṅgattaṃ^e yebhuyyena. ⁸"gāravo ca nivāto cā" ti ettha *gāravasaddo* viya, tathā hi ⁹"ājjava ca maddavo cā" ti pālī dissati, appakavasena pana ¹⁰*ājjavaṃ* ¹⁰*gāravaṃ* ¹¹*madda-* ²⁰*van* ti yattha katthaci dissati.

858 Ādi-majjh'-uttarasarānaṃ kvaci digha-rassattam. Tattha ādidigho tāva: *pākāro*, *nivāro*¹, *pāsādo* icc ādi, majjhedigho: mahākaraṇāya ¹¹niyutto ākaro vā *mahākāraṇiko*, *Āṅgamāgadhiko* icc ādi; uttaradigho: *Añjanāgiri*, *Koḷārāvaṇaṃ*², ¹²"tālāvatthukatā" icc ²⁵

¹ (786²²). ² (689²⁶). ³ (Ja VI 52⁴; *supra* 625⁶). ⁴ J VI 50⁵ (+ 49²², 18).

⁵ maṃ ... maṃ, cf. Ap 41⁵⁻⁶ Bv 3: 9a-d; ahaṃ ... ahaṃ, J VI 181²⁵⁻²⁶; taṃ ... taṃ; ns: "iithaṃ su 'maṃ āyasmā Subhūtitthero gātham abhāsītha" (Th p. 1¹²) nhuik *"sammaṃ ti su imaṃ, sandhivasena ikāralopo, su ti ca nipātamatam, imaṃ gātham ti yojanā"* [Tha C^e 28²² *cod. Birm.*] bhvañ¹ eñ¹ sui¹ 'kadā su maṃ' nhuik 'su imaṃ' khvai¹ su kñ³ nipāt mhya | imaṃ | Idisaṃ yojanā ||. || § 857 Kc 404 ||. ⁶ Ps E^c II 26³². ⁷ Kev 404 (C^e 334³⁰; Senart 216³). ⁸ (255³⁰). ⁹ Dhs p. 7²⁹ (*supra* 255³⁰). ¹⁰ (255²¹ = Ap 438¹¹). || § 858 Kc 405 ||. ¹¹ Vjb (B^e I 7²⁹) *ad* Sp I 1¹. ¹² Vin III 3¹⁸ (Sp I 132²⁹—133⁶).

^a CeBemns nippajjo (*vide* 806 n. d). ^b C^e ssu. ^c C^e kudassu. ^d C^e ārisaṃ. ^e ita C^eBemns (so ca | thui *ājjava* saddā sañ lañ² || yebhuyyena | phrañ¹ || saddapullīṅgattaṃ | saddā pullin eñ¹ aphrac tañ³ ||). ^f ita B^ens (Kev); C^eBm nivāso. ^g ita C^e (= Kev, Kās VI 3: 117); B^em Koḷārānaṃ; ns *om*.

ādi, ayaṃ sabhāvadighatā nāma; ¹"gandhabbānaṃ ādhipati;
²darito pabbatāto vā; ³paḷinā Jambudīpāto haṃsarājā va^a
 ambare" ayaṃ chandadighatā nāma. || Nanu ca bho ²"pabbatāto vā" ti avatvā 'pabbatamhā' ti vattuṃ vaṭṭati, ³"Jambudī-
 5 pāto" ti avatvā 'Jambudīpamhā' ti ca vattuṃ vaṭṭati, kasmā
 pana sabbaññunā Bhagavatā ca taṃsāvakehi ca evaṃ na vuttan
 ti. | Na codetabbam^b etaṃ ' paññācakkhunā gāthāvisaye pacura-
 janena edisaṃ vohārabhedam vattuṃ asakkuṇeyyattā, lokavohā-
 resu hi ativiya kusalo satthā tadanugā ca sāvakā; tasmā yaṃ
 10 tehi vuttaṃ, taṃ tath' eva sallakkhetabbam [C^c 705¹] hoti ti.
 || Nanu ca bho ²"darito pabbatāto vā" ti idaṃ bodhisattena
 vuttaṃ, na Bhagavatā ti. | Tan na; attho hi bodhisattena vutto,
 taṃ pana gahetvā buddhabhūtena Bhagavatā attho ca pālī ca
 vuttā, tathā hi Bhagavatā Jātakesu sunakha-sigālādihi^c vuttaṃ
 15 vacanattam gahetvā gātham bandhitvā ⁴"sunakho gātham
 āhā" ti ādinā desanā katā, na hi sunakha-sigālādinam^c gāthā-
 bandhane samatthata atthi; tasmā bodhisattena vuttavacanam
 pi Bhagavatā vuttavacanam eva: buddhassa Bhagavato bhāsīte
 apañetabbam nāma n'atthi, na hi tathāgatā ekavyañjanam pi
 20 nīratthakam vadanti, sāvakānaṃ pana devatādīnaṃ ca bhāsīte
 apañetabbam hoti, taṃ dhammasaṅgāhakattherā apāyāṃsu,
 pakkhipitabbam pana sabbatthā pi atthi, tasmā, yaṃ pakkhipi-
 tuṃ yuttaṃ, taṃ pi^d pakkhipāṃsu yeva, kiṃ pana tan ti: ⁵"tena
 samayenā" ti vā, ⁶"tena kho pana समयenā" ti vā, ⁷"atha
 25 kho" ti vā, ⁸"evaṃ vutte" ti vā, ⁹"etad avocā" ti vā evamādi-
 kam sambandhavacanamattaṃ.

Tattha ādirasso: ¹⁰*pag eva* icc ādi, majjherasso: ¹¹*sume-
 dhaso* icc ādi, uttararasso: ¹²*gotrabhu, sukhakāri dānaṃ* icc ādi,
 ayaṃ sabhāvarassatā nāma; ¹³"suññāgāre va bhikkhavo; ¹⁴yaṃ
 30 kiñci yittham va hutam va loke" ti ayaṃ vuttirassatā nāma.
859 Tesu vuddhi-lopāgama-vikara-viparītādesā ca. Tesu ādi-majjh-

¹ D II 257^a (... 257²²), III 197⁵ (... 199³). ² J VI 14²². ³ Dīp 12: 36^{ab}
 Sp I 71²⁰. ⁴ Ja II 247¹⁴. ⁵ Vin III 1⁶. ⁶ Vin III 61⁸. ⁷ Vin III 1²². ⁸ Vin
 III 6³. ⁹ Vin III 2², 6³. ¹⁰ (618¹⁸). ¹¹ (§ 788). ¹² (646²⁴⁻²⁵). ¹³ S I 220²²,
¹⁴ (620⁸). || § 859 = Kc 406 ||.

^a Bm vi. ^b Bm vuttan ti codetabba, *et om.* etaṃ ... vohāre su
 hi (808²⁻⁹) *et ad.* tāto vā ... pabbata(mhā) (808²⁻⁴). ^c Bmns -siṅgālo.
^d Bc *om.*

uttaresu jīnavacanānuparodhena kvaci vuddhi hoti, kvaci lopo hoti, kvaci āgamo hoti, kvaci vikāro hoti, kvaci viparito hoti, kvaci ādeso hoti. Tattha ādivuddhi tāva: ¹*ābhidhammiko* icc ādi, majjhevuddhi: ²*sukhaseyyam*^a icc ādi, uttaravuddhi: ³*"Kālingo"* icc ādi; ādilopo: ⁴*tālisaṃ* icc ādi, majjhelopo: *kattukāmo* ⁵icc ādi, uttaralopo: ⁶*bhikkhu* icc ādi; ādiāgamo: ⁷*"d-ubhato vana-
navikāse"* icc ādi, majjheāgamo: ⁸*samaṇa-m-acalo, eta-d-atthā ka-
thā* icc ādi, ⁹ettha ca samaṇa-m-acalo ti samaṇo ca so acalo
cā ti samaṇa-m-acalo, samaṇācalo^b ti attho — || nanu ca bho *ma-
calasaddassa* core vattanato "samaṇamacalo" ti idaṃ asobhaṇat- ¹⁰
thaṃ viya dissati^c, | tan na ettha *makārassa* niratthakattā
acalasaddasamipe tītamattattā ca acalasamaṇasmim^d yeva *sa-
maṇamacalasaddassa* nirūḥattā ca, tathā hi ¹¹"saṃketavacanam
saccam lokasammutikāraṇam" ti vuttaṃ, idaṃ ca ¹²lokavohāra-
kusaleṇa Bhagavatā kataṃ saṃketavacanam "samaṇama- ¹⁵
calo" ti Bhagavatā [C^e 706¹] vuttamatte yeva devamanussehi^e
suviditasobhaṇatthaṃ, yathā pana ¹³"assaddho akataññū cā"
ti gāthāyaṃ *assaddha-akataññū-sandhiccheda-hatāvakāsa-van-
tāsapadāni* sobhaṇatthāni bhavanti, tathā *samaṇamacalo* ti
idaṃ pi sobhaṇattham eva hoti na asobhaṇatthaṃ, ¹⁴"yaṃ ²⁰
suvanṇo^f suvaṇṇena^f devo devena mantaye kiṃ tattha catu-
maṭṭassa^g bilaṃ pavisa jambukā" ti imasmim pana jātaka *catu-
maṭṭassā*^g ti vyañjanaṃ sobhaṇam akkharattho asobhaṇo ¹⁵nin-
dāvacanattā, Upasālakajātake^h ca ¹⁶"n'atthi loke anāmatan" ti
ettha na amataṃ an-āmatan ti *amatasaddena* mataṭṭhānabhū- ²⁵
tassa susānassa vacanattā amatamahānibbāne dibbāhare ca
pavattanavasena "amatan" ti sobhaṇavyañjanaṃ asobhaṇatthaṃ
jātaṃ, lokasmim hi lokiyā avamaṅgalabhūtam pi atthaṃ vā
vacanaṃ vā maṅgalavacanapaṭisaṃyuttaṃ katvā voharanti
susāne "amatan" ti ayaṃ paññatti viya, aṅgāravāre "maṅgala- ³⁰

¹ (806¹¹ etc.). ² J III 24⁴. ³ (J IV 232²³ Mmd C^e 339⁹). ⁴ (800⁹). ⁵ (15²⁴).

⁶ (618²⁵). ⁷ A II 86²⁰ (*supra* 618²⁴). ⁸ cf. Mp *ad loc.* ⁹ (366¹¹; *etiam* Sv *ad* D I 202⁹). ¹⁰ = pañhe|I-lokavohāra *nhuik* limmā to² mū so, ns. ¹¹ Dhṛ 97^a—(d) (*cf.* Trenckner Pali Misc 82²⁰—83¹). ¹² J II 107²⁶—27. ¹³ = byājavapaṇṇanā alaṅkā mha pran kā kai¹ rai¹ sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹ lañ² (Subodhālamkāra IV 116).

¹⁴ J II 56² (Ja).

^a ita C^eBemns. ^b C^e samaṇo acalo. ^c C^eB^e(ns) *ad.* ti. ^d (Bm asalas^o).

^e Bm *om.* deva-. ^f ita Bemns (= rhve achan³ rhi so hañsā lu lañ sañ); C^e supanṇ^o (= J). ^g Bemns *o*maṭṭhassa. ^h C^e Upasāliha^o (*cf.* Ja).

- vāro" ti sammuti viya cā ti datṭhabbam — tattha uttaraāgamo:
¹*vedallam* icc ādi; ādivikāro: ²*ārisyam* ³*āsabham* icc ādi, majjhe-
vikāro: ⁴*varārisyam* icc ādi; uttaravikāro: ⁵*gāni*, ⁶*tāni* icc ādi;
ādiviparīto: ⁷*uññātam*, ⁸"daharo ti na uññātabbo; ⁹ūhato rajo"
5 icc ādi, ettha ca uññātan ti paṭhamam *avasaddassa okārādeso*
pacchā *okārassa ukārādeso* datṭhabbo, tathā ūhato ti ettha
okārassa ukārādeso^a, majjheviparīto: *samūhalo* icc ādi, uttara-
viparīto: ¹⁰*digu* icc ādi; ādiādeso: ¹¹*gūnam* icc ādi, majjheādeso:
¹²*nyāyogo* icc ādi, uttaraādeso: ¹³*sabbaseyyo*, ¹⁴*sabbaseḥho*,
10 ¹⁵*cittam* icc ādi. Ettha garū: ¹⁶"ādeso^b ¹⁷paṭhamāniddiṭṭho"
ti vadanti ¹⁸"vikāro ¹⁹dutiyaṇiddiṭṭho" ti ²⁰"viparīto nāma
²¹okārassa porāṇikā saññā" ti vadanti, apare pana
"aññassa aññathābhāvo saññogassa ca ekatā
saññogabhāvo c'ekassa vikāro ti pavuccati" ti 13
15 vadanti, apare pana
"rassabhāvo ca dighassa atho rassassa dighatā
saññogabhāvo c'ekassa saññogassa ca ekatā 14
vyañjanānam sarattaṇ ca aññavyañjanatā pi ca
sarassa c' aññassaratā vuccate viparītata" ti 15
20 vadanti. Etesam tiṇṇam ācariyānam tayo vādā aññamañña-
virodham āpajjanti, tasmā visum visum sallakkhaṇiyam idaṃ
ṭhānam. [C^e 707¹]
860 A-y-uvaṇṇānam ā-y-o vuddhi, avuddhi ca. *Ākāra-ivaṇṇ'-uvaṇṇā-*
nam ā-e-o vuddhiyo honti, avuddhiyo ca: ¹*ābhidhammiko* ²*Vena-*
25 *teyyo* ³*olumpiko*, *abhidhammiko* *Vinateyyo ulumpiko* icc ādi.
861 Vasiṭṭhādisu saṇe niccā vuddhi. ¹*Vāseḥho*, ²*Bāladevo* icc ādi.
862 Vinatādisu aniccā. *Vinatādisu saṇakārapaccaye* pi pare
vuddhi aniccā: ¹*Venateyyo* (*Vinateyyo*)^c, ²*kāruṇṇako* icc ādi.
863 Na vuddhi nilādisu. *Nilādisu saṇakārapaccaye* pi pare
30 vuddhi na hoti: nilavattham assa ¹bhaṇḍam ²nilavatthiko, evaṃ
pīlavatthiko. *Nilādisu* ti kiṃ: *Peḷakopadeso*.

¹ (790¹⁰; vide Mmd C^e 315¹⁰ cit. Kc 28). ² (807¹⁴⁻¹⁵). ³ = mrat so
rase¹ eñ¹ ahrac, ns. ⁴ (671²⁸). ⁵ (609²⁰). ⁶ S I 69². ⁷ (753²⁹ etc.). ⁸ Kc 403
(*supra* 807¹²). ⁹ = amrai yhañ khrañ³, ns. ¹⁰ (cf. 97¹³⁻²⁹). ¹¹ (cf. 650¹¹). ¹² (cf.
672⁵). ¹³ Mmd C^e 338³⁴⁻³⁵. ¹⁴ ns cit. Kc 189. ¹⁵ ns cit. Kc 14, 15 (+ 16).
¹⁶ (609²⁷). || § 860 Kc 407 ||. ¹⁷ (806¹¹). ¹⁸ (786¹⁶). ¹⁹ (783²²). ²⁰ (783²¹).
²¹ = sa nā³ khrañ³ rhi, ns. || § 863 cf. Kev 354 (kārikā; Senart 191¹) ||.
²² (cf. 786¹⁴). ²³ (cf. nīliya, J III 138¹²).

^a C^eBemns u^o. ^b C^e ad. ti; Mmd ad. hoti. ^c Bm om.

864 Vicitrā taddhitavutti^a. Nānāpaccayesu ekasmim pi samāne paccaye nānāatthesu vattanato taddhitānaṃ vutti nāma vicitrā ti veditabbā:

mādisānaṃ avisayo gambhiro Taddhito nayo,
tasmā sabbapakārena na taṃ sakkomi bhāsituṃ: 16 5
paṭisambhidapattānaṃ^b arahantānaṃ eva so
visayo hoti, taṃ tasmā sakkaccaṃ sampāṭicchatha. 17

Vividhanayavicitraṃ Taddhitaṃ nāma kappam
suvipulasukhumatthaṃ saṃsayacchedakāriṃ
naravaravacanatthe pāṭavaṃ patthayāno 10
avikalasatipaṇṇo ko nu poso na sikkhe. 18

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viññū-
naṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanitippakaraṇe taddhitakappo nāma
catuvisatimo^c pariccheto.

XXV.

15

Ito paraṃ pavakkhāmi saddhamme buddhabhāsīte
kosallatthāya sotūnaṃ kappam Ākhyātasavhayaṃ. 1
Tattha kiriyaṃ akkhāyati ti ākhyātaṃ · kiriyāpadaṃ.

865 Pabbāni vibhattinaṃ cha parassapadāni. Vattamānādīnaṃ
vibhattinaṃ yāni yāni pubbakāni cha padāni, tāni tāni parassa- 20
padāni nāma: *ti anti, si tha, mi ma*.

866 Parāni attanopadāni. *Te ante, se vhe, e mhe.* [C^e 708¹]

867 Dve dve paṭhama-majjhima-uttamapurisā. *Ti anti* iti paṭhama-
purisā, *si tha* iti majjhimapurisā, *mi ma* iti uttamapurisā; tathā
te ante iti paṭhamapurisā, *se vhe* iti majjhimapurisā, *e mhe* iti 25
uttamapurisā. Vattamānāvasen' etaṃ vuttaṃ, sesāsu pi ayaṃ
nayo netabbo.

868 Ekābhiddhāne paro puriso. So ca pacati tvaṇ ca pacasi *tumhe*
pacatha · atha vā: tvaṇ ca pacasi so ca pacati *tumhe pacatha*,

|| § 864 Sp I 135¹⁸ < Mahābhāṣya vol. I 284¹¹ 481²² III 77⁹ (*supra* 176¹²
786²⁶) ||. || § 865 Kc 408 (*cf.* Sd 16²⁻²³) ||. || § 866 Kc 409 ||. || § 867 = Kc
410 (*cf.* Sd 21¹²⁻²⁷¹⁰) ||. || § 868 Kc 411 (*cf.* Sd 23¹⁻²⁴²³) ||.

^a (Mahābhāṣya: vicitrās taddhitavṛttayaḥ). ^b *ita* C^e (*metr.*); B^m paṭi-
sambhidāp^o. ^c B^m tevīsatimo.

so ca pacati tvañ ca pacasi ahañ ca pacāmi *mayam pacāma* ·
atha vā: ahañ ca pacāmi tvañ ca pacasi so ca pacati *mayam*
pacāma; evaṃ sesāsu vibhattisu paro puriso yojetabbo. Ekā-
bhidhāne ti kimatthaṃ: "so pacati tvaṃ pacissasi ahaṃ
5 pacin" ti ettha bhinnakālattā 'mayam pacimhā' ti na bhavati
ti dassanatthaṃ.

869 *Nāme payujjamāne pi tulyādhikaraṇe paṭhamo. So gacchati.*
Pisaddena apayujjamāne pi: ¹"bhāsati vā karoti vā". Tulyā-
yādhikaraṇe ti kiṃ: *tena haññase tvaṃ Devadattena.*

870 *Tumhe majjhimo. Tumhe payujjamāne pi apayujjamāne pi*
tulyādhikaraṇe majjhimapuriso hoti: *tvaṃ yāsi · tumhe yātha,*
yāsi · yātha. Tulyādhikaraṇe ti kiṃ: *layā paciyaḥ bhattaṃ.*

871 *Amhe uttamo. Amhe payujjamāne pi apayujjamāne pi tul-*
yādhikaraṇe uttamapuriso hoti: *ahaṃ yajāmi · mayam^a yajāma^a,*
15 yajāmi · yajāma. Tulyādhikaraṇe ti kiṃ: *mayā ijate buddho.*

872 *Paccuppanne kāle vattamānā.* ²Kāle ti c'ettha kiriyā adhippe-
tā. ³"Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane".

873 *Taṃsamipe 'tite. Tassa paccuppannassa kālassa samipe*
tabbohārūpacārato atite kāle vattamānā vibhatti hoti: ⁴"kuto
20 nu tvaṃ bhikkhu āgacchasi", ettha ca 'āgantvā⁵ nisinno so
bhikkhū' ti dātṭhabbāṃ.

874 *Yāva-pure-purāyoge 'nagate. Yāva pure purā icc etesaṃ*
nipātānaṃ yoge anagate kāle vattamānā vibhatti hoti: ⁶"yāvad
eva anattāya nattaṃ bālassa jāyati; ⁷pure adhammo dippati;
25 ⁸dante ime chinda purā marāmi", *purā vassati devo.* [C^e 709¹]

875 *Ekamsāvassambhāviyāṇiyamatthesu. Ekamsatthe avassambhā-*
viyatthe aniyamatthe ca icc etesu atthesu anagate kāle vatta-
mānā vibhatti hoti. Ekamsatthe tāva: ⁹"nirayaṃ nanu^b gac-
chāmi n' atthi me ettha^c saṃsayo"; avassambhāviyatthe:
30 ¹⁰"dhuvam buddho bhavām' ahaṃ"; aniyamatthe: ¹¹"manasā
ce paduṭṭhena bhāsati vā karoti vā", ettha hi kālaniyamo na
kato · kālasāmaññe vattabbe vattamānavacanassa icchitabbattā,

|| § 869 Kc 412 ||. ¹ Dh p 1^d 2^d. || § 870 = Kc 413 ||. || § 871 = Kc 414 ||.
|| § 872 Kc 416 + 415 (cf. Sd 25¹¹ sqq.) ||. ² Rūp Cc 172²⁰. ³ A I 1². || § 873 Rūp
Cc 172²⁰ < Paṇ III 3: 131 ||. ⁴ cf. S I 89²¹. ⁵ cf. S I 89²⁰. || § 874 Kat-v III
1: 17 (p. 159⁶) Paṇ III 3: 4 ||. ⁶ Dh p 72^{ab}. ⁷ Sp I 6². ⁸ J V 52². ⁹ J VI 83².
¹⁰ Bv 2: 110^d ... 115^f (Bva: ekamsen' eva). ¹¹ Dh p 1^{cd}.

^a B^m om. ^b J: nūna. ^c J: ettha me n'atthi.

tena abhāsi vā akāsi^a vā^a bhāsissati vā karissati vā ti^b attho pi vutto hoti.

876 Matantare kadā-karahinaṃ yoge vā. Garūnaṃ matantare kadā karahi icc etesaṃ yoge anāgate kāle vattamānā vibhatti hoti vā: kadā gacchati, karahi^a gacchati. Vā ti kiṃ: kadā bhante⁵ gamissati, karahi gamissati.

877 nanumhi puṭṭhapaṭivacane 'tite ca. Garūnaṃ matantare nanu-saddūpapade pañhapubbake puṭṭhapaṭivacane atite ca vattamānā vibhatti hoti: || akāsi kaṇaṃ Devadatta | nanu karomi bho. Puṭṭhapaṭivacane ti kiṃ: akāsi kaṇaṃ Devadatto. 10

878 na-nusu ca vā. Garūnaṃ matantare nasadde^c nusadde^d cōpapade puṭṭhapaṭivacane atite vattamānā vibhatti hoti vā: || akāsi kaṇaṃ Devadatta | na karomi bho · nākāsiṃ^e vā, ahaṃ nu karomi · ahaṃ nu akāsiṃ^e.

879 Atthappakāsanasamatthe ca. Atthappakāsanasamatthe atite 15 kāle ca vattamānā vibhatti hoti: ¹"bhayaṃ tadā na bhavati", bhayaṃ tadā ²nāhoṣi ti ³attho. || Saddasatthavidū pana pañcamī-visaye āsiṃsāyaṃ^f 'jayantu santo' ti vattabbatṭhāne jayanti santo ti vattamānavacanam icchanti. | Taṃ na gahetabbaṃ · sāsanassa ananurūpattā, na hi sāsane 'jayatū' ti vattabbatṭhāne 20 jayati ti padaṃ dissati, ⁴"jayatu bhavaṃ Vessantaramahārājā"^g ti pana dissati; yathā ca māyoge majjhimapurisaṭṭhāne paṭhamapuriso hoti: ⁵"mā tvaṃ bhāyi mahārājā" ti, na tathā āsiṃsāyaṃ^f pañcamīvisaye vattamānavacanam dissati, tasmā taṃ vacanam na gahetabbaṃ. 25

880 Ānaty-āsiṭṭh'-akkosa-sapatha-yācana-vidhi-nimantaṇāmantanājjhiṭṭha-sampucchana-patthanāsu pañcamī. Ānattiyaṃ āsiṭṭhe akkose sapathe yācane vidhimhi nimantaṇe āmantanē ajjhiṭṭhe sampucchane patthanāyaṃ^h icc etesv atthesu anuttakāle pañcamī vibhatti hoti. [C^e 710ⁱ] Tatra āṇatti ti āṇāpanam āṇatti, sā 30 eva saddasatthe ⁶"niyogo" ti nāma vuttaṃⁱ, niyogo ca nāma

|| § 876 Paṇ III 3: 5 ||. || § 877 Paṇ III 2: 120 ||. || § 878 Paṇ III 2: 121 ||.

¹ Bv 2: 101^a. ² ns: tadā | rhe³ rhe³ akhā · bhura³ lyā tui¹ · khve kā ān bhay¹ thak vāy bhvai¹ so thui akhā nhuik ||. ³ ns: tadāyogaatita-vattamān laṇ³ hu saṇ¹ eñ¹ || cf. Ap 24²³ 37¹⁶⁻¹⁹ Bv 2: 38^d, 3: 9^{a-d} Cp I 1: 3^{a-c}, 2: 1^a, 3: 1^a.

⁴ Ja VI 487²⁹. ⁵ J VI 443⁴⁻¹⁰. || § 880 Kc 417 + Rūp Ce 179¹⁻² ("kala-") < Paṇ III 3: 161 ||. ⁶ (C: Kaś III 3: 161; nimantaṇam niyogakaraṇam!)

^a Bm om. ^b Bm om. vā ti. ^c CeBens ad. na. ^d CeBemns ad. na. ^e Bm esi.

^f Bems āsis°. ^g Ja: Vessantaro. ^h Bm onāya. ⁱ sic Bmns; CeBe nāmaṃ vuttaṃ.

anādarapubbako saddasatthe adhippeto, idha pana anādarapubbako vā hotu ādarapubbako vā^a, ubhayathā pi^a āṇattilakkhaṇo niyogo adhippeto, tissaṃ āṇattiyaṃ: *gāmaṃ gacchatu*, ¹"pabbājentu hanantu vā; ²Vaṃke vasatu pabbate; ³dhammaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi^b . . . taṃ suṇātha" icc ādi. Āsiṃsanaṃ^c āsiṭṭhaṃ^c icchitabbassa atthajātassa patthanā, tasmim āsiṭṭhe: *sukhaṃ te hotu*; ⁴"arogā sukhitā hotha; ⁵dighāyuko hotu ayaṃ kumāro" icc ādi. Akkosanaṃ akkoso, tasmim akkose: ⁶"caṇḍā mahisi taṃ^d anubandhatu; ⁷corā taṃ^c khaṇḍākhaṇḍikaṃ chindantu" icc ādi. [C^e 710¹⁵] Sapathe: ⁸"ekikā sayane setu^f yā te ambe avāhari; ⁹akkhayaṃ hotu^g te bhayaṃ" icc ādi. Yācane: ¹⁰"dadāhi pavaraṃ nāgaṃ" icc ādi. Vidhī ti kātābbopadeso, tasmim vidhimhi: *puññaṃ karotu, khettaṃ kasatu, bhattaṃ pacatu* icc ādi. Nimantaṇaṃ ādarapubbako ¹¹niyogo, tasmim nimantaṇe: ¹²"adhivāsetu me bhante Bhagavā bhattaṃ; ¹³idha nisidatu bhavaṃ" icc ādi. Āmantaṇaṃ kāmācārakaraṇaṃ, tasmim āmantaṇe: ¹⁴"āgacchatu bhavaṃ^h; ¹⁵Siviraṭṭheⁱ pasāsatu" icc ādi. Ajjhesanaṃ ajjhīṭṭhaṃ^c namakkārapubbako niyogo, tasmim ajjhīṭṭhe: ¹⁶"desetu . . . Bhagavā dhammaṃ; ¹⁷rajjāṃ karetha no ubho" icc ādi. Sampucchanāṃ¹⁸ sampadhāraṇaṃ, tasmim sampucchane: *kin nu khalu bho Abhidhammaṃ suṇāmi^j udāhu Vinayaṃ* ti icc ādi. [C^e 710³⁰] Patthanā nāma suṇārassa vā asuṇārassa vā āyatim upalābhitaṭṭhaṃ atthassa pihanā, tissaṃ patthanāyaṃ: ¹⁹"bhavābhavābhiniḃbattiyaṃ^k me sati paritassanājīvitāṃ^m nāma mā hotu ayaṃ sumanamālā viya nibbattaṭṭhāneⁿ piyā va homi" ti vā ²⁰"imaṃ jīvitā voropetum samattho homi" ti vā icc ādi.

¹ J VI 493¹³. ² J VI 491¹⁶. ³ M III 280¹⁸⁻²¹. ⁴ ***. ⁵ Pj II 239²⁸. ⁶ Ps I 201¹. ⁷ Ps I 201¹². ⁸ J III 139¹⁰. ⁹ S I 227²⁰. ¹⁰ J VI 488⁵. ¹¹ (813 n. 6). ¹² Vin I 37³⁸ (Vin III 6¹³). ¹³ cf. J V 197¹ (Vin I 28³⁰ D I 179¹⁸). ¹⁴ cf. M III 72¹⁷ (D I 179¹⁸). ¹⁵ J VI 579⁶. ¹⁶ Vin I 5²⁴. ¹⁷ J VI 587¹². ¹⁸ = me³ mraṇ³ cuṃ cam³ khraṇ³, ns. ¹⁹ *** cf. n. n. ²⁰ *** (: optat. Dhpa I 47¹⁹).

^a Bm om. ^b Bm desissāmi. ^c B^em^s asis^o. ^d Bm mahisī; Ps: taṃ mahisī. ^e Bm ta; Ps: vo. ^f ita C^eBm (metr.); J: sayatu. ^g S: hoti. ^h C^e ad. ⁱ ita C^eB^mns (= J E^c); J cod. L^k orattāṃ. ^j C^eB^ens suṇomi. ^k ita C^e; B^ens Bhagavā bhavābhi^o; Bm Bhagavā bhagavābhi^o. ^m B^ens paritassana^jo (= toḥ¹ ta ra so asak rhaṇ³). ⁿ ita C^eB^mns; vide tamen Mp I 346¹⁶ Dhpa II 83⁶ III 369⁶, 17 . . . 370¹⁵.

881 Anumati-parikappa-vidhi-nimantaṇādisu sattamī. Anumatiyaṃ parikappe vidhimhi nimantaṇe āmantaṇe ajjhitthe sampucchane patthanāyaṃ icc etesv atthesu sattamī vibhatti hoti. Tatthānumatiyaṃ tāva: ¹"tadā eyyāsi khattiya"; ²*tvam gaccheyyāsi* icc ādi. [C^e 711¹] Parikappatthe: ³"kim ahaṃ ka-
reyyāmi; ⁴sace pi vāto girim āvaheyya" icc ādi. Vidhimhi: ⁵*gāmaṃ gaccheyya, bhallaṃ paceyya* icc ādi. Nimantaṇe: *idha bhavaṃ bhuñjeyya* icc ādi. Āmantaṇe: *idha bhavaṃ nisideyya* icc ādi. Ajjhitthe: *ajjhāpeyya māṇavakaṃ* icc ādi. Sampucchane: *kiṃ nu khalu bho Dhammam ajjheyyaṃ udāhu* 10
Vinayan ti icc ādi. Patthanāyaṃ; ⁶"dadeyyaṃ na vikampeyya-
yaṃ"; ⁷paradāraṃ na gaccheyyaṃ sadārapasuto siyaṃ^b thi-
naṃ vasaṃ na gaccheyyaṃ . . . anivatti^c tato assaṃ" icc ādi.

882 Pesātisagga-pattakālesu dve. Pesātisagga-pattakālesu pañcamī sattamī icc etā dve vibhattiyo honti. Pesanaṃ peso, tasmim 15
pese: *bhavaṃ khalu kaṇaṃ karotu* * *bhavaṃ khalu kaṇaṃ ka-
reyya*. Kāmacāraṃ^d abbhanujānanaṃ atisaggo, tasmim ati-
sagge: *bhavaṃ khalu puññaṃ karotu* * ⁸"puññāni kayirātha
sukhāvahāni" icc ādi. Pattakāle: ⁹*ayaṃ te saccakālo saccam
vadeyyāsi*. 20

883 Kāla-samaya-velāsu ya(m)hi sattamī. Yaṃsaddūpapadavisaye *kāla-samaya-velāsu* sattamī vibhatti hoti: *kālo yaṃ bhuñjeyya
bhavaṃ, samayo yaṃ bhuñjeyya bhavaṃ, velā yaṃ bhuñjeyya
bhavaṃ*. Ettha yaṃsaddo nipāto.

884 araha-sattisu ca. Arahe sattiyaṇ ca sattamī vibhatti hoti, 25
Tev arahe: *bhavaṃ khalu kaññaṃ gaheyya bhavaṃ etaṃ
arahati*; sattiyaṃ: *bhavaṃ khalu bhāraṃ vaheyya, iha bha-
vaṃ vattaṃ sakkuṇeyya*; ¹⁰"ko imaṃ vijaṭṭhaye jaṭṭhaṃ", ettha
ca ¹¹ko vijaṭṭhaye ti ko vijaṭṭhetuṃ samattho ti attho. Aññāni
pi yojetabbāni. 30

|| § 881 Kc 418 + Rūp C^e 180¹⁹ ("attha-") ||. ¹ J VI 426²¹. ² cf. Ja VI 427¹. ³ ***. ⁴ J IV 462¹⁶. ⁵ (cf. Sn 386^b). ⁶ (cf. J VI 488¹⁰ . . . 570¹, Cp I 8: 2^d (ns: "na vikampeyyaṃ ka^a Cariyāpiṭaka paḷi to² [Cp I 9: 13^c] rhi raṇ^a ma hut). ⁷ J VI 572²⁷ 573². || § 882 cf. Rūp (C^e 228²⁴, ²⁶) ad Kc 637 (< Paṇ III 3: 163) ||. ⁸ S I 2²⁵. ⁹ (cf. Vin I 93¹³⁻¹⁵). || § 883 Paṇ III 3: 168 ||. || § 884 (: Kc 564 639 < Paṇ III 3: 169, Kās: "ca") ||. ¹⁰ S I 13¹⁹ (*supra* 137 n. 1). ¹¹ Vm 2^{5-a}.

^a ita B^{ens}; C^eB^m vikappeyyaṃ. ^b C^e siyā. ^c ita C^eB^{ems} (= J Lk); J E^c: anibbatti. ^d B^m kāmacāraṇaṃ.

885 Apaccakkhe 'tite parokkha. ¹Supine kila-m-āha^a, ²"evaṃ kira porāṇā āhu".

886 Paccakkhe vā hiyyo pabhuti hiyyattani. Hiyyo pabhuti atite kāle paccakkhe^b apaccakkhe vā hiyyattani vibhatti hoti: so agamā maggaṃ, le agamū maggaṃ.

887 Ajjatani samipamhi. Ajja pabhuti atite kāle paccakkhe^b apaccakkhe vā samipe ajjatani vibhatti hoti: so maggaṃ agamī, le maggaṃ agamuṃ. [C^e 712¹]

888 Māyogaṭṭhāne tā pāyena. Tā hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhattiyo
10 yebhuyyena māsaddayogaṭṭhāne honti. Tattha hiyyattani
tāva: ³"mā naṃ kalale akkamittha"^c, ⁴"Bhagavā" ti samban-
dhitabbaṃ; ⁵"khaṇo ve mā upaccagā; ⁶attho te mā upaccagā"
— bahuvacanicchāyaṃ althā mā upaccagū ti vattabbaṃ ·
⁷"sabbadukkhaṃ upaccagū" ti ettha viya. Imāni hiyyattan'-
15 ajjatanīyo: ⁸"mā dhammaṃ rāja pāmado"^d, 'tvan' ti samban-
dhitabbaṃ; ⁹"mā kattha pāpakaṃ kammaṃ", 'tumhe' ti sam-
bandhitabbaṃ, ¹⁰"māhaṃ kāko va dummedho kāmānaṃ vasam
anvagaṃ", idha hiyyattaniyā parassapaduttamapurisekavaca-
nantam vā ajjatanīyā attanopaduttamapurisekavacanantam vā
20 bhavati. Ayaṃ pan' ajjatani: ¹¹"mā vo^e ruccittha gamanaṃ;
¹²jarādhammaṃ mā jiri ti alabbhaniyaṃ ṭhānaṃ ... mā vyā-
dhayi mā mīyi ... mā khīyi ... mā nassi", mā jirimsu · mā
nassimsu · ahaṃ agamī^f, maggaṃ agamimha^g; ¹³"kāmaṃ jana-
pado māsi" aññāni pi upaparikkhitabbāni, pāliyaṃ hi etā hiy-
25 yattan'-ajjatanīyo anekasahassadhā māyogaṭṭhāne sañcaranti.
889 Appikā pāliyaṃ pañcamī. Pañcamī vibhatti pāliyaṃ māyo-
gaṭṭhāne appikā na bahutarā, aṭṭhakathādisu pana bahutarā.
Kasmā sā pāliyaṃ appikā ti ce: katthaci padese pañcamiyā
vattabbaṭṭhāne ¹⁴"mā majjhe bhaṅgo ahosi" ti hiyyattan'-ajja-
30 tanīnaṃ vuttattā; kasmā pana sā aṭṭhakathādisu bahutarā ti

|| 885 Kc 419 ||. ¹ (Kaś III 2: 115; supito 'ham kila vilalāpa). ² ***.
|| § 886 Kc 420 ||. || 887 Kc 421 ||. || § 888 Kc 422 ||. ³ Bv 2: 53^c. ⁴ (Buddho,
Bv 2: 53^a). ⁵ Sn 333^d. ⁶ J VI 499^f. ⁷ A III 311^g. ⁸ J V 223^h. ⁹ Ud 51ⁱ.
¹⁰ J V 258^j. ¹¹ J VI 516^k. ¹² A III 54^l-55. ¹³ J VI 491^m. ¹⁴ ***.

^a ita et Kcv C^e et E^e cod C^d (Senart *lectionem faciliorem recepit, for-
tasse leg.*: supine kilāham āha). ^b C^e ad. vā. ^c sic h. l. C^eBemns (< Bva: buddho
kalale mā akkamittha ti attho); *legendum* ottho, *vide* 373¹. ^d B^m rāja pāmado.
^e B^m te. ^f ita C^eBem; ns om. ^g ns agamimha | svā³ kun prī | ā kuī rassa prū ||.

ce: *mā vada*, ¹"mā ... gaccha", ²*mā vadāhi*, *mā gacchāhi*,
mā bhuñjassu, ³"mā hotū" ti ādinā āgatattā c' eva ⁴"mā jiri"
 ti ādinā ⁵"mā jiratū" ti ādinā atthasaṃvaṇṇanāvasena āga-
 tattā ca^a. Tatr' ime pālito pañcamipayogā: ⁶"mā te bhavant'
 antarāyā^b; ⁷dāṭhini^c mātimaññavho" ice ādayo [appakatarā]. ⁵

890 Parokkhā-vattamānā appakatarā. Parokkhā-vattamānā vibhat-
 tiyo māyogaṭṭhāne appakatarā honti: ⁸"mā kisittho mayā
 vinā", 'tvan' ti sambandhitabbaṃ, ayaṃ parokkhāpayogo; ⁹"mā
 deva paridevesi"^d, 'tvan' ti sambandhitabbaṃ, ayaṃ vattamā-
 nāpayogo. Aññāni pi padāni yojetabbāni. ¹⁰

891 Matantare māyoge hiyyattan'-ajjatanī-pañcamiyo sabbakale. Ga-
 rūṇaṃ matantare, yadā māyogo, tadā hiyyattan'-ajjatanī-pañ-
 camivibhattiyo sabbakāle honti ti āgatā. Tesāṃ udāharaṇāni:
 [C^e 713¹] *māgamā^c*, *māvacā māgamī*, *māpaci*; *mā gacchāhi*, *so mā-*
bhavā · *mābhavi* ⁶"mā te bhavantu^f antarāyā" ti. Tesāṃ mate ¹⁵
māgamā ti padassa 'mā gacchati' ti pi vattamānattho hoti, 'mā-
 gacchi' ti pi atitatttho hoti, 'mā gacchissati' ti pi anāgatatttho
 hoti, 'māgacchissā' ti pi kālātipattiattho hoti; *mā gacchāhi* ti
 padassa 'mā gacchati, māgacchi, mā gacchissati, māgacchissā'
 ti vattamānātītānāgata-kālātipattiattho hoti, tathā *mā bhavatū* ²⁰
 ti padassa 'mā bhavati, mābhavā, mā bhavissati, mābhavissā'
 ti vattamānātītānāgata-kālātipattiattho hoti. Sabbam etaṃ at-
 thakathanāṃ aṭṭhakathādisu na dissati, tathā pi suṭṭhu upapa-
 rikkhivā, yuttañ ce, gahetabbaṃ. || ¹⁰Keci pana saddasattha-
 vidū "pañcamivibhatti āṇatti" ti^g vadanti, "sattamivibhatti ²⁵
 pana parikappanāvibhatti" ti vadanti, evaṃ vatvā "aniddiṭṭha-
 kālikā paccayā tisu pi kālesu bhavanti ¹¹ti āṇatti-parikappanā
 kālattaye bhavanti" ti vadanti. | Taṃ na gahetabbaṃ · *karotū*
 ti āṇattivibhattiyantassa padassa^h 'karoti' ti vā 'akāsi' ti vā
 'karissati' ti vā atthassa ajotakattā, *kareyyā* ti parikappanā- ³⁰
 vibhattiyantassa padassa pi 'karoti' ti vā 'akāsi' ti vā 'karis-

¹ J I 152¹². ² (Ja I 311¹²: mā ... vihetṭhehi). ³ Mp I 413²² (cf. Mp I 321¹⁹: mā tementu). ⁴ A II 172⁵ III 54¹¹. ⁵ Mp ad A III 54¹¹. ⁶ ***. ⁷ J II 29¹⁷.
⁸ (373¹). ⁹ J VI 510²⁸ (cf. J VI 81¹⁰). || § 891 Ke(v) 422 ||. ¹⁰ 3: Nīrutti
 (vide 56³ ... 58²). ¹¹ ns: iti tasmā | kroṇ¹ ||.

^a CeB^mns om. ^b Ce bhavantu antarāyā. ^c ita h. l. CeB^mns (cf. 156²²).
^d Bm paridevasi. ^e Bm oṃa. ^f ita h. l. Bm; CeB^e bhavantu (metr.). ^g leg.
 āṇattivibhatti ti? ^h Bm om.

sati'^a ti^a vā^a atthassa ajotakattā; tasmā taṃ na gahetabbam — "aniddiṭṭhakālikā paccayā tisu pi kālesu bhavanti" ti vacanam^b pana^b ¹kitantapadesu yujjati na idise ṭhāne ti niṭṭham ev' etthāvagantabbam^c.

5 892 Anāgate bhavissanti. So gacchissati.

893 Kathaṇhināmayogenā^{tite} 'nāgatassēva payogo. Kathaṇhināmāsaddassa yogena atite anāgatassa iva (pa)yogo^d hoti, ettha ca kathaṇ hi nāmā^e ti nindāvacane ²apadis[s]anatthe nipātasamudāyo: ³"kathaṇ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa evaṃ svākkhāte^e 10 dhammavinaye udarassa kāraṇā pabbajissasi" Vinaye Mahāvagge pālī esā. Kathaṇhināmayogenā ti kimattham: ⁴"kathan^u tvam mārisa ogham atarī" ti ādisu kathaṇhināmassa abhāvato atite anāgatassa viya payogo na hoti ti dassanattam. Tassā pana pāliyā atthakathāyaṃ kathaṇhisaddam agahetvā 15 nāmasaddam eva gahetvā ⁵"nāmayogena atite 'nāgatassa viya payogo" ti vuttam. Amhehi pana daḷhikaraṇattam^f ⁶"kathaṇhināmayogenā" ti vuttam; tathā hi nāmasaddayoge niyamo n'atthi. Katham niyamo n'atthi ti ce: ⁷"tvam pi nāma maṃ evaṃ vattabbam maññasi" ti etthānāgatassa viya payogo na 20 hoti, ⁸"cha bbassāni nāma muggayūsa-kulatthayūsa-kalāyayūsa^g-hareṇuyūsadinam^h pasatapasatamattenaⁱ yāpessati" ti imissam pana Cūḷasihanādasuttaṭṭhakathāyaṃ [C^e 714¹] anāgatassa viya payogo hoti, tenāha taṭṭikāyaṃ: ⁹"yāpessati nāmā ti nāmasaddam ānetvā sambandhitabbo, nāmasaddayogena hi 25 anāgatassa viya payogo, yāpesi icc ev' attho" ti. Ettha ca yādi atitattthe anāgatavacanam siyā, "anāgatassa viya payogo" ti ṭikākāro na vadeyya, na hi asso "asso viyā" ti vattabbo, assasadisam yeva pana anassam "asso viyā" ti vattum vaṭṭati.

894 || Matantare tamkālavacanicchāyam atite pi bhavissanti. Garūnam³⁰ matantare bhavissantikālavacanicchāyam sati atite pi bha-

¹ cf. Kcv 526 etc. (kammaṃ akāsi, karoti, karissati). || § 892 = Kc 423 ||.
² = āhvan pra khraṇ³ anak nhuik, ns. ³ cf. Vin III 20²⁰. ⁴ S I 1¹⁴. ⁵ (cf. Sp (II) 288¹²⁻¹⁵). ⁶ (cf. Vin III 177¹⁶). ⁷ (739¹⁶). ⁸ (Ps-pt?). || § 894 Rūp 457 (C^e 187¹⁴⁻¹⁵) ||.

^a Bm om. ^b Bm ovacana (om. pana). ^c Bm ad. anāgate yassavikaro ||.
^d C^eBm yogo (vide 818¹²); ns comp. fecit. ^e Bm svākkhāte (326²³⁻²⁴). ^f (Bm daḷhekarāṇa). ^g B^mns om. -kalāyayūsa- (cf. 739 n. d). ^h (B^mns sareṇu).
ⁱ C^e pasatapasatam⁰.

vissantivibhatti hoti: ¹"anekajāṭisaṃsāraṃ sandhāvissaṃ anibbi-
 sam". | Ettha pana, yadi bhavissantikālavacanicchāyaṃ sati atit-
 atthe bhavissanti hoti, anāgatatthe yeva tāya bhavitabban ti anu-
 papannam idaṃ vacanaṃ hoti. || Keci pan' ettha evaṃ pariharey-
 yuṃ: na anupapannaṃ, [C^e 714¹⁵] upapannaṃ evēdaṃ ^a; nanu Vi- ⁵
 mānavatthuaṭṭhakathāyaṃ ācariyehi ²"cātuddasiṃ ^b pañcadasiṃ
 yā ca pakkhassa aṭṭhamī pāṭihāriyapakkhañ ca aṭṭhaṅgasusamā-
 hitaṃ uposathaṃ upavasissaṃ sadā silesu saṃvutā" ti imissā Ut-
 taravimānavatthupāliya atthaṃ saṃvaṇṇentehi ³"upavasissan ti
 upavasim, atitattthe hi idaṃ anāgatavacanan" ti vuttan ti. | Sac- ¹⁰
 caṃ, vuttaṃ; tathā pi 'atitattthe anāgatavacanaṃ viyā' ti ⁴"attho
 gahetabbo, anāgatavacanasadisattā hi anāgatavacanan ti vattuṃ
 vaṭṭati, yathā ⁵"samiddhaṃ devanagaran" ^c ti, ayam pan' ettha
 attho: idaṃ Amaravatīnagaraṃ vatthālamkāradīhi samiddhaṃ
 devanagarasadisattā devanagaran ti; ⁶atha vā anāgatavacanan ¹⁵
 ti anāgatavacanaṃ ^d viyā ti *vīyasaddalopo* daṭṭhabbo ⁵"samid-
 dhaṃ devanagaran" ti ettha viya, ettha hi 'devanagaraṃ viya
 samiddhan' ti *vīyasaddalopavasenā* pi attho sambhavati — tasmā
⁷"sandhāvissaṃ, ^eupavasissan" ti ādisu sandehaṃ akatvā atit-
 atthe yeva idaṃ [C^e 714³⁰] atitavacanaṃ na atitattthe anāgata- ²⁰
 vacanan ti gahetabbaṃ, na hi lokavohāresu sātisaṃ kusalo
 sabbaññu sabbadassi Bhagavā atite atthe vattabbe taddīpakaṃ
 anāgatavacanaṃ vadeyya, ayam pi pan' ettha nīti sādhuṃ
 manasikātabbā, kathaṃ: ācariyā hi ³"atitattthe anāgatavacanan"
 ti vadamānā *sandhāvissaṃ, upavasissan* ti īdisesu *ssamsadda-* ²⁵
visayesu yeva vadanti, *sandhāvissati sandhāvissan*ti ^e *upavasissati*
*upavasissan*ti ^e *sandhāvissa* ^e *sandhāvissaṃsū* ti ādisu pana na
 vadanti. Nanu īdisesu pi ṭhānesu vattabbaṃ, yasmā īdisesu
ssamsaddavajjitesu ^f pālīpadesesu "atitattthe anāgatavacanan"
 ti ^g vuttaṃ, tena ñāyati [C^e 715¹]: ⁷"anekajāṭisaṃsāraṃ sandhā- ³⁰
 vissaṃ anibbisan" ti ādisu *sandhāvissaṃ* icc ādini atitattthe
 atitavacanaṇi na atitattthe anāgatavacanaṇi ti, ayam pi pan'

¹ Dhṛ 153ab (*infra* 842¹⁵). ² Vv 130a—131b. ³ Vva 72⁴⁻⁵. ⁴ ns: iti
 attho | I upamā atvañ³ āut so samāsarūpakālaṅkāra anak ||. ⁵ Bv 2: 4c. ⁶ ns:
 atha vā | rūpakālaṅkāra mha ta pa³ upamālaṅkāra kā³ ||. ⁷ (819¹). ⁸ (819⁸).

^a *ita* C^eB^e; Bm evadaṃ. ^b B^ens cat^o. ^c *ita et* Bv Ec; Bva (C^eC^p):
 devanagaraṃ vā ti devānaṃ nagaraṃ viya... ^d C^eBm ^ogataṃ vacanaṃ;
 B^e anāgataṃ vacana. ^e Bm *om.*; C^e *o*issaṃ; (ns: sandhāvissa | rā prī || ā kui
 rassa prū ||). ^f Bm *ad.* vā. ^g C^eB^ens *ad.* na.

ettha nīti sādhuḥkaṃ manasikātabbā, katham: *sandhāvissam upavasissam* ¹*apaccissam* ^a ti evaṃsutivantāni padāni katthaci payogānūrūpena atitattthe atitavacanāni bhavanti katthaci anāgatattthe anāgatavacanāni bhavanti, na pana atitattthe anāgatavacanāni
 5 bhavanti. Ayañ c'attho sutisāmaññavasena veditabbo, katham: ²*gaccham* iti hi saddo katthaci *kitanto* hoti^b katthaci ākhyātam, *abhisaddo* katthaci upasaggo hoti^c katthaci ³ākhyātam, ⁴*pati-*saddo katthaci upasaggo hoti katthaci nāmikaṃ katthaci ākhyātam, tesam payogā^d heṭṭhā pakāsita^d, evam eva *sandhāvissam*,
 10 *upavasissam*, *apaccissam* ^e icc ādini katthaci payogānūrūpena atitattthe anāgatavacanāni bhavanti katthaci anāgatattthe [Ce 715¹³] anāgatavacanāni bhavanti, evaṃvibhāgavantesu samānasutika-saddesu ⁶"anekajātisaṃsāram sandhāvissam anibbisan" ti ettha *sandhāvissam* ti padaṃ atitattthe yeva atitavacanam na atitattthe
 15 anāgatavacanam, esa nayo aññatrā^f pi idisesu ṭhānesu. Api ca, yadi *sandhāvissam*, *upavasissam* icc ādini atitattthe yeva anāgatavacanāni siyūṃ, ⁷"aham pure saññamissam" ti ettha pubbakālavācakassa *puresaddassa* atthena saddhiṃ *saññamissam* ti anāgatattthavācakassa padass' attho asambandhaniyo bhaveyya,
 20 tathā hi 'aham pubbakāle dānato saññamissāmi saṃkocam āpajjissāmi dānam na dassāmi' ti attho ayutto hoti; tasmā evam attham agahetvā ⁸'aham pubbakāle dānato saññamissāmi saṃkocam āpajjissāmi dānam nādāsin' ti atitattthe cātītavacanam^g gahe-tabbam, yathā ca ⁹"aham pure saññamissam" ti atitattthe atita-
 25 vacanam bhavati, evam eva ⁵"anekajātisaṃsāram sandhāvissam anibbisan" ti ādisu pi *sandhāvissam* icc ādi atitattthe yeva atitavacanam bhavati na atitattthe [Ce 715³⁰] anāgatavacanāni ti niṭṭham etthāvagantabbam, imasmiṃ pan'atthe *imvacanassa issam* madeso datṭhabbo:

30 ^aatīte atitavacanam^h katakiccassa jantunoⁱ

⁵"anekajātisaṃsāram sandhāvissam" ti ādisu.

2

¹ (628¹²). ² (181¹⁴⁻²⁴). ³ (30¹). ⁴ (32²²). ⁵ (819¹). ⁶ (628¹²). ⁷ (Pva 103¹³⁻¹⁴). ⁸ Rūp 187¹⁴⁻¹⁵.

^a *ita* (con). B^ens (chan³ kroñ¹ sa ta lum³ kye || anibbissam kai¹ sui¹); CeB^m apacissam. ^b ns *ad*. katthaci nāmikaṃ. ^c Ce *ad*. katthaci nāmikaṃ. ^d (Be payogo ... pakāsito). ^e CeB^m apacissam. ^f B^m sabbatrā(?). ^g *ita* B^m; CeB^ens atitattthe atītav^o. ^h *ita* CeB^m (metr. atīte 'titav^o); Rūp: atīte pi bhavissanti. ⁱ (Rūp: tañkālavanicchayam *pro* katakiccassa jantuno).

|| Ācariyā pana sāsane rūpanipphādanalakkhaṇānaṃ natthitāya "uposatham upavasissan" ti ādisu *upavasissan* ti ādini anāgatavacanasadisattā atītatthe anāgatavacanāni^a ti vadimsu. | Mayan tu sāsānānurūpena ¹*im*vacanassa *issamā*desavidhāyakam lakkhaṇam vadāma. 5

895 Kiriyaṭipanne 'tite 'nāgate ca kālātipatti. Ettha ca kiriyaṭtipatanam^b kiriyaṭtipannam, tam pana sādhakasattivirahena kiriya-ya accantānupapatti ti. Kiñcāp' ettha kiriyā [C^e 716¹] atīta-saddena ca anāgatasaddena ca na voharitabbā, tathā pi takriyupattipaṭibandhakarakiriya^c kālābhedenā ²atītavohāro anā- 10 gatavohāro ca labbhat' evā ti daṭṭhabbam: ³*so ce yānam ala-bhissā agacchissā* evam atīte; ⁴"*ciram pi bhakkho abhavissā*^d sace na vivademase; ⁵*sacāham na gamissāmi*^e mahājāniko abhavissam" evam anāgate kālātipatti bhavati.

896 Vattamānā ti anti, si tha, mi ma; te ante, se vhe, e mhe. 15 Vattamānā icc esā saññā hoti *ti-antyā*dinam dvādasannam padānam.

897 Pañcamī tu antu, hi tha, mi ma; tam antam, ssu vho, e amase.

898 Sattamī eyya eyyum, eyyāsi eyyātha, eyyāmi eyyama; etha eram, etho eyyavho¹, eyyam eyyāmhe. 20

899 Parokkhā a u², e ttha, a^h mha; ttha re, ttho vho, i mhe.

900 Hiyyattani ā ū, o ttha, a mha¹; ttha tthum, se vham, im mhase.

901 Ajjatani i um, o ttha, im mha; ā ū, se vham¹, a mhe.

902 Bhavissanti ssati ssanti, ssasi ssatha, ssāmi ssāma; ssate ssante, ssase ssavhe, ssam ssāmhe. 25

903 Kālātipatti ssā ssamsu, sse ssatha, ssam ssāmhe^k; ssatha ssimsu, ssase ssavhe, ssam^k ssāmhase.

904 Hiyyattani-sattami-pañcamī-vattamānā sabbadhātukā^m. Tā hiy-

¹ § 1103. | § 895 Kc 424 + Rūp C^e 188²²⁻²⁵ Mmd C^e 352²¹⁻²³ |. ² (25²²⁻²³).
³ cf. 52²⁻²³ (52 n. 4 = Ja II 393²⁴). ⁴ (52²⁴). ⁵ (52³⁰). | § 896 = Kc 425 |.
 | § 897 = Kc 426 |. | § 898 = Kc 427 |. | § 899 = Kc 428 |. | § 900 = Kc 429 |. | § 901 = Kc 430 |. | § 902 = Kc 431 |. | § 903 = Kc 432 |.
 | § 904 = Kc 433 |.

^a (B^m anāgatassa vacanāni). ^b ns kiriyāya atip^o (B^m kriyātipata).
^c C^e C^e oṭṭāṭṭāṭṭakara^o; B^e ns paṭibaddhakattukiriya-. ^d [metr. - - - - -];
 C^e B^m ciram pi bhakkho 'bhavissā. ^e ns nāgamissam. ^f B^{em} eyyavho. ^g C^e ū.
^h B^{em} am. ⁱ C^e mha. ^j B^m vhe. ^k ita C^e B^m; B^e ssāmha ... simp. ^m C^e B^e ns
 okam (= Kev; cf. 822²).

yattaniādikā catasso vibhattiyo *sabbadhātukasaññā* honti; ye-
bhuyyena sabbāsu dhātusu vattati ti sabbadhātukaṃ, kin taṃ:
catūhi nāmehi saṅgahitam *ā ū* icc ādikam aṭṭhacattālisa vidham
padaṃ, tañ ca kho atthato catasso vibhattiyo yevā ti "hiyyat-
5 taniādikā catasso vibhattiyo *sabbadhātukasaññā* honti" ti vuttan
ti daṭṭhabbam.

905 Dhātu-līṅgānukaraṇehi paccayā. Karoti *gacchati kareti*; ¹*pabbatāyati*, ²*Vāseḷḷho*; ³*daddubhāyati*^a, ⁴*cicciḷāyati*^b, aññāni pi yoje-
tabbāni.

10 906 Tija khantiyaṃ kho. ⁵*Titikkhati*. Khantiyan ti kiṃ: ⁶*tejati*.
907 Gupā cho nindāyaṃ. ⁶*Jigucchati*. Nindāyan ti kiṃ: ⁶*gopati*.
[C^e 717¹]

908 Kitā ca rogāpanayane. Rogāpanayanatthe *kitadhātuto* ca
chappaccayo hoti: ⁷*tikicchati*. Rogāpanayane ti kiṃ: ⁷*ketati*.

15 909 Mānato so vīmaṃsāyaṃ. ⁸*Vīmaṃsati*. Vīmaṃsāyan ti kiṃ:
⁸*māneti*.

910 ⁹*Tumicchathhesu* bhuja-ghasa-hara-su-pādito vā. ¹⁰*Bhuja* ¹¹*ghasa*
¹²*hara* ¹³*su* ¹⁴*pā* cc^c evamādito dhātuto *tumicchathhesu* *kha*
cha sa icc ete paccayā honti vā: bhottum icchati *bubhukkhati*,
20 *ghasitum* icchati *jighacchati*, *haritum* icchati *jigimṣati*^d, *sotum*
icchati *sussūsati*, *pātum* icchati *pipāsati*, ¹⁵*vijetum* icchati *vijigisati*^e.
Vā ti kiṃ: *bhottum icchati*. *Tumicchathesū* ti kiṃ: *bhuñjati*.

911 Nāmato kattūpamānā āyācaratthe^f. Kattuno upamānabhūtamhā
nāmato *āyapaccayo* hoti ācaratthe: saṃgho pabbato iva attā-
25 nam ācarati ¹⁶*pabbatāyati*, evaṃ ¹⁷*samuddāyati*, saddo ciccitaṃ
iva attānam ācarati ¹⁸*cicciḷāyati*, *taṇhāyati*^g, ¹⁹*vattham* dhūmo
viya attānam ācarati *dhūmāyati*.

|| § 905 Kc 434 + Kcv ||. ¹ 587⁴⁻¹⁰ (822²⁰). ² 783²². ³ (587⁵, ¹⁴) J III
77¹⁰, Mp (Se II 206¹¹) ad A I 175¹⁴). || § 906—909 Kc 435 ||. ⁴ (822²⁰).
⁵ (346¹³). ⁶ (403¹⁶). ⁷ (360¹²—361²). ⁸ (549⁸⁻¹²). ⁹ = *tumpaccañ*³ eñ¹ anak
icchā-anak tui¹ nhuik | *tumpaccañ*³ nhañ¹ yhañ so icchā-anak tui¹ nhuik, ns.
|| § 910 Kc 436 ||. ¹⁰ (V1087). ¹¹ Vghasa adane Rūp C^e 216¹² (Sd 449⁸!) ¹² (V732).
¹³ (V1204). ¹⁴ (V541). ¹⁵ (V178). || § 911 Kc 437 ||. ¹⁶ (587⁴⁻¹⁰). ¹⁷ (825²⁰).
¹⁸ (587⁵⁻¹²). ¹⁹ ns: *cit*. vattham idaṃ dhūmasamānavaṇṇam.

^a *dedi* (cf. n. 3 etc.); B^m daduññ(?)yaṭi; B^e dadaḷhayati, ns daddaḷhayati,
C^e daddallayati. ^b C^e ciḷiḷāyati; B^m cicitāyati. ^c *ita* B^m; C^e B^e pā icc.
^d B^mns jigimṣati. ^e C^e vijigimṣati. ^f *dedi* (haplogr.); B^m omānā ācaratthe
(ns: nāmato ... ācaratthe ... āya); C^e āya nāmato kattūpamānā ācaratthe.
^g B^m bha(?)ṇḍāyati.

912 *Īyo c'upamānā*. Nāmato upamānā ācāratthe (ca) *īyapaccayo* hoti: achattam chattam iva ācarati *chattiyati*, aputtam puttam iva ācarati *puttiyati* · sissam ācariyo. Upamānā ti kiṃ: *dhammam ācarati*. Ācāratthe ti kiṃ: *achattam^a chattam iva rakkhati*.

913 *Atticchatthe nāmato*. Nāmato attano icchatthe *īyapaccayo* ⁵ hoti: attano pattam icchati *pattiyati*, evaṃ^b *vatthiyati^b*, *parikkhāriyati*, *civariyati paṭiyati*. Atticchatthe ti kiṃ: *aññassa patam icchati*.

914 *Ne-ṇaya-ṇāpe-ṇāpayā* hetvatthe dhatuto, kārītā ca te. Suddha-kattuno payojake hetusaṃkhāte atthe abhidhātābhe *ne ṇaya* ¹⁰ *ṇāpe ṇāpayā* icc ete paccayā dhātuto parā honti, te ¹ *kārīta-saññā* ca. Ettha kārītā ti kārēti ti kārētā, ko so: hetubhūto kattā, kārētā eva kārītā, taddīpakattā ² *ṇādayo* paccayā kārītā^b, yathā: *Khuddasikkhā* · pakaraṇaṃ, yathā ca: *Visuddhimaggo* · aṭṭhakathā. [C^e 718¹]

915 *Ne-ṇayā uvaṇṇantehi*. Uvaṇṇantehi dhātūhi *ne-ṇayapaccayā* ¹⁵ honti: yo koci suṇāti, tam aññā "suṇāhi suṇāhi" icc evaṃ bravīti atha vā suṇantaṃ payojayati *sāveti sāvayati^b*; yo koci bhavati, tam aññā "bhavāhi bhavāhi" icc evaṃ bravīti bhavantaṃ vā^b payojayati *bhāveti bhāvayati*. ²⁰

916 *Ṇāpe-ṇāpayā d-ādantehi^c*. *Dāpeti dāpayati*.

917 *Anekasarato caturo, dve vā*. *Kāreti kārayati kārāpeti kārāpayati, obhāseti obhāsayati*.

918 *Curādihi ṇāpe-ṇāpayā*. *Curādihi* dhātūhi hetvatthe *ṇāpe ṇāpayā* icc ete paccayā honti, te *kārītasaññā* ca: *corāpeti corā-* ²⁵ *payati, cintāpeti cintāpayati*. Hetvatthe ti kiṃ: *coreti corayati, cintleti cintayati*.

919 *Dhāturupe nāmato ṇayo ca*. Dhātuyā rūpe nipphādetābhe 'karoti atikkamati' icc ādike payuññitābhe vā sati nāmato *ṇayapaccayo* hoti *kārītasaññā^d* ca: hatthinā atikkamati (*ati*)*hat-* ³⁰ *thayati^e*, viṇāya upagāyati *upaviṇayati^f*, daḥhaṃ karoti viriyaṃ

|| § 912 Kc 438 ||. || § 913 Kc 439 ||. || § 914 Kc 440 ||. ¹ (cf. 716¹⁰).

² = *ne aca rhi kun so*, ns. || § 915 Rūp C^e 218^{2-3, 10-11} ||. || § 916 cf. Rūp C^e 218² ||. || § 917 Sd 518²¹ ||. || § 919 Kc 441 ||.

^a *ita* C^eB^e; B^m om. ^b B^m om. ^c *sic* C^eB^mns (ns: *da kā³ agum*); cf. 19 n. e, 248 n. a, 793 n. e, 829 n. d. ^d *ita* C^eB^m; ns *comp. fecit*. ^e B^mns *hatthayati*. ^f B^mns *ovīṇayati*.

dalhayati, evaṃ *samānayati*^a *amissayati*, visuddhā hoti ratti *visuddhayati*, kusalaṃ pucchati *kusalayati*.

920 Kamme yo bhāve ca. ¹*Kariyate*, ²*bhūyate*.

921 Yassa cavagga-ya-vattaṃ sadhātavantassa. Yapaccayassa ca-
5 vagga-yakāra^b *vakarattaṃ* hoti dhātūnaṃ antena saha: *vuccate majjate*^c *bujjhate haññate*; ¹*kayyate*; *dibbate*.

922 Ivaṇṇāgamo tamhi^d vā. Tasmim̐ yapaccaye pare sabbehi dhātūhi *ivaṇṇāgamo* hoti vā: ³*kariyyate kariyate*, *gacchiyyate gacchiyate*^e. Vā ti kiṃ: *kayyate*.

10 923 Pubbarūpaṃ yo. Sabbhehi dhātūhi yapaccayo pubbarūpaṃ āpajjate vā: ⁴*vuḍḍhate*, *phallate*, *dammate*, *labbhate*, *dissate*^f. Vā ti kiṃ: *damyate*. [C^e 719¹]

924 Tathā kattari pi. Yathā bhāva-kammesu yapaccayādeso hoti, tathā kattari pi yapaccayassādeso kātabbo: ⁵*bujjhati*,

15 ⁶*vijjhati*.

925 Bhuvādito a. ⁷*Bhū* icc evamādito dhātuganaṭo apaccayo hoti kattari: *bhavaṭi pacati* icc ādi.

926 Rudhādito ca, majjhe niggahitaṃ. ⁸*Rudhi* icc evamādito ca^h dhātuganaṭo apaccayo hoti kattari, dhātūnaṃ majjhe niggahī-
20 tāgamo hoti: *rundhati chindati sumbhati*ⁱ.

927 Yathārahaṃ ivaṇṇ'-ekār'-okārā ca. *Rudhi* icc evamādito dhātuganaṭo^j yathārahaṃ *ivaṇṇa-ekāra-okārapaccayā* honti kattari, dhātūnaṃ majjhe niggahitāgamo hoti: ⁹*rundhiti*, ⁹*rundhiti*, ⁹*rundheti*, ¹⁰*sumbhoti* icc ādi.

25 928 Divādito yo. ¹¹*Dibbati sabbati tāyati* icc ādi.

[§ 920 Kc 442]. ¹ (509¹⁵⁻¹⁶). ² (7²⁴—8²⁵). [§ 921 Kc 443. [§ 922 Kc 444]. ³ ns: *i lā rā ya dvebho*² | *i lā rā dvebho*² ma pru ra ||. [§ 923 Kc 445]. ⁴ V353 (Mmā C^e 366²¹) + V1427 (ns). [§ 924 Kc 446]. ⁵ (483²⁷). ⁶ (484²⁶); ns *de suo ad.*: sabbati | khyup cap the³ phā eñ¹ || pubbarup sui¹ thut ||. [§ 925 = Kc 447]. ⁷ (3²⁶—)315¹—469²⁷. [§ 926 Kc 448]. ⁸ 470¹—475²⁸. [§ 927 Kc 448 ('ca')]. ⁹ (470²). ¹⁰ (473²⁹). [§ 928 = Kc 449]. ¹¹ 475²⁴—491¹⁶.

^a *ita* C^eBemns (ns: samānenti ti samānaṃ karonti pūrenti hū so tikkādvār [***] nhañ¹ lyo² ce | *saṃsaddā pūraṇattha*); Rūp: pamāṇayati. ^b Bm yassakāra (o: yyakāra?). ^c C^e pajjate (Kev: majjate *et* paccate). ^d C^e yamhi. ^e C^e kariyate kariyyate gacchiyo gacchiyyo. ^f *dedi* (= Kev); C^eBm da-dayate; ns dadhiyate, B^e dhiyate. ^g Bm bhūvo (3 n. e). ^h C^e om. ⁱ C^e ad. icc ādi (*male*, vide 824²⁴). ^j Bm ti kattari *pro* dhātu-.

929 Svādihi ṇu nā uṇā^a. ¹*Suṇoti suṇāti, saṃvuṇoti saṃvuṇāti, āvuṇoti āvuṇāti, sakkuṇoti sakkuṇāti, pāpuṇāti, cinoti cināti* 5
icc ādi.

930 Kiyādito nā^b. ²*Kiṇāti^c, jināti, munāti, lunāti^d, punāti, vici-*
nāti icc ādi.

931 Gahādito yathārahaṃ ākhyātatte nāmatte ca ppa-ṇhā. Ākhyā-
tatte ca nāmatte ca vattabbe ³*gaha* icc evamādito dhātuga-
ṇato yathārahaṃ ppa ṇhā icc ete paccayā honti kattari: *ghep-*
pāti gaṇhāti. Yo yaṃ sikkhati, tassa taṃ atthāya hitāya su-
khāya^e ⁴*sinoti* gacchati pavattati ti *sippaṃ*, ⁵*vāsiphalaṃ tāpetvā* 10
udakaṃ vā khiraṃ vā uṇhāpeti ⁶*usati* dahati ti *uṇhaṃ*, ⁷*tas-*
sati paritassati ti *taṇhā*, ⁸*ḷoseti^f* lokassa pīti(m)^g somanassaṃ
ca uppādeti ti *juṇho* · sukkapakkho, ⁹*ḷotati* sayam nippabhā pi
samānā candatārappabhāvasena dippati virocati sappabhā hoti
ti *juṇhā* · ratti, ¹⁰*siyati* sayam sukhumabhāvena^h sukhumam pi 15
(atthaṃ) antaṃ-karoti nipphattiṃ pāpeti ti *saṇhaṃ* · sukhuma-
ṇāṇaṃ, aññāni pi upaparikkhitabbāni. [C^e 720¹]

932 Tanādito o-yirā. ¹¹*Tanoti, karoti · kayirati · kubhati, jāgaroti,*
sakkoti icc evamādi.

933 Curādito ṇe-ṇayā. *Coreti corayati, cinteli cintayati* icc ādi. 20

934 Bhāva-kammesv attanopadaṃ. *Vuccate labbhate* icc ādi.

935 Kattari ca. Kattari ca attanopadaṃ hoti: *maññate rocate*
icc ādi.

936 Dhātupaccayeḥi vibhattiyo. Dhātuniddiṭṭhehi paccayeḥi ¹²*khādi-*
kāritanteḥi vibhattiyo honti: *titikkhati, jigucchati, vimamsati*; 25
taḷākam samuddam iva attānam ācarati *samuddāyati, patṭiyati*;
pācayati icc ādi.

937 Kattari parassapadaṃ. Kattari icc etasmiṃ atthe parassa-
padaṃ hoti: *pacati paṭhati* icc ādi.

938 Bhuvādayo dhātavo. *Bhū* icc evamādayo ye saddagaṇā, 30

|| § 929 Kc 450 ||. ¹ 491¹⁷—495⁹. || § 930 = Kc 451 ||. ² 495¹⁰—502².
|| § 931 Kc 452 ||. ³ 502⁴—505³⁴. ⁴ *aliter* 504¹⁴. ⁵ = pai khvap svā² kui, ns.
⁶ (503²⁴, ²⁸). ⁷ (504², ⁴, ⁹). || § 932 = Kc 453 ||. ⁸ 506¹—518⁷ (jāgaroti, cf. paṭijā-
garonti A I 142²⁰). || § 933 = Kc 454 ||. || § 934 Kc 455 ||. || § 935 = Kc 456 ||.
|| § 936 = Kc 457 ||. ⁹ § 906—919. || § 937 = Kc 458 ||. || § 938 = Kc 459 ||.

^a C^e *ad.* ca (< Kc). ^b Bm nā. ^c B^{emns} kināti. ^d Bm lunāti. ^e Bm om.
^f Bm jāseti; C^e B^{emns} joteti, ^g C^e Bm pīti-. ^h ns obhave.

te *dhātusaññā* honti: *bhavati bhoti ajjayati rundhiti dibbati* icc ādi.

- 939 Kvac' ādivaṇṇassa' ekasarassa dvittam. Ādibhūtassa vaṇṇassa ekasarassa kvaci dvittam hoti: ¹*lītikkhati jigucchati tikicchati* ⁵*vimaṃsati bubhukkhati pivāsati*, ²*daddallati*^a, *dadāti jahāti*, ³*caṅkamati* ⁴*caṅcalati*. Kvaci ti kiṃ: ⁵"kampati . . . calati".
- 940 Pubbo 'bbhāso. Dvebhūtassa dhātussa yo pubbo so *abbhāsa*-*sañño* hoti: *dadhāti dadāti, babbhūva*^b.
- 941 Rasso. • Abbhāse vattamāno saro rasso hoti: *dadāti, dadhāti*, ¹⁰*jahāti*.
- 942 Dutiya-catutthānaṃ paṭhama-tatiyā. Abbhāsagatānaṃ dutiya-catutthānaṃ paṭhama-tatiyā honti: ⁶*ciccheda, bubhukkhati, babbhūva*^b, *dadhāti*.
- 943 Kavaggo cavaggattam. Abbhāse vattamāno *kavaggo cavag-* ¹⁵*gattam āpajjati*: ⁷*cikicchati* ⁸*jighacchati* ⁹*caṅkamati* ¹⁰*jaṅgamati* ¹¹*caṅcalati*, ¹²*jāgarati sili bhūmijaṅgo*^c. [C^e 721¹]
- 944 Māna-kitānaṃ va-tattam vā. *Māna kita* icc etesaṃ dhātūnaṃ *abbhāsagatānaṃ vakāra-takārattam* hoti vā yathākkamaṃ: ¹*vimaṃsati tikicchati*. Vā ti kiṃ: ⁷*cikicchati*.
- 20 945 Hassa jo. *Hakārassa abbhāse vattamānassa jo* hoti: *jahāti, juhāti, jahāra*.
- 946 Antass' ivaṇṇ' akāro vā. Abbhāsantassa *ivaṇṇo* hoti vā *akāro* ca: *jigucchati pivāsati, vimaṃsati, jighacchati, babbhūva*^d *dadāti*. Vā ti kiṃ: *bubhukkhati*.
- 25 947 Niggahitāgamo ca. Abbhāsassa ante niggahitāgamo hoti vā^e: *caṅkamati, caṅcalati, jaṅgamati*. Vā ti kiṃ: *pivāsati, daddallati*^f.
- 948 Tato pā-mānānaṃ vā-maṃ sesu. Tato *abbhāsato pā-mānānaṃ*

|| § 939 Kc 460 ||. ¹ 822¹¹⁻²². ² (Vdala dittimhi Mmd 373²⁰. ³ (V659). ⁴ (V808). ⁵ Nidd I 353¹⁰⁻¹¹. || § 940 = Kc 461 ||. || § 941 = Kc 462 ||. || § 942 = Kc 463 ||. ⁶ (V1090). || § 943 Kc 464 ||. ⁷ (361³). ⁸ (822²¹). ⁹ (V1075C). || § 944 = Kc 465 ||. || § 945 = Kc 466 ||. || § 946 = Kc 467 ||. || § 947 Kc 468 ||. || § 948 = Kc 469 ||.

^a *ita* C^e; B^m daduḷati; B^ens daddaḷhati. ^b B^m bahuva(m). ^c *sic* C^eB^m; B^e (*pro* jāgar^o . . . ŋgo): jagamati kira bhujāṅgo; ns jagama kira bhujāṅgo [o: bhuvī jaṅgamanasīlī bhujāṅgamo?]. ^d B^m bahuva. ^e B^m om. ^f B^m sad-
daḷati; B^ens daddaḷhati.

dhātūnaṃ *vā* *maṃ* icc ete ādesā honti yathākkamaṃ *se* paccaye: *pivāsati*, *vimamsati*.

949 *Thā-pānaṃ tiṭṭha-pivā*. *Thā pā* icc etesaṃ dhātūnaṃ *tiṭṭha pivā* icc ete ādesā honti *vā* yathākkamaṃ: *tiṭṭhati*, *pivati*. *Vā* ti kiṃ: *ṭhāti*, *pāti*. 5

950 *Ñassa jā-(ja)n-nā^a*. *Ñā* icc etassa dhātussa *jā^b jan nā* icc ete ādesā honti *vā^b: jānāti jāneyya jāniyā, jaññā, nāyati*: "animittā na nāyare" ti. *Vā* ti kiṃ: *viññāyati*.

951 *Pekkhane disassa passa-dakkhā*. *Pekkhanatthe disa* icc etassa dhātussa *passa dakkha* icc ete ādesā honti *vā: rūpaṃ^c passati*, 10 *dakkhati*, "dakkha"^d. *Pekkhane* ti kiṃ: "dhammadessī^e parābhavo". *Vā* ti kiṃ: *addasa^f*. "Ācariyā pan' ettha *disassa dissā-desam* pi icchanti: *dissati* ti, mayan tu etaṃ rūpaṃ *divādigane* avocumha, tathā hi keci sakammakā dhātavo *divādiganaṃ* patvā akammikā honti yathā *suttaṃ chijjati*, *ṭalākaṃ bhijjati* ti; ayaṃ 15 sakammikā pi^g *disadhātu divādiganaṃ* patvā akammikā hoti, yathā: "te kumārā na dissare" ti, ettha hi na dissare ti na paññāyanti ti attho. [C^e 722¹]

952 *Vyañjanantassa co che*. *Vyañjanantassa dhātussa co* hoti *chappaccaye* pare: *jigucchati tikicchati jighacchati*. 20

953 *Khe ko*. *Vyañjanantassa dhātussa ko* hoti *khapaccaye* pare: *titikkhati bubhukkhati*.

954 *Gi^h se harassa*. *⁹Jigīsatiⁱ*.

955 *Jissa ca*. *Jidhātussa jigīādeso^j* hoti *se* paccaye pare: *vijigīsati^k*. 25

956 *Brū-bhūnaṃ parokkhāyam āha-bhūvā*. *Āha āhu, babhūva^m babhūva^m*. *Parokkhāyaṃ* iti kiṃ: *abravum*.

|| § 949 Kc 470 471 ||. || § 950 = Kc 472 ||. ¹ (496^{1a}; cf. Vm 307^{2a}. v. I.; Vin V 86⁵). || § 951 Kc 473 ||. ² Kv 3¹⁰. ³ (452^{1a}). ⁴ (Kc 473). ⁵ *** (cf. 444⁵). ⁶ (480^{2a}); cf. Vin II 114¹⁰ 116⁶. ⁷ (cf. 340^{1a}). ⁸ J VI 564⁹⁻²¹. || § 952 Kc 474 ||. || § 953 Kc 475 ||. || § 954 Kc 476 ||. ⁹ ns: yassa piyaṃ jigīse [Vin III 147²¹] ti yassa sattassa piyaṃ ti jāneyya [Sp *ad loc.*, cf. Ja II 285²⁴] hu Pa-rājjikaṃ-atthakathā bhvañ¹ so kroñ¹ "ñassa ca = ñādhātussa jigīādeso hoti *se* paccaye pare" ... si nrā¹ am¹ ||. || § 955 Rūp 521 C^e 216^{2a} ||. || § 956 Kc 477 ||.

^a Bm jānnā. ^b Bm om. jān . . vā (827⁶⁻⁷). ^c Bm rūpaṃ rūpaṃ (o: rūpi rūpaṃ?). ^d *dedi*; Bm akkha *vel* dakkha; B^e om.; ns adakkha, C^e addakkhi. ^e (Bm dhammadessa). ^f Bm añ (o: addā?). ^g C^e Bmns hi. ^h C^e giṃ (= Kc C^e). ⁱ C^e jigīmsati. ^j *ita* Bm; C^e jigīmad^o. ^k C^e vijigīmsati (= Rūp). ^m Bm ba-huv^o; ns babhuv^o.

- 957 Gamiss' anto sabbesu cho vā. *Gamu* icc etassa dhātussa anto *makāro cho* hoti vā sabbesu vibhattipaccayesu: *gacchati gameli, gacchatu gamelu, gaccheyya gameyya, agacchā agamā^a, agacchi^b agami, ¹gacchissati gamissati, agacchissā agamissā; ²gacchissati*
 5 *gamissati, gacchamāno gacchanto. Gamissā ti kiṃ: icchati.*
 958 Vacassākāro ajjataniyam o. *Avoca avocaṃ. Ajjataniyan ti kiṃ: avaca^c avacu^d.*
 959 Digham akāro hi-mi-mesu. *Gacchāhi, gacchāmi, gacchāma*
³*gacchāmhe^e.*
 10 960 Hi ca vā lopaṃ. *Gaccha⁴ gacchāhi.*
 961 Hotissaro bhavissantiyam eh'-oh'-e, ssassa ca. *Hūdhātussa saro eha-oha-ettam āpajjate bhavissantiyam vibhattiyam, ssassa ca lopo hoti vā: ⁴hehiti hehinti, ⁵hohiti hohinti, ⁶heti henti; hehissati hehissanti, hohissati hohissanti, ⁷hessati hessanti. Hū ti kiṃ:*
 15 ⁷*bhavissati. Bhavissantiyan ti kiṃ: honti.*
 962 Karassa kāho. *Karadhātussa kāhādeso hoti vā bhavissanti-vibhattiyam, ssassa ca lopo hoti vā: kāhati kāhiti, kāhasi kāhisi, kāhāmi kāhāma. Vā ti kiṃ: karissati.*
 963 Vaca-hanato ssāmi-ssāmānaṃ khāmi-khāmā. ⁸*Vakkhāmi vak-*
 20 *khāma, ⁹"paṭihamkhāmi" paṭihamkhāma. [C^e 723¹]*
 964 Vasa-labhehi chāmi chāma. *Vasa labha icc etehi dhātūhi ssāmi-ssāmānaṃ chāmi-chāmādesā honti vā: ¹⁰vacchāmi vacchāma, ¹¹lacchāmi lacchāma. Vā ti kiṃ: vasissāmi labhissāmi.*
 965 Vacanto ko khāmi-khāmesu. *Vakkhāmi vakkhāma.*
 25 966 Vasa-labhanto co chāmi-chāmesu vā. *Vacchāmi lacchāmi, vacchāma lacchāma. Vā ti kiṃ: vasissāmi, labhissāmi.*
 967 Hananto niggaḥitaṃ khāmi-khāmesu. ¹²*"Paṭihamkhāmi" paṭihamkhāma. Vādhikārattā vā ti kiṃ: paṭihanissāmi.*

|| § 957 Kc 478 ||. ¹ ns: gacchissati gamissati | lattaṃ¹ ||. ² ns: gacchissati | svā³ so sū nhuik || gamissati | nhuik ||. || § 958 Kc 479 ||. || § 959 Kc 480 ||.
³ Mmd Ce 383³¹: gacchāmhe ti tass' eva dhātussa vattamānattanopaduttama-purisabahuvacanamhevibhattiṃ katvā . . . idhā pi makārassa upalabbhanato iminā akārassa dīghādīmhi kate rūpaṃ ||; Rūp om. gacchāmhe, cf. Kc ed. Senart p. 248¹²; *re vera* < gacchāma amhe (*haplōl.*) MSL 1927 p. 116. || § 960 Kc 481 ||. || § 961 Kc 482 (cf. Sd 455³⁰-456³⁰) ||. ⁴ Bv 2: 10^a Vv 739^d Th 1142^d.
⁵ Pv 9^d Th 1137^d. ⁶ ita et Kev Mmd Rūp. ⁷ Ap 32¹⁶: 32¹⁴; 23¹²: 23¹⁰. || § 962 Kc 483 cf. Sd 514¹⁰⁻²¹ ||. || 963-971 Kev 483 ("sappaccaya") ||. ⁸ (337⁴⁻²⁰).
⁹ M I 10¹² etc. ¹⁰ (Vin I 60³⁶). ¹¹ (J VI 483³⁶).

^a Bm āgamā. ^b Bm gacchi. ^c B^ens avacā. ^d Ce avacu. ^e B^e gacchamhe.

968 Vasa-labbhato bhavissantissassa cho, cattam anto che. Vacchali vacchanti, vacchasi vacchattha, vacchate; lacchali lacchanti, lacchasi lacchattha, lacchate. Vādhikārattā vā ti kiṃ: vasissati labhissati.

969 Hanato kho, no niggaḥitaṃ khe. Hanadhātuto bhavissantī-⁵ ssassa khādeso hoti vā, tasmim̐ khe pare nakāro niggaḥitaṃ hoti: haṃkhati haṃkhanti; paṭihaṃkhati paṭihaṃkhanti, paṭihaṃkhasi paṭihaṃkhattha icc ādi. Vā ti kiṃ: hanissati paṭihanissati. Ettha hi ¹"paṭihaṃkhāmi" ti pāḷidassanen' eva haṃkhati paṭihaṃkhati ti ādini pi pāḷiyaṃ anāgatāni gaḥetabbāni · diṭṭhena ¹⁰ nayena adiṭṭhassa pi tādissassa nayassa gaḥetabbattā, etāni hi vakkhati vakkhanī ti ādihi sadisāni.

970 Vacasmā ²"kh' anto, kattam niccam. Vacasmā dhātuto bhavissantissassa khādeso hoti niccam, tasmim̐ khe pare dhātuss' anto vyañjano kakārattam āpajjate: vakkhati vakkhanti, vak-¹⁵ khasi^a . . . , vakkhate vakkhante.

971 Atha vā vacassa vakkho vā bhavissantiyaṃ vibhattiyaṃ. Atha vā pāḷinayena vacadhātussa vakkha icc ādeso hoti vā bhavissantī-vibhattiyaṃ: vakkhissati icc ādi. Atrāyaṃ āhacca pāṭho: ³"(pa)-vakkhissam̐ suṇohi me" ti; ayaṃ pana aṭṭhakathāpāṭho: ⁴"rājā ²⁰ tumhehi saddhim̐ paṭisanthāraṃ katvā^c . . . āsanaṃ ṇatvā nisi-dathā ti vakkhissati" ti, [C^e 724¹] imasmim̐ ṭhāne viññātasugatā-dhippāyehi aṭṭhakathācariyāsabhehi pāvacaṇānurūpen' eva aṭṭhakathāsu saddaracanā abhisam̐khatā, tathā hi atthato ca vyañjanato ca adhippāyato ca ⁵"buddhena dhammo vinayo ca vutto ²⁵ yo, tassa puttehi tath' eva ṇāto | so yehi, tesam̐ matim acca-jantā | yasmā pure aṭṭhakathā akāṃsu . . .".

972 Dā-d-antassa^d am̐ mi-mesu. ⁶Dammi damma.

973 Dhātussa asaṇṇogantassa kārite vuddhi. Kāreli kārayati. Asaṇṇogantassā ti kiṃ^e: cintayati.

974 Vikappena ghaṭṭadinam̐. Ghaṭṭadinam̐ dhātūnam̐ asaṇṇogantānam̐ vuddhi hoti vikappena kārite: ghaṭṭeti ghaṭṭeti¹, ghaṭṭayati

30

¹ (828²⁰). ² ns: kho anto phrat ||. ³ (337¹⁸). ⁴ (337¹⁸). ⁵ Sp I 237-30. || § 972 Kc 484 ||. ⁶ (372¹², 373¹⁸). || § 973 Kc 485 ||. || § 974 Kc 486 ||.

^a C^e ad. vakkhāma. ^b C^eB^m om. pa-. ^c C^e suppl. gaḥapatipatirūpaṃ. ^d ita C^eB^{em}ns (: Kc dāntassa), cf. 823 n. c. ^e ns kimattham̐. ^f B^m om.

ghaḷayati, ghāḷāpeti ghaḷāpeti, ghāḷāpayati ghaḷāpayati; gāmeti gameti, gāmayati gamayati. Ghaḷādīnam iti kiṃ: kāreti.

975 Aññesu pi. Kāritapaccayato aññesu pi paccayesu sabbesaṃ dhātūnaṃ asaññogantānaṃ vuddhi hoti: *jayati hoti bhavati bhoti.*

5 976 Vikaraṇassa ca ṇuno. Vikaraṇabhūtassa ca ṇuno vuddhi hoti: *abhisuṇoti samvuṇoti.*

977 Guha-dusassaro dighaṃ. ¹*Guha* ²*dusa* icc etesaṃ dhātūnaṃ saro kvaci dighattam āpajjate kārite: *gūhayati, dūsayati.*

978 Vaca-vasa-vahādivass' uttaṃ ye ca. *Vaca vasa vaha* icc evaṃ-
10 *ādīnaṃ dhātūnaṃ vakārass' uttaṃ* hoti yapaccaye pare:
³"monaṃ vuccati ñāṇaṃ; ⁴asito tādī pavuccate sa brahmā;
⁵paṇḍito ti pavuccati", ⁶*vussati, 7vuyhati.*

979 Umhi va-rāgamo niccaṃ pāvācane. Pāvācane ādesabbhūte ukāre pare niccaṃ *vakāra-rakārāgamo* hoti, na kevalo ukāro tiṭṭhati:
15 ⁸*vuccati 9vuccate, 10nirutti 11niruttaṃ, 12vuttaṃ hetam*". Pāvācane ti kiṃ: ¹³"kimattham idam uccate; ¹⁴utta se uttagāratho"^a.
[C^e 725¹]

980 Havipariyāyo, yassa lo vā. ¹⁴*Vulhati*^b, ⁷*vuyhati.*

981 Gahassa ghe ppe. *Gheppati.*

20 982 Halopo ṇhāmhi. *Gaha* icc etassa dhātussa *hakāralopo* hoti *ṇhāmhi* paccaye pare: *gaṇhāti.*

983 Karassa kās' ajjataniyaṃ. *Kara* icc etassa dhātussa *kāsā-*
deso hoti vā ajjataniyaṃ vibhattiyaṃ: *akāsi akāsuṃ^c, akari*
akarum.

25 984 Hū-dā-brūto sāgamo yathārahaṃ. *Hū dā brū* icc etehi dhātūhi *sakārāgamo^d* hoti yathārahaṃ ajjataniyaṃ vibhattiyaṃ: *so bhikkhu arahā ahoṣi, 16aḥaṃ rājā ahoṣim, so dānaṃ adāsi bhikkhūnaṃ; 16"payirudāhāsi", ahaṃ payirudāhāsim; 17"jāto kaṇho pavyāhāsi"^e, ahaṃ pavyāhāsim^e.*

|| § 975 Kc 487 ||. || § 976 Kcv 487 ("ca") ||. || § 977 Kc 488 ||.
¹ V1034. ² V1188. || § 978 Kc 489 ||. ³ Nidd I 57⁷. ⁴ Sn 519^d. ⁵ (336^b).
⁶ (305²³). ⁷ (38^b; Paṭi I 127²⁴). || § 979 Sd 336⁸ ||. ⁸ (Saccas 161^d). ⁹ Nett 4²⁶.
¹⁰ Rūp Cc 277¹⁶ (*infra* 877¹⁰); Netta ad Nett 3¹⁸. ¹¹ It 1⁴. ¹² ***. ¹³ ***.
|| § 980 Kcc 490 ||. ¹⁴ (609⁶ 837⁸). || § 981 Kc 491 ||. || § 982 = Kc 492 ||.
|| § 983 Kc 493 ||. || § 984 Kcv 493 ("atta-") ||. ¹⁵ D II 196¹¹⁻¹². ¹⁶ (632¹⁴).
¹⁷ ***; ns: jāto | bhvā² ca sā phraṇ so || kaṇho | mañ³ nak krut krut mre bhut
ala³ kryan ma sā³ sañ || pavyāhāsi | caka³ chui eñ¹ ||.

^a sic Bm; CeBc uttase uttate; ns: uttase | chui rā eñ¹ || uttate | chui
ap eñ¹ ||. ^b ita CeBemns. ^c Bm o_{su}. ^d Bm sakārō. ^e Ce paccāhō.

985 Pavi-pariudato brūno āhā^a se. *Pa-vi* icc etehi *pari-uda* icc etehi ca upasagganipātasamudāyehi parassa *brūdhātussa* ¹*āhā*^a icc ādeso hoti *sakārāgame* pare yathārahaṃ ajjataniyaṃ vi-bhattiyaṃ: *pavyāhāsi*^b, *payirudāhāsi*.

986 Um aṃsu. *Āhā*^a icc ādesato parāya *umvibhattiya* *aṃsu* 5 icc ādeso hoti: *te pavyāhaṃsu*^c, ²*te payirudāhaṃsu*.

987 Asato mi-mānaṃ mhi-mh' antalutti ca. *Asa* icc etāya dhātuyā *mi ma* icc etāsaṃ vibhattinaṃ *mhi-mhādesā* honti vā, dhātu-antassa lopo ca: *amhi amha, asmi asma*.

988 Thassa^d tthattaṃ. *Asa* icc etāya dhātuyā *thassa*^d vibhat- 10 tissa *tthattaṃ* hoti dhātuantassa lopo ca: *tumhe attha*.

989 Tissa tthittaṃ. *Asa* icc etāya dhātuyā *tissa* vibhattissa *tthittaṃ* hoti dhātuantassa lopo ca: *atthi*. ³"Puttā m' atthi dhanā^e m' atthi" ti ettha pana *atthi*saddo nipāto, ten' esa ekavacanabahuvacanako hoti; ⁴*atthikhīrā brāhmaṇi* ti etthā pi 15 nipāto yeva, ten' eva hi tena uttarapadassa samāso hoti. [C^e 726¹]

990 Saññicchāyaṃ ākhyātaṃ bhavati nāmikaṃ. Saññicchāyaṃ sati ākhyātapadaṃ nāmikapadaṃ bhavati; *ākhyātan* ti nāmaṃ pan' assa antaradhāyati laddhūpasampadassa bhikkhuno sāma- 20 ṇerabhāvo viyā ti *nāmavyapadeso*, seyyathidaṃ: ⁵"aññāsi vata bho Koṇḍañño aññāsi vata bho Koṇḍañño" ti satthu udānaṃ paṭice' uppannaṃ āyasmato Koṇḍaññassa *Aññāsikoṇḍañño*^f ti nāmaṃ, ettha hi ākhyātabhāvo antaradhāyati; tathā ⁶"mā khali mā khali" ti vacanaṃ paṭice' uppannaṃ Gosālassa 25 titthiyassa nāmaṃ, etthā pi ākhyātabhāvo antaradhāyati, tena ⁷*Makkhalin Gosālaṃ*, ⁸*Makkhalinā Gosālenā* ti ādinā vohāro pavattati; tathā ⁹"iti ha āsa iti ha āsā" ti evaṃ pavattaṃ vacanaṃ upādāya purāṇakathā *itihāsan* ti vuccati, etthā pi ākhyātattaṃ vigacchati, ten' eva nāmikā vibhatti labbhati: 30 ¹⁰"lakkhaṇe itihāse cā" ti ādisu.

¹ cf. Kc 477. ² (Ja I 27¹²). || § 987 Kc 494 ||. || § 988 = Kc 495 ||. || § 989 = Kc 496 ||. ³ (451¹ 673¹²; 612¹²). ⁴ (450¹¹). ⁵ Vin I 12^{1e}. ⁶ Sv I 144¹. ⁷ M I 524⁴; D I 53¹⁹. ⁸ : D I 53^{1e}. ⁹ Sv I 247²⁸. ¹⁰ Bv 2: 6^c.

^a Ce āha. ^b Ce paccāhāsi. ^c Ce paccāho. ^d Ce(Bm) tassa. ^e Ce dha-naṃ (ns: dhanā pi dhanakāmānaṃ vinassati ti me sutam [J V 330²⁹] dhanā ti dhanam ayam eva vā pāṭho [Ja V 331³²] hū so Soṇa-Nanda-jāt nhuik kai¹ sui¹ vacanavipallāsa). ^f ita CeBemns.

991 Tussa tthuttaṃ. *Asa* icc etāya dhātuyā *tussa* vibhattissa tthuttaṃ hoti dhātuantassa lopo ca: ¹"nam' atthu buddhānam".

992 Si-hisu ca. *Asass'* eva dhātussa *si-hivibhattisu* antalopo ca
5 hoti: *tvam asi, tvam āhi*^a.

993 Tato eyyum-eyyaṇaṃ iyuṃ-iyā. Tato *asadhātuto eyyum eyya* icc etāsaṃ vibhattinaṃ yathākkamaṃ *iyum iyā* icc ete ādesā honti: *te siyūṃ, so siyā*. ³"Siyā kusalā siyā akusalā" ti ādisu pana *siyāsaddo* ⁴avyayapadan ti daṭṭhabbo.

10 994 Eyyum iyaṃsu, eyyam iyaṃ. Tato *asadhātuto eyyum* icc etāya vibhattiyā *iyaṃsu* icc ādeso hoti, *eyyam* icc etāya ca vibhattiyā *iyaṃ* icc ādeso hoti: ⁵*dve bhikkhū abhidhamme nānāvādā siyaṃsu*; ⁶"Ummadantya^b ramitvāna ⁷Kāsirājā^c tato siyaṃ".

15 995 Tassa seyyāya^d assattaṃ. Tassa *asadhātussa eyyavibhattiyā* saha *assattaṃ* hoti: ⁷"so . . . evam assa vacaniyo".

996 Seyyussa assuttaṃ. Tassa *asadhātussa eyyumvibhattiyā* saha *assuttaṃ* hoti: ⁸"te . . . evam assu vacaniyā". [C^e 727¹]

997 Seyyāsissa assattaṃ. Tassa *asadhātussa eyyāsivibhattiyā* saha
20 *assattaṃ* hoti: ⁹"tvam . . . assa".

998 Seyyāthassa assathattaṃ. Tassa *asadhātussa eyyāthavibhattiyā* saha *assathattaṃ* hoti: ¹⁰"tumhe assatha".

999 Seyyāmiss' assaṃ. Tassa *asadhātussa eyyāmivibhattiyā* saha *assaṃ* icc ādeso hoti: ¹¹"tattha assaṃ mahesiya"^e.

25 1000 Seyyāmass' assāma. Tassa *asadhātussa eyyāmavibhattiyā* saha *assāma* icc ādeso hoti: ¹²"mayam . . . assāma".

1001 Akārāgamassa dighattaṃ ajjataniyaṃ. *So āsi, te āsiṃsu, tumhe āsittha, ahaṃ āsiṃ mayam āsimha*.

1002 Oss' i ca. Ajjataniyaṃ *akārāgamassa dighattaṃ* hoti, ovi-
30 bhattiyā *ikārādeso* hoti: *tvam āsi*.

|| § 991 = Kc 497 ||. ¹ J II 34¹⁴ 35²⁰. || § 492 Kc 498 + Rūp 486 C^e 199²² ||. ² (450¹⁹). || § 993—994 Rūp 486 C^e 199²⁴ + (siyaṃsu Sd 450²¹⁻²⁵) ||. ³ Vibh 62¹. ⁴ (450²⁶—451²⁶). ⁵ (vide 450²³). ⁶ J V 216³. || § 995—1000 Rūp 486 C^e 199²⁵⁻²⁸ ||. ⁷ Vin III 172³²⁻³⁴. ⁸ Vin III 175¹⁹⁻²⁰. ⁹ Vin I 32²⁰. ¹⁰ D I 3⁵. ¹¹ J VI 483⁶. ¹² M I 252³²⁻³⁴. || § 1001—1002 Rūp 486 C^e 199²⁹⁻³⁰ ||.

^a B^ens ahi (834¹⁴). ^b CeBemns Ummādo (cf. 204 n. b). ^c *supra* 204³; Sivirāja (= J). ^d *ita* CeBemns. ^e *ita* CeBemns (= J E^e); J *cod* Lk: mahesi piyā (cf. J VI 421²⁰).

1003 Labhato i-innaṃ ttha-tthaṃ, tadantalopo ca. *Labhadhātuto i i[nna]m^a* icc etesaṃ vibhattinaṃ yathākkamaṃ *ttha-tthaṃ*-ādeso hoti, tassa dhātuss' antalopo ca hoti: ¹*'so alaltha pab-bajjaṃ, ²ahaṃ alalthaṃ.*

1004 Kupā^b cchi. *Kupadhātuto^c* ivibhattiyā^d *cchi*ādeso hoti, ⁵tass' antassa lopo ca: ³*"akkocchi"*.

1005 Dāssa vā dajjo. ⁴*Dajjati dajjanti* icc ādi. Vā ti kiṃ: *deti dadāti.*

1006 Vajjo vadassa. ⁵*Vajjāmi, ⁶vajjeyya.* Vādhikārattā vā ti kiṃ: *vadāmi, vadeyya.* 10

1007 Dajjamhā eyyass' e-ā. Ādesabhūtambhā *dajjasaddambhā eyya*-vibhattiyā *ekāra-ākārādesā* honti vā: *dajje dajjā, ⁷dajjeyya.*

1008 Eyyum uṃ. Ādesabhūtambhā *dajjasaddambhā eyyum*vibhattiyā *um*ādeso hoti: ⁸*"te pi attamanā dajjum"*. [C^e 728¹]

1009 Eyyāmiss' aṃ. Ādesabhūtambhā *dajjasaddambhā eyyāmissa* ¹⁵*am*ādeso hoti: ⁹*"dajjam"*.

1010 Vajjamh' eyyāsiss' āsi. Ādesabhūtambhā *vajjasaddambhā eyyāsissa āsi*ādeso hoti: ¹⁰*vajjāsi ¹¹vadeyyāsi.*

1011 Emhā antissākāralopo. Ādesabhūtā ekārambhā *antivibhattiyā akārassa* lopo hoti: *vajjenti vadenti.* 20

1012 Dhātekarass' āyo tyādisu. Dhātūnaṃ *ekārassa āyādeso* hoti *tyādisu*: ¹²*milāyati, ¹³khāyati, ¹⁴jhāyati jhāyanti jhāgasi.*

1013 Gamissa ghamma gaggha^c. *Ghammati ghammatu, gagghatiⁱ*: ¹⁵*"tato tvam bhikkhu yena yena gagghasi^g* phāsum yeva gagghasi^h". *Vādhikārattā vā ti kiṃ: gagghati.* 25

1014 Dā-dhā-mā-ṭhā-hā-pā-maha-mathādinam yamhi l. *Yamhi pac-caye dā dhā mā ṭhā hā pā mahaⁱ matha* icc evamādinam

|| § 1003 Kc 499 ||. ¹ (Vin III 15¹). ² (Sn 479^b). || § 1004 Kc 500 ||. ³ M III 154^a Vin I 349³⁰ J III 488⁵; J III 212⁶ Dhṛp 3^a. || § 1005 Kc 501 ||. ⁴ (370⁹). || § 1006 Kc 502 ||. ⁵ (385³² sqq). ⁶ (388¹⁶). || § 1007—1009 vide Rūp 494 C^e 202¹⁸ Sd 370¹²—371²⁸ ||. ⁷ (Vin III 259^{12, 13}). ⁸ J VI 15²⁸ (cf. *supra* 370¹). ⁹ (370⁶). || § 1010—1011 Rūp C^e 194²⁰⁻²⁶ ||. ¹⁰ (388²²). ¹¹ Ja VI 19⁸. || § 1012 Rūp C^e 195¹⁻³ (yogavibhāga < Kc 517) ||. ¹² V795. ¹³ V40. ¹⁴ V243. || § 1013 Kc 503 + (n. 15 *infra*) ||. ¹⁵ A IV 301¹⁷ (Mp: gagghasi ti gamissasi). || § 1014 Kc 504 ||.

^a CeBm innam; ns im. ^b *ita* CeBemns; Kc: kusasmā *vel* kudhasmā (vide Senart p. 255¹⁷ et Mnd C^e 393 n. ^{*}, Rūp C^e 191²⁰). ^c cf. n. b. ^d *ita* CeBemns. ^e (B^m ghammagaccha); C^e ghamma-gagghā. ^f (B^m gagghati). ^g B^m gagghasi. ^h B^m ga(m)gghasi. ⁱ B^m om.

dhātūnaṃ anto saro ikārattam āpajjati: *diyati dhūyati mīyati
ṭhiyati hiyati piyati mahiyati^a mathiyati.*

1015 Yajass' ādiss' i. Yajadhātussa ādissa ikārādeso hoti yapaccaye pare: *ijjate mayā buddho.*

5 1016 Um imsu sabbehi. Sabbehi dhātūhi *umvibhattiyā imsvādeso* hoti: ¹"upasaṃkamimsu ... nisidimsu". ²"Te tam asse ayācisun" ti ettha pana niggahitassa ṭhānantaragamanam datṭhabbam, lakkhaṇam ³heṭṭhā vibhāvitam.

1017 Disat' āsum. Disato *umvibhattiyā āsumādeso* hoti: ⁴*adda-*
10 *sāsum.*

1018 Jara-marānaṃ jīra-jiyya-miyyā. *Jirati jigyati, miyyati · marati^b.*

1019 Asass' adilo po sabbattha. Sabbesu vibhattipaccayesu *asadhātussa* ādissa lopo hoti: *santi santu, āhi^c, siyā siyūṃ*, ⁵"santo

15 ... samāno". Vādhikārattā vā ti kiṃ: *asī*. [C^e 729¹]

1020 Asabbadhātuke bhū. Asass' eva dhātussa *bhūādeso* hoti vā asabbadhātuke: *bhavissati bhavissanti*, ⁶*abhavissa* ⁷*abhavissā abhavissamsu*. Vā ti kimattham: *āsum*.

1021 Nāto eyyass' iyā nānā vā. Nā icc etāya dhātuyā parāya
20 *eyyavibhattiyā iyā-nānāādesā* honti vā: ⁸*jāniyā vijāniyā* ⁹*jaññā*. Vā ti kiṃ: *jāneyya*.

1022 Nāssa lopo yakārattam. Nā icc etāya dhātuyā parassa *nāpaccayassa* lopo hoti vā *yakārattañ ca: jaññā · nāyati*. Vā ti kiṃ: *jānāti*.

25 1023 Ettam akāro lopañ ca. Akārapaccayo ettam āpajjate vā lopañ ca: *vajjeli vadeti, vajjemi vadāmi*.

1024 Uttam okāro. Okārapaccayo uttam āpajjate vā: *kurule karoti, tanute tanoti*. Okāro ti kiṃ: *holi*.

1025 Karassākāro ca^d. Kara icc etassa dhātussa *akāro ca uttam*

|| § 1015 = Kc 505 ||. || § 1016 Kc 506 ||. ¹ D I 236²³⁻²⁵. ² J VI 512¹⁷.
³ (635¹²⁻²²). ⁴ ns: "ath' addasāsim sambuddham" hū so Sumaṅgalatthera-
apadān [Ap 65¹²] lā sañ kui rhu rve¹ "im āsim" hū so sut kui lāñ³ chui ap eñ¹ ||.
|| § 1018 Kc 507 ||. || § 1019 Kc 508 ||. ⁵ cf. D I 91⁷. || § 1020 = Kc 509 ||.
⁶ = rā prī | ā kui rassa pru || ns. ⁷ = rā prī | rassa ma pru || ns. || § 1021
Kc 510 ||. ⁸ (Sn 873^d). ⁹ (496¹⁷). || § 1022 = Kc 511 (*supra* § 950) ||. || § 1023
Kc 512 ||. || § 1024 = Kc 513 ||. || § 1025 Kc 514 ||.

^a Bm om. ^b Bm mara < mayyavara. ^c B^ens ahi (cf. 832⁵). ^d (Kc: karass' akāro ca).

āpajjate vā: *kurute* · *karoti*, *kubbati* · *kayirati*^a. *Karassā* ti kiṃ: *sarati marati*.

1026 Ku kru c' ossa vattam sabbattha. Pāvakananayena *kara* icc etassa dhātussa *kuādeso kruādeso* ca hoti, *okārapaccayassa* ca *vakārattam* sabbattha vibhattipaccayesu: ¹"silavanto na kubbanti 5 *bālo silāni kubbati*; ²*tapo idha krubbati brahm[ūp]apattiyā*^b; ³*pharusāhi vācāhi pakrubbamāno*".

1027 O *ava sare*. *Okārassa* dhātuantassa^c *sare* pare *avādeso* hoti: *cavati bhavati*. *Sare* ti kimattham: *hoti*. O ti kiṃ: *jayati*.

1028 E *aya*. *Ekārassa* dhātuantassa *sare* pare *ayādeso* hoti: 10 *mayati jayati*. *Sare* ti kiṃ: *neti*.

1029 *Kārite te āv'āyā*. Te o e icc ete *āva-āyādesā*^d *pāpuṇanti* *kārite: lāveti nāyeti*. [C^e 730¹]

1030 *Asabbadhātuke ikārāgamo*. *Gamissati karissati*. *Asabbadhātuke* ti kiṃ: *agamā, gaccheyya, gacchatu, gacchati*. 15

1031 *Attanopadāni kvaci parassapadattam*. *Attanopadāni kvaci* *parassapadattam āpajjanti: kariyati labbhati · kariyate labbhate*.

1032 *Akārāgamo hiyyattan'ajjatani-kālātipattisu*. *Kvaci akārāgamo* hoti *hiyyattan'ajjatani kālātipatti* icc etāsu vibhattisu: *agamā agami agamissā*. *Kvaci* ti kiṃ: *gamā gami gamissā*. 20

1033 *Brūto i timhi*. *Brū* icc etāya dhātuyā *ikārāgamo* hoti *kvaci* *tīmhi vibhattiyam: 3braviti · brūti*.

1034 *Dhātuss' anto lopo 'nekasarassa*. *Anekasarassa dhātussa*^e *anto* *kvaci lopo* hoti: *gacchati gacchanti*. *Anekasarassā* ti kiṃ: *pāti yāti*. *Kvaci* ti kiṃ: ⁴*mahiyati mathiyati*. 25

1035 *Isu-yamādinam anto ccho vā*. *Isu yamu* icc *evamādinam* *dhātūnam anto ccho* hoti vā: *icchati, niyacchati, 1vacchati*^f. *Vā* ti kimattham: *esati, niyamati, upāsati*.

1036 *Tara-karādito um aṃsu*. *Tara kara* icc *evamādito um-* *vacanassa aṃsuādeso*^g hoti vā; ⁵"etena maggena atam^hsu^h pubbe; 30

|| § 1026 Sd 509²⁰—510²⁰ ||. ¹ (510¹⁴). ² (510¹²⁻¹⁶). || § 1027 = Kc 515 ||. || § 1028 = Kc 516 ||. || § 1029 Kc 517 ||. || § 1030 Kc 518 ||. || § 1031 Kc 520 ||. || § 1032 = Kc 521 ||. || § 1033 = Kc 522 ||. ³ (422¹⁰⁻¹² etc.). || § 1034 = Kc 523 ||. ⁴ (834²). || § 1035 Kc 524 + Rūp 190¹⁰⁻²¹ (yogavibhāga) ||. ⁵ (54¹³).

^a B^m kariyati. ^b C^eB^{em} brahmūpapattiyā; ns brahmappattiyā. ^c C^e h. l. dhātvant^o. ^d ita C^eB^{em}(ns comp. fecit). ^e C^eB^{em} dhātuyā. ^f ita C^eB^{em}ns (ns; vacchati kui vipubba āsa tañ || et cit. Vāsa upāsane et Vāsa upavesane (supra V973) et ad. anupavecchati [Sd 453²⁰]); leg. acchati, Rūp: acchati (āsa upavesane). ^g B^m maṃsuādeso. ^h (B^{em}ns akam^hsu).

¹akamsu satthu vacanam; ²viham^s viharanti ca". Vā ti kiṃ: *atarimsu, akarimsu, viharimsu*.

1037 Ka karassa ssamhi^a. Kara icc etassa dhātussa ka icc ādeso hoti vā ssamhi^a vacane: ³"aham api pūjaṃ kassam". Vā ti kiṃ: *karissam*.

1038 Viharassa ha. Vipubbassa haradhātussa ha icc ādeso hoti vā ssa[tī]mhi vibhattiyaṃ: ⁴"appamatto vihassati". Vā ti kiṃ: *viharissati*.

1039 S(s)alopo^b ssatyādinam. Sakāralopo hoti vā ssatyādinam vibhattinam: *dakkhati, dakkhanti*: ⁵"yadā dakkhasi mātangaṃ" · *dakkhissati, vibhajim vibhajissim*^c; ⁶*vikāsati · vikāsissati*. [C^e 731¹]

1040 Sīdass' ikāro ñe attam. Ādesabhūtassa sīdasaddassa ikāro ñepaccaye attam āpajjati vā: *nisādeti nisīdāpeti* vā. Atrāyaṃ pālī: ⁷"ucchaṅge maṃ nisādetvā pitā atthānusāsati" ti, tatra ¹⁵nisādetvā ti nisīdāpetvā, nisīdetvā ti pi katthaci, so yev' attho — *bhuvādigāṇikassa dhātussa nisīdetvā ti ekārasahitaṃ hetukattupadam bhavati · tabbācakattā, nisīditvā ti pana ikārāgamasahitaṃ rūpaṃ suddhakattupadam bhavati · tabbācakattā*.

1041 Vibhattissaro rasso. Vibhattibhāve ñhito saro rasso hoti ²⁰vā: *avoca agacchi*^d icc ādi. Vā ti kiṃ: ⁸"agamā Rājagahaṃ buddho".

1042 Dhātussaro saññoge. Dhātussaro rasso hoti saññogakkhare pare: ⁹*acchati*. Saññoge ti kiṃ: *upāsati*.

1043 Vacassa vass' akāro^c o hiyyattan'-ajjatanisu. ¹⁰"Etad avoca ²⁵satthā" · *so avacā, avaci; te avocum; aham avocaṃ · avacam*^f.

1044 Vacato u^g ttha-mhesu. Vaca icc etāya dhātuyā ukārāgamo hoti *ttha-mhesu* vibhattisu: *tumhe avocuttha, mayam* ¹¹*avocumha*.

1045 Rudassa dassa co^b bhavissantiyaṃ, ssassaⁱ ca cho^j. ¹²"Cira-rattāya rucchati"^k *rucchasi*^m, *rodissati* vā.

³⁰1046 Ā-nito kusādinam dvittam, rassā ca te. Ā nī icc upasaggehi

¹ ***. ² (54¹⁸). || § 1037 Sd 514¹⁸ ||. ³ Pv 242^b. ⁴ (427¹¹). ⁵ J VI 496²⁷. ⁶ = pvañ¹ luttam¹, ns. ⁷ (384¹⁷). ⁸ (464²⁴; ns cit. et Khp VI 5^a; parivāṇṇayī). ⁹ (835 n. f). ¹⁰ Sn² p. 78¹⁷. ¹¹ (ns: avocumha | kun prī || mhā kui rassa prū ||). ¹² (738²⁸).

^a B^ens ssamhi cf. 836^f. ^b C^eB^m salo. ^c sic B^ens; [ns: vibhajim | vebhan prī || vibhajissim | prī || ssimvibhat eñ¹ ssa kye ma kye kui pra sañ ||]; C^e vibhajjati vibhajjissati; B^m vibhajji vibhajji vibhajjissati. ^d B^m agaccha. ^e C^eB^e vassākāro (cf. 838 n. b). ^f B^m om. ^g C^e vu. ^h B^m so. ⁱ B^em sassa. ^j C^eB^e co. ^k B^m rujja^o, C^eB^ens rucca^o; C^eB^ens ad. ruccanti. ^m B^m rujjasi.

paresaṃ kusādināṃ dhātūnaṃ dvittaṃ hoti, te c' upasaggā rassā honti: *akkosati akkosasi, niyyāti niyyāsī*.

1047 Pavisassa^a pāvekkh' ajjataniyaṃ. ¹"Pāvekkhi antepuram surammam" · ²pāvīsi vā.

1048 Havipariyayo^b ye. Yapaccaye hakārassa vipariyāyo hoti: *vuyhati*.

1049 Lo^c vā^d yassa. Hakārassa pubbabhāge ttitassa yapacca-yassa lo^c hoti vā: *vulhati*. Vā ti kiṃ: *vuyhati*.

1050 Vahassa vass' akāro uttam la-yesu. Ādesabhūte lakāre ca hakārassa pubbabhāge tthite yapaccaye ca pare vaha- 10 dhātuyā vakārassa akāro uttam āpajjati: *vulhati^e vuyhati*. [C^e 732¹]

1051 Hūss' ūkāro hiyyattaniyaṃ uvo. Hūdhātussa ūkāro uvādeso hoti, hiyyattaniyaṃ vibhattiyaṃ: *ahuva*.

1052 Ajjataniyaṃ¹ issa lopo. Hūdhātuto parāya ajjataniyā i- 15 bhattiyā lopo hoti: *"ahū rājā"*.

1053 Oss' i. Hūdhātuto parāya ajjataniyā ovibhattiyā ikāro hoti: *svam aho*.

1054 Im um kvaci. Hūdhātuto parāya ajjataniyā imvibhattiyā umvādeso hoti kvaci: *"aham kevaṭṭagāmasmiṃ ahuṃ kevaṭ- 20 ṭadārako"*. Kvaci ti kiṃ: *"ahosiṃ nu kho aham"*.

1055 Saṇṭhāto hāgamo, tamhi rasso. Saṃpubbasmaṃ thādhātuto hakārāgamo hoti, tasmim hakārāgame dhātuss' anto rasso hoti kvaci: *saṇṭhahati · saṇṭhāti vā*.

1056 Patitṭhāto ho^a ca. Patipubbasmaṃ thādhātuto ca hakārāgamo 25 hoti, tasmim hakārāgame dhātuss' anto rasso hoti kvaci: *patitṭhahati · patitṭhāti vā*.

1057 Pipassa passa vo^g vā. Pivati · pipati vā.

1058 Hanassa vadho sabbattha. Hana icc etassa dhātussa vadhā- deso hoti kvaci sabbattha vibhattipaccayesu: *vadhati, vadhanti, 30 vadhasi^h* icc ādi sabbam yojetabbam; atrāyaṃ pāḷi: *attānam*

¹ cf. J VI 289² + 289¹². ² (Ja VI 289⁸). || § 1048—1050 cf. § 978 ||. ³ ns: sut nhuik la hay (o: l) || udāharuṇ nhuik la kri² (o: l) ||. ⁴ (461¹⁹); ahuvāsi J VI 521²¹). ⁵ (D I 200¹²). ⁶ (455²²). ⁷ M I 8⁴ (cf. D I 200²⁰). || § 1055 Rūp Ce 198⁷⁻⁹ ||. ⁸ (M I 445⁴). ⁹ ns: *casadda phraṇ¹ utṭhahi samuṭṭhahi vuṭṭhahitvā ca saṇ¹ kui cī raṇ* ||. || § 1057 Rūp Ce 198²⁹⁻³⁰ ||. || § 1058 Kc 594 ||. ¹⁰ (398²⁰).

a Bm visassa (om. pa-). b ita Ce Bm h. l.; Be ns oayo (840¹, 2). c Bm lopo. d Bm om. e Ce Be vulhati. f Be ns oniyā. g (Bm po). h Bm vadhesi (cf. vadheti 398¹⁹).

vadhitvā vadhitvā rodati" ti ca ¹"vadhati na rodati" ti ca ²"akkocchi maṃ avadhi man" ti ca ³"ahan taṃ avadhi(m) Sāman" ti ca bahudhā dissati.

1059 Dhato^a pubbass' apino^b niccam akāralopo, dhassa ca ho abbhā-
5 savisaye. *Dvāraṃ pidahati.* Abbhāsavisaye ti kimatthaṃ: *api-*
dhānaṃ, apidheti: ⁴"apidhetuṃ mahāsindhuṃ" ti anabbhāsavisa-
yattā vuttavidhānaṃ na hoti ti dassanattthaṃ. *Dvāraṃ a-pida-*
hivā ti ettha kathan ti ce: ettha pana akāro paṭisedhanatthe
nipāto na upasaggāvayavo, tasmā ettha eko akāro pubbe yeva
10 lutto adassanaṃ gato ti daṭṭhabbaṃ, ayaṃ nīti sādhukaṃ ma-
nasikātabbā. [C^e 733¹]

1060 Bhujato ssassa^c kho, tamhi^d jassa ko vā. *Bhujadhātuto* parassa
ssassa^c vibhattiyā khādeso hoti, tasmim *khe jassa ko* hoti vā:
bhokkhati bhokkhanti. Vā ti kim: *bhukkhissati bhokkhissanti*^e.

15 1061 Asaññogantatt' eke^f pakatiyā vuddhiṃ^g. Ekacce dhātavo paka-
tiyā asaṇñogantattāⁱ vuddhiṃ^h pāpuṇanti: *bhokkhati.*

1062 Na saniggahitāgamā. Pakatiyā asaṇñogantatte pi sati sanigga-
hitāgamā dhātavo vuddhiṃ na pāpuṇanti: *muñcati parisamkati.*

1063 Yamhi ādāss' anto ittaṃ. Yamhi paccaye pare āpubbassa
20 dādhātussa anto ikārattam āpajjate: *dhanam ādiyati, silaṃ*
samādiyati.

1064 Janass' antoⁱ. Janadhātussa anto vyañjano āttam āpajjati
yamhi paccaye pare: jāyati.

1065 Sakantassa kho kakārāgamen' ajjatanādisu. Saka icc etāya
25 dhātuyā antavyañjanassa *kho* hoti kakārāgadena sah' ajjata-
nādisu: ⁴*asakkhi sakkhi* ⁵*asakkhimsu; sakkhissati sakkhissanti;*
asakkhissā^j *asakkhissamsu.*

1066 Nāmhi kissa rassattam, no ca ṇo. *Kiṇāti, vikkiṇāti.*

1067 Yathārahaṃ dhātuto sāgamo vā. ⁶"Ajesi yakkho naravīra-
30 seṭṭhaṃ".

¹ (398²⁹). ² Dh^p 3a. ³ J VI 86²⁴. || § 1059 Sd 392¹⁶-393²; Rūp C^e 202²⁷-203¹ ||.
⁴ (393¹⁻²). || § 1060-1061 Rūp C^e 204¹⁹⁻²⁴ ||. || § 1062: Rūp C^e 204²⁷ ||.
|| § 1063 Rūp C^e 205²⁸⁻³⁰ ||. || § 1064 Rūp C^e 206²⁻⁷ ||. || § 1065 Rūp C^e
207²⁷⁻²⁹ ||. ⁵ (506²⁵). || § 1066 Rūp C^e 207²⁵ ||. || § 1067 *infra* § 1075 ||.
⁶ J VI 282²¹.

^a (B^e tato). ^b C^eB^e pubbassāpino. ^c B^em sassa; (838¹⁹ C^e: ssa-).
^d B^e amhi. ^e *sic* C^eB^em^{ns}; Rūp: bhuñjissati bhuñjissanti. ^f *ita* B^em; C^ens
sasaṇñog^o. ^g C^eB^m vuddhi; B^ens vuddhi. ^h B^m vuddhi. ⁱ *leg.* āttam? ^j ns
sakkhissa.

1068 *Karassa rassa yo yamhi kamme.* Kammani yapaccaye pare kara icc etāya dhātuyā rakārassa yakārādeso hoti vā: *kayyate kariyyati.*

1069 *Nāss' anto ettañ ca.* Kammani yapaccaye pare *ñā* icc etāya dhātuyā anto *ettam āpajjate vā: dhammo purisena ñeyyati dhammā ñeyyanti.* Vā ti kiṃ: *ñāyati viññāyati.* [C^e 734¹]

Lakkhaṇe cānukaḍḍhitavidhānam uttaratra nānuvattati, cānukaḍḍhane asati maṇḍukagatiyā pi ¹vattati.

1070 *Kvacī eyyāmass' emu.* Eyyānavibhattiyā *emuādeso* hoti kvaci: ²"tay' aḷḷa guttā viharemu divasaṃ; ³kathaṃ jānemu taṃ mayam; ⁴na no dakkhemu sambuddham" icc ādi.

1071 *Tanādito omu.* ⁶"Pappomu".

1072 *Nādhātuyam yapubbato^a ssassa hi.* Nādhātuvisaye yapaccaya-pubbakasmā *ikārāgamato ssassa^b vibhattiyā hūādeso* hoti kvaci: *paññāyihiti paññāyihinti.* Kvaci ti kiṃ: *paññāyissati.* ¹⁵

1073 *Mananto i nāmhi niccaṃ. Mināti minanti. Nāmhi ti kiṃ: māneti^c mānaṃ, ⁸"rūpena pāmesi^d; ⁷chāyā metabbā".*

1074 *Dhātuss' anto rasso.* Dighassaravataṃ dhātūnam anto rasso hoti *nāmhi paccaye pare niccaṃ: lunāti munāti punāti dhunāti^e.*

1075 *Sāgamo yathārahaṃ dhātuto. Akāsi.* Yathārahan ti kiṃ: *akā.* ²⁰

1076 *Iss' ettaṃ. Dhātuto parassa ikārāgamassa ettaṃ hoti yathārahaṃ: aggahesi aggahesum.* Yathārahan ti kiṃ: *karissati.*

1077 *Karotissa kass' anto uttaṃ. Karadhātussa kakārassa anto uttaṃ āpajjate yathārahaṃ: kurute.* Yathārahan ti kiṃ: *karoti.*

1078 *Karassa (rassa) lopo ukāre, uto c' ussa battaṃ^f.* Karadhātussa ²⁵ *rakāralopo* hoti *ukāre* pare, *ukārato* ca parassa *ukārassa bakā-rattaṃ^f* hoti: *kubbaṭi kubbanṭi, kubbasi* icc ādi.

1079 *Yire ca. Karadhātussa rakārassa lopo hoti yirapaccaye pare: kayirati^g kayiranṭi^g icc ādi.*

|| § 1068 Rūp Ce 211⁷⁻⁸ ||. || § 1069 Rūp Ce 208²⁷⁻²⁴ ||. ¹ ns: pag eva yathānupubbiyā hū lui. ² J II 33²⁵. ³ J VI 13¹⁴ (cf. Sn 999a, d). ⁴ ***. ⁵ J V 57¹⁹. || § 1072 Rūp Ce 209⁸⁻⁹ ||. || § 1073 Rūp Ce 209¹⁰⁻¹¹ ||. ⁶ J V 299⁹. ⁷ (300¹). || § 1074 Rūp Ce 209¹²⁻¹⁴ ||. || § 1075 Rūp Ce 212¹⁻⁶ ||. || § 1076 Rūp Ce 209²¹ ||. || § 1077 Rūp Ce 211¹² ||. || § 1078: Rūp Ce 210³² ||. || § 1079 Rūp Ce 211³ ||.

^a ita ns; CeBem yapubbato. ^b Ce ssa-. ^c Bm mānati. ^d CeBm māmesi. ^e Bm vuccati. ^f 5: bba^o? ^g Bm kariy^o.

1080 Matantare kamme ya-rāṇaṃ vipariyayo^a. Garūṇaṃ matantare kammani ya-rāṇaṃ vipariyayo^a hoti: *kayirati, kayirate, lena kayiranti^b* icc ādi.

1081 Yirato eyyassa attam. ¹*Kayirā*. [C^e 735¹]

5 1082 Ethass' ātha. Yirato ethavibhattiyā ātha icc ādeso hoti: ²"kayirātha dhīro puññāni". Yirato ti kiṃ: ³"sabbhir eva samāsetha (sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ)".

1083 Eyyum uṃ. Yirato eyyumvibhattiyā uṃ icc ādeso hoti: *te puññaṃ kayirum*.

10 1084 Eyyāsiss' āsi. Yirato eyyāsissa āsi icc ādeso hoti: *tvam kayirāsi*.

1085 Eyyāthass' ātha. Yirato eyyāthassa ātha icc ādeso hoti: *tumhe kayirātha*.

1086 Eyyāmiss' āmi. Yirato eyyāmvibhattiyā āmi icc ādeso hoti:

15 *aham kayirāmi*.

1087 Eyyāmass' āma. Yirato eyyāmvibhattiyā āma icc ādeso hoti: *mayam kayirāma*.

1088 Sabbāh' eyyās'-eyyāṃ'-eyyānam e. Sabbāhi dhātūhi eyyāsi eyyāmi eyya icc etāsaṃ vibhattīnaṃ ettaṃ hoti: *tvam puññaṃ*

20 *kare, aham kare, so puriso kare, evaṃ bhañje gacche care* icc ādayo veditabbā.

1089 Hiyyattaniyaṃ karass' attam vā. ⁴"Akā loka sudukkaraṃ; ⁵sabbārivijayaṃ akā". Vā ti kiṃ: *akara*.

1090 Abhisankarassa kharo tyādisu. Abhisampubbassa karadhā-

25 *tussa kharādeso hoti tyādisu vibhattisu: abhisamkharoti abhisamkharonti* icc ādi.

1091 Gamiss' anto kvaci añcho ajjataniyaṃ. So agañchā^c gañchi, *te agañchimsu*. Kvaci ti kiṃ: *agacchi*.

1092 Gamimhā sāgamo ca. Agamāsi.

30 1093 Uṃ aṃsu. Gamimhā uṃvibhattiyā kvaci aṃsu icc ādeso hoti: *agamamsu*.

|| § 1080 Rūp C^e 211¹⁰⁻¹¹ ||. || § 1081—1087 Rūp C^e 211¹⁰⁻²⁴ ||. ¹ (514²⁷), ² (516¹²). ³ (515⁸⁻¹⁰). || § 1089 Rūp C^e 211²⁰ ||. ⁴ *** cf. J IV 293². ⁵ (512¹⁷). || § 1090 Rūp C^e 212²⁰⁻²⁷ ||. || § 1091 Rūp C^e 186⁵⁻¹⁰ (194¹²) ||. || § 1092—1094 Rūp C^e 186¹¹⁻¹⁹ ||.

^a B^ens vipariyayo (837⁵). ^b Rūp: kayirati kaṇo tena kayiranti. ^c ita C^e; B^m so gañchā; B^ens so agañchi gañchi (= Rūp; Sd 463²³).

1094 Uāgamo ttha-mhesu. Tumhe gamuttha, mayaṃ gamumha.
[C^e 736¹]

1095 Gamissa gattaṃ yathātanti. Tantiyā anurūpato gamu icc
etassa dhātussa gākārattaṃ hoti: so dhanam ajjhagā^a, le
ajjhagu: ¹"so p' āga^b samitiṃ vanam; ²Kambalassatarā āgu"^c. 5

1096 Bhavissantiyaṃ chidassa vā checcho ssena. Bhavissantiyaṃ
vibhattiyaṃ chidadhātussa checchādeso hoti vā vibhattiyā
avayavabhūtena ssakārena^d saddhiṃ: checchali checchanti, chec-
chasi. Vā ti kiṃ: chindissati.

1097 Bhidassa^e bheccho. Bhidadhātussa ca bhavissantiyaṃ bhec- 10
chādeso hoti vā vibhattiyā avayavabhūtena ssakārena^d sad-
dhiṃ: bhecchali, bhecchanti: ³"avijjam bhecchati".

1098 Chida-bhidānam ajjatanīyaṃ ca. Puna pi chida-bhidaggaha-
ṇam 'vibhattiyā saha hoti' ti atthassa nivattanatthaṃ. Ajjata-
nīyaṃ ca vibhattiyaṃ chida-bhidadhātunam yathākkamaṃ chec- 15
cha bheccha icc ete ādesā honti vā: ⁴"acchecchi kamkham;
⁵acchecchum vata bho rukkham"; abhecchi (abhecchum)^f, abhec-
cho abhecchittha icc ādinā ca accheccho^g acchecchittha icc ādinā
ca sabbam yojetabbam. Vā ti kiṃ: acchindi abhindi.

1099 Kvaci purisavipallāso. Katthaci pālippadese vibhattivipal- 20
lāsādayo viya purisavipallāso bhavati: ⁶"puttaṃ labhetha va-
radam".

1100 Lū-nito kārisesu ñe va. Lūdhātuto ca nīdhātuto ca kārīta-
paccayesu ñepaccayo yeva bhavati: lāveti nāyeti. Ettha ca
"lū-nito" ti sīsamattakathanam, aññe pi tādīsā dhātavo maggi- 25
tabbā.

1101 Pariavasoto ñe ca ñape ca. Pariavapubbasmā ⁷"so anta-
kammanī"^h ti dhātumhā ñe ca paccayo [bhavati]ⁱ ñāpēpaccayo
ca ekakkhaṇe yeva bhavanti, tatrāyaṃ pālī: ⁸"attanā vipa-
kataṃ attanā pariyosāpeti: āpatti saṃghādisesassa, attanā vip- 30

|| § 1095: Rūp C^e 186²⁰⁻²⁷ ||. ¹ (464²²). ² D II 258¹⁸. || § 1096 Rūp
C^e 204⁹ ||. ³ A I 8⁵. ⁴ *** (cf. S I 12¹⁰⁻¹¹ Sn 355⁸); ns cit. M I 122⁴. ⁵ J VI
502¹⁷ (: Sd 342²). || § 1099 vide n. 6 ||. ⁶ (515⁸ sqq, 739²⁸). || § 1101 vide n. 8 ||.
⁷ (597¹⁴). ⁸ (597²²).

^a ita C^eB^{ms} (B^m om. 841¹⁻²). ^b B^ens p' āgā. ^c B^ens āguṃ. ^d (B^m
sakārena). ^e C^e ad. ca. ^f B^{em} om. ^g B^m om. ^h C^eB^m so antarak^o.
ⁱ C^e(ns) om.

pakataṃ parehi pariyosāvāpeti^a: āpatti saṃghādisesassā^b ti. Imasmiṃ thāne nīti^c 'heṭṭhā amhehi ṭhapitā, taṃ āyasmanto upaparikkhantu.

1102 Sekārāgamo ākhyāta-nāmehi. Ākhyātato ca nāmapadato^b ca
5 vacanassa siliṭṭhatthaṃ sekārāgamo hoti [Ce 737¹]: ²"na no vivāho nāgehi katapubbo kudācanam taṃ vivāhaṃ asamyuttaṃ kathaṃ amhe karomase" evaṃ ākhyātato sekārāgamo, ³"ye keci buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gatāse" evaṃ nāmato. ⁴"Aka-ramhasa te kiccan" ti ettha pana vuttirakkhaṇatthaṃ sekāra-
10 gatassa ekārassa akāro kato, ⁵"ukkantāmasi^c bhūtāni pabbatāni vanāni cā" ti etthā pi pana vuttirakkhaṇatthaṃ ekārassa ikāro kato^d ti datṭhabbaṃ; lakkhaṇaṃ heṭṭhā vibhāvitam.

1103 Gāthāyam atitatthe im issaṃ. Atikkante atthe vattabbe im-
vibhattiyā issaṃpādeso hoti vā, so ca kho gāthāvisaye datṭhabbo:
15 ⁶"ahaṃ pure saññamissaṃ; ⁷sandhāvissaṃ anibbisam; ⁸uposathaṃ upavasissaṃ". ⁹"Nirayamhi apaccisan" ti ettha pana vuttirakkhaṇatthaṃ ekassa sakārassa lopo kato. Gāthāyan ti kiṃ: ¹⁰"amutra upapādiṃ^e tatrā p' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo". Atitatthe ti kiṃ: ¹¹"taṃ vajissaṃ asaṃkhatam". Vā ti kiṃ:
20 ¹²"nākāsiṃ satthu vacanam". Tattha keci gāthāpādesu^f adhikakkharabhāvaṃ aniccamānā ¹³"uposathaṃ upavasin" ti paṭhanti, taṃ na yuttam^g pāvācane gāthāpādesu^h adhikakkharānaṃ ūnakkharānaṃ ca atthibhāvato, tathā hi ¹⁴"sa kattā taramāno^h Sivirājena pesito" ti ca ¹⁵"ime nu maccā kim
25 akāṃsu pāpaṃ ye 'me janāⁱ tippā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti"^j ti ca ¹⁶"sile patiṭṭhāya naro sapañño cittaṃ paññaṃ ca bhāvayan" ti ca ūnādhikakkharapāda^f gāthāyo dissanti, tathā pi na koci paramāṇumatto pi doso atthi^k niyyānikasāsanattā sammāsambuddhassa bodhaneyyānaṃ ca ajjhāsayaṇu-
30 lomena pavattitadhammadesanattā, vuttam^h h' etaṃ Abhidham-

¹ (597¹⁹—598¹⁹). | § 1102 Sd 511¹⁷⁻¹⁹ |. ² (511¹⁷). ³ (511¹⁸). ⁴ (511¹⁸ 628¹⁷ 633¹⁸). ⁵ (511¹⁸ 628¹⁸). ⁶ (628¹⁸). ⁷ (819¹). ⁸ (819⁸). ⁹ (628¹⁸). ¹⁰ D I 81²¹.
¹¹ Ap 530²⁴. ¹² Vv 226^a. ¹³ Vva 72^a. ¹⁴ J VI 492⁹. ¹⁵ J VI 115¹⁸⁻²⁰.
¹⁶ S I 13³⁰.

^a ita Be ns; CeBm pariyosāpeti. ^b Bm om. ^c ita CeBemns. ^d Bm ikārato (pro ikāro kato). ^e (Bm upavasim); D: upapādiṃ. ^f ita CeBemns (vide n. g).
^g ita h. l. Bm; CeBemns opādesu. ^h J Ec ad. va; fult, ut opinor: (tato) sa kattā taramāno (J V 264²¹). ⁱ Ce ad. adhimattā dukkhā (= J). ^j CeBemns vedayanti.

maṭṭikāyaṃ: ¹"Bhagavā pana vacanānaṃ lahu^a-garubhāvaṃ na gaṇeti, bodhaneyyānaṃ pana ajjhāsayānulomato dhāmasabhāvaṃ avilomento^b tathā tathā^c [Ce 737³⁰] desanaṃ niyāmeti ti na kiñci^d akkharānaṃ bahutā vā appatā vā codetabbā" ti. || Yadi evaṃ, kasmā tattha tattha pubbācariyehi "gāthāsu 5 chanda-m-abhedattham akkharalopan" ti ca "vuttianurakkhaṇatthāya viparitatā pi" ti ca "chandānurakkhaṇatthāya sukhucāraṇatthāya cā" ti ca vuttan ti. | Saccam^e, yattha chando ca vutti ca rakkhitabbā hoti, ²[kiṃ] tattha Bhagavā chandaṃ ca vuttiṃ ca rakkhati, yattha pana tadubhayaṃ rakkhitabbam na 10 hoti, na tattha Bhagavā chandaṃ ca vuttiṃ ca rakkhati; taṃ sandhāya vuttam: "Bhagavā pana vacanānaṃ lahu-garubhāvaṃ na gaṇeti" ti ādi. Chandaṃ ca vuttiṃ ca rakkhanto pi hi Bhagavā na kabbakārakādayo viya ³savyāpāratāvasena^e rakkhati, atha kho aparimitakāle anekesu jātisatasahassee 15 bodhisattakāle akkharasamayesu katapāricayavasena padāni [Ce 738¹] nipphannān^f eva hutvā sassirikamukhapadumato niggaçchanti, tesu kānici chando-vuttinaṃ rakkhaṇasadenākārena pavattanti, kānici tathā na pavattanti: yāni rakkhaṇasadenākārena pavattanti, tāni sandhāya Bhagavā "chandaṃ ca 20 vuttiṃ ca rakkhati" ti vattabbo, yāni tathā na pavattanti, tāni sandhāya Bhagavā "chandaṃ ca vuttiṃ ca na rakkhati" ti pi vattabbo, na hi Bhagavā paresaṃ codanāhetu sāsamko sappatibhaya, sāsamko yeva hi sappatibhaya chandaṃ ca vuttiṃ ca rakkhati^f ti dattḥabbam. 25

1104 Ajjataniyaṃ āttam^g im vā am vā. Ajjataniyaṃ vibhattiyaṃ *im*vacanaṃ^h vā *am*vacanaṃⁱ vā¹ āttam^g āpajjati: ⁴"taṇhānaṃ khayam ajjhagā" — ahan ti^j sambandho, ettha hi ajjhagā ti adhigacchin^k ti ⁵uttamapurisappayogavasena attho . ⁶"upāgamiṃ rukkhamūlan" ti ettha *upāgamin* ti padassa viya; atha 30 vā ajjhagā ti ajjhagan ti uttamapurisappayogavasena^f eva attho . ⁷"kāmaṇaṃ vasam anvagan" ti ettha *anvagan* ti pa-

¹ *** (*supra* 640²⁰⁻²²). ² ns: kiṃ na rakkhati | bhai¹ kroñ¹ ma coñ¹ lhañ¹ am¹ nañ² ||. ³ = byāpā kri³ sañ eñ¹ aphrac nhañ¹ cap sa phrañ¹, ns. ⁴ Dhṛ 154^f. ⁵ *vide* Dhṛa III 129^b. ⁶ Bv 2: 32c. ⁷ (464²³⁻²⁴).

^a Bm *h. l.* lahuka-. ^b *addendum* va (640²²). ^c Bm *om.* ^d *ita* CeBemns (= ta cūp ta rā). ^e Bc *om.* sa-. ^f Bm *om.* ca rakkha-. ^g Bm āttam. ^h Bm ivacanaṃ. ⁱ Bm *om.* ^j Bm ajjhagā-m-ahan ti. ^k CeBm oçchan.

dassa viya ca. Sabbam etaṃ atitattavasena vuttaṃ: ahaṃ
'taṇhakkhayasaṃkhātāṃ arahattaphalaṃ adhigato 'smi ti hi
attho.

1105 Matantare kvaci dhātu-vibhatti-paccayānaṃ digha-viparīt'-ādesa-
5 lopāgama ca. Garūnaṃ matantare anipphannānaṃ aññesaṃ padā-
naṃ sādhanatthaṃ kvaci dhātu-vibhatti-paccayānaṃ digha-vi-
parīt'-ādesa-lopāgama^a icc etāni kāriyāni jīnavacanānurūpāni
kātabbāni ti vuttaṃ, tasmā etaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ anipphannānaṃ
sādhanatthaṃ manasikātabbaṃ.

10 Icc evaṃ accantasusevaniye
dhamme munindena sudesite ca^b
viññūnaṃ icchaṃ paramaṃ paṭuttaṃ
Ākhyātaṃ etaṃ vipulaṃ abhāsiṃ. 4

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
15 ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe ākhyātakappo
nāma pañcaviśatimo^c paricchedo.

XXVI.

Ito paraṃ pavakkhāmi Kibbidhānaṃ hitaṃkaraṃ^d
kosallatthāya viññūnaṃ pālīdhamme subhāsīte. 1.

20 1106 Kammādimhi dhātuto ṇo. Kammādimhi dhātuto ṇapaccayo
hoti: kammaṃ karoti ti *kammakāro*, evaṃ *mālākāro*^e *kumbha-*
kāro icc ādi. [C^e 739¹]

1107 Saññāyam a, nvāgamo. Saññāyam abhidheyyāyaṃ kammā-
dimhi dhātuto apaccayo hoti, nāmamhi ca *nukārāgamo* hoti:
25 ariṃ^f dameti ti ²*Arindamo*, evaṃ ³*Vessantaro* icc ādi.

1108 Pure dadā ca iṃ. Purasadde ādimhi *dada* icc etāya dhātuyā
akārapaccayo hoti, *purasaddassa akārassa iṃ* ca hoti: ⁴*pure*
dānaṃ dadāti ti *Purindado*.

¹ vide Dhpa III 129⁴. || § 1105 Kc 519 ||. || § 1106 Kc 526 ||. || § 1107
Kc 527 ||. ² cf. n. i (*infra* 847¹). ³ ns: vessaṃ vessavīthiṃ tārāya (l) jāto
ti Vessantaro, cf. J VI 485¹⁸. || § 1108 = Kc 528 ||. ⁴ cf. S I 230²⁵.

^a ita CeBemns. ^b ns va. ^c Bm catuvīsatimo. ^d B^e ns hitakkaraṃ (845³).
^e C^e ns mālākāro. ^f Bm ari (o; ari; cf. Mhbv 72^a).

1109 *Ŋvu-tv-āvi vā sabbāhi.* Sabbāhi dhātūhi kammādimhi vā akammādimhi vā *akāra-ŋvu-tu-āvi* icc ete paccayā honti: taṃ karotī ti *takkaro*, hitaṃ karotī ti *hitakkaro*, vineti tena tasmim vā ti *vinayo*, nissāya naṃ vasatī ti *nissayo*; *ŋvumhi*: rathaṃ karotī ti *rathakārako*, annaṃ dadātī ti *annadāyako*, satte vinetī ti *vināyako*, karotī ti *kārako*, dadātī ti *dāyako*, netī ti *nāyako*; *tumhi*: tassa kattā *takkattā*, bhojanassa dātā *bhojanadātā*, karotī ti *kattā*, saratī ti *saritā*; *āvumhi*: bhayaṃ passatī ti *bhaya-dassāvi* icc evamādi.

1110 *Visa-ruja-padādihi ṇo.* Pavisatī ti *paveso*, rujatī ti *rogo*, up-¹⁰ pajjatī ti *uppādo*, phusatī ti *phasso*, uccatī^a ti *oko*, bhavatī ti *bhāvo*, ayatī ti *āyo*, sammā bujjhatī ti *sambodho*.

1111 *Bhāvatthe ca.* Bhāve abhidhātabbe dhātūhi *ṇapaccayo* hoti: pacanaṃ *pāko*, cajanāṃ *cāgo*, bhavanaṃ *bhāvo* icc evamādi.

1112 *Kvi sabbato.* Sabbadhātūhi *kvipaccayo* hoti: sambhavatī ti¹⁵ *sambhū*, evaṃ *vibhū abhibhū*, ¹bhujanto gacchatī ti *bhuja-go*, suṭṭhu khaṇatī ti *saṃ-kho*.

1113 *Dharādito rammo.* ²Yathānusiṭṭhaṃ paṭipajjamāne catusu apāyesu apatamāne satte dhāretī ti *dhammo*, dharatī tenā ti vā dhammo; kariyate tan ti *kammaṃ*.²⁰

1114 *Tassila-taddhamma-tassādhukārisu ṇi-tv-āvi.* Tassilo taddhammo tassādhukārī ti etesu atthesu gamyamānesu sabbadhātuto *ṇi tu āvi* icc ete paccayā honti: piyaṃ pasaṃsitum silaṃ yassa rañño so hoti rājā *piyapasamsi^b*, piyaṃ pasaṃsanasilo ti vā piyapa-samsi^b, piyaṃ [C^e 740¹] pasaṃsanadhammo ti vā piyapasamsi^b,²⁵ piyapasamsane^b sādhu-kārī ti vā piyapasamsi^b; brahmaṃ caritum silaṃ yassa puggalassa so^c hoti puggalo *brahmacārī*, brahmaṃ caraṇasilo ti vā brahmacārī, brahmaṃ caraṇadhammo ti vā brahmacārī, brahma[m]caraṇe sādhu-kārī ti vā brahmacārī, esa nayo aññatrā pi yathārahaṃ; pasayha pavattitum silaṃ³⁰ yassa rañño so hoti rājā *pasayhapavattā*, atha vā pasayha^d pavatt[it]um kathetum silaṃ assā ti pasayhapavattā; bhayaṃ passitum silaṃ yassa samaṇassa so hoti samaṇo ³*bhayadassāvi*; ⁴mallāṃ karaṇasilo *mallakārī*, evaṃ *pāpakārī*, ⁵*sīghayāyī*. Tatra

|| § 1109 Kc 529 ||. || § 1110 Kc 530 ||. || § 1111 Kc 531 ||. || § 1112 Kc 532 ||. ¹ Nidd 1 7²⁸. || § 1113 Kc 533 ||. ² vide 560¹⁵. || § 1114 Kc 534 ||. ³ (845⁸; M I 33⁹). ⁴ = lak pan³ lum³ khrañ³ kui, ns. ⁵ ns: sīghayāyī sīhayāyī | khrañse¹ ala³ svā³ le¹ rhi sañ ||.

^a C^e ucatī. ^b B^{em}s piyappas^o. ^c B^{em} om. ^d C^eB^m pasayhaṃ.

itthiliṅge vattabbe *piyapasamsini*^a *brahmacārini* ti ādinā vattabbaṃ, napumsake vattabbe *piyapasamsi*^a *brahmacāri* ti ādinā rassavasena vattabbaṃ, 'kulaṃ, cittaṃ' ti vā sambandho, esa nayo aññatrā pi.

- 5 1115 Gamito ro odanto. *Gamudhātuto*^b *okāranto ro* iti paccayo hoti: gacchatī ti *go*.

1116 Suto ā. *Supātī* ti *sā*.

1117 Saddakudhacalamañḍattha-rucādito yu. *Sadda-kudha-cala-mañḍ-atthehi* ca *rucādihi* ca dhātūhi *yupaccayo* hoti tassilādisu atthesu:

- 10 ghosanasilo ghosanadhammo ghosane sādhuḥkāri ti *ghosano*, evaṃ *bhāsano*; *kodhano rosano*; *calano kampano phandano*; *mañḍano vibhūsano*; *rocano lejano vaḍḍhano* icc evamādi.

1118 Parādigamito rū. *Parādihi* upapadehi parasmā *gamidhātumhā* paro *rūpaccayo* hoti vā tassilādisu atthesu: bhavapāraṃ

- 15 gantum silaṃ yassa purisassa so^c hoti ¹*bhavapāragū*, evaṃ^c ²*antaḡū*^d ²*vedagū*. Tassilādisu ti kiṃ: *pāraṅgalo*. *Parādigamito* ti kiṃ: *anugāmī*.

1119 Bhikkhādīhi ca. ³*Bhikkha* icc evamādihi dhātūhi *rūpaccayo* hoti tassilādisu^e atthesu: bhikkhanasilo ⁴*bhikkhu*, vijānanasilo

- 20 *viññū*.

1120 Nuko hanatyādinam^f. ⁵*Hanatyādinam* dhātūnam ante *nuka-* paccayo hoti tassilādisu atthesu: āhananasilo *āghātuko*, karaṇa-silo *kāruko*. [C^e 741^f]

1121 Aññatthesu ca ṇi. *Vuttappakāratthesu tato*^g *aññesu*^h ca
25 atthesu *ṇipaccayo* hoti: paṇḍitaṃ attānaṃ maññatī ti *paṇḍita-* *mānī*, evaṃ *bahussutamānī*; *sattavo ghāteti* ti *sattughātī*, *dighaṃ cirakālaṃ jīvati* ti *dighajīvi*, *dhammaṃ vadati* ti *dhammavādi*, *siho viya nibbhayaṃ nadati* ti *sihanādi*, *bhūmiyaṃ sayati* ti *bhūmisāyī*ⁱ icc evamādi.

- 30 1122 Padante nvāgamo niggahitaṃ. *Padante nukārāgamo nigga-*

[1115 cf. Sd 466^g (Nirukta II 5)]. [1116 cf. Sd 492²⁴]. [1117 Kc 535]. [§ 1118 Kc 536]. ¹ cf. S IV 210²⁰. ² Sn 458^c. [§ 1119 Kc 537]. ³ V 83. ⁴ ns cit. Mmd C^e 419²⁷⁻²⁸: "kvac' ādi ... ca" [Kc 405] ti rasse kate rūpaṃ. [1120 Kc 538]. ⁵ V 536. [§ 1121 Rūp C^e 240¹²⁻¹⁶ + (240¹⁴)]. [§ 1122 Kc 539].

^a B^ens piyappas^o ^b ita C^eBem (vide 846¹²); ns comp. fecit. ^c B^e om. ^d B^m andhava (o: addhagū, cf. Rūp C^e 241²⁷). ^e (B^m tadīsu). ^f ita (cont.) C^ens (cf. Kc); B^m hanatyādisu. ^g B^m ca. ^h (B^m atthesu). ⁱ (B^m bhūmipāsāyī).

hītam āpajjati: arim dameti^a ti ¹*Arindamo*, vessan taratī ti ¹*Vessantaro* · rājā, pabham karotī ti ²*pabhamkaro* · Bhagavā.

1123 *Samādi*hanatv aññāya vā ro, hanassa gho. *Samādi*pubbāya ³*hana* icc etāya dhātuyā aññāya vā dhātuyā *rapaccayo* hoti, *hanassa gho* ca: ⁴*samaggaṃ kammaṃ samupagacchatī sammad* ⁵*eva kilesadārathe hantī ti vā samgho*; paṭihanatī ti *paṭigho*; ⁶*vividhe satte bhuso hanatī*^b ti *vyaggho*; samantato nagarassa bāhire khaññatī ti *parikhā*; antaṃ karotī ti *antako*. *Samādi* ti kiṃ: *upaghāto*.

1124 *Ramhi-r-anto*^c rādi lopam. *Ramhi* paccaye pare sabbo dhātu- ¹⁰*anto rakārādi*^d lopam āpajjati: *antako*, *pāragū*, *satthā*, *diṭṭho* icc evamādi.

1125 *Bhāve kamme ca tabbāniyā*. *Bhāve kamme ca tabba anīya* icc ete paccayā honti sabbadhātūhi: bhūyate abhavittha^d bhavissate *bhavitabbam bhavaniyam, asitabbam asaniyam, pajji-* ¹⁵*tabbam pajjaniyam, kattabbam karaṇiyam, gantabbam gamaniyam, ramitabbam ramaniyam*.

1126 *Nyo teyyo ca*. *Bhāve kamme ca*^f *nya teyya* icc ete paccayā honti yathārahaṃ dhātūhi: *kattabbam kārīyam, cetabbam ceyyam, netabbam neyyam*; *ñātabbam* ²⁰*ñāteyyam*, *passitabbam* ²⁰*diṭṭhey-* *yaṃ*^g.

1127 *Karato ricca*. *Karadhātuto riccapaccayo* hoti bhāve kamme ca: *kattabbam kiccaṃ*. [C^e 742¹]

1128 *Bhūto nyass' abb' ukārena*^h. *Bhū* icc etāya dhātuyā *nyapac-* ²⁵*cayassa ukārena*^h saha *abbādeso* hoti: *bhavitabbo bhabbo*, *bha-* ²⁵*vitabbam bhabbam*.

1129 *Vada-mada-gama-yuja-garah'-ākārādihi jja-mma-gga-yh'-eyyā, gāro vā*. *Vada-mada-gama-yuja-garaha-ākārāntādihi* dhātūhi *nyapac-* ³⁰*cayassa yathākkammaṃ jja-mma-gga-yha-eyyādesā* honti, dhātv- ³⁰*antena saha garahassa ca gāro* hoti bhāve kamme ca: *vattab-* ³⁰

¹ (844²⁵). ² Sn 991^d. || 1123 Kc 540 ||. ³ V⁵³⁶. ⁴ (399¹²). ⁵ (399¹⁴).

|| § 1124 Kc 541 ||. || § 1125 Kc 542 ||. || § 1126 Kc 543 + Kev ("ca") ||.

^e S I 61²⁰ IV 93⁸ (M III 131¹⁸; cf. laddheyya J VI 225²⁶). || § 1127 Kc 544 ||.

|| § 1128 Kc 545 ||. || § 1129 = Kc 546 ||.

a Bem^{ns} dammetī. b Bm anati (s: āhan^{o2}). c Bm ramhi ravanto (ns: rādi | ra aca rhi so || anto | dhāt eñ¹ acit sañ || ra kās agum ||). d (C^e ad. ca). e C^e abhavittha bhūyate (848 n. g, 850 n. g). f Bm bhāvekammesu (848 n. a; 850 n. a). g ita C^eBem^{ns}. h C^eBm uk^o.

baṃ *vajjaṃ*, madaniyaṃ *majjaṃ*, gamaniyaṃ *gammaṃ*, yojaniyaṃ *yoggaṃ*, garahitabbaṃ *gārayhaṃ*, dātabbaṃ *deyyaṃ*, pātabbaṃ *peyyaṃ*, hātabbaṃ *heyyaṃ*, ¹mātabbaṃ *meyyaṃ*, ²nātabbaṃ *neyyaṃ* icc evamādi.

5 **1130 Kattari ca tavyo yathātanti.** Bhāva-kammesu^a c' eva kattari ca *tavyapaccayo* hoti *tantiyā anurūpena*: ²"kāmesu pātavyatam āpajjimsu". Ettha ca pātavyatan ti paribhuññitabbatan ti vā paribhuññanakatan^b ti vā attho, ³*pāsaddo* pana paribhogattho.

10 **1131 Te kiccā.** Te paccayā ⁴*tabbādayo riccantā kiccasaññā*^c veditabbā. *Kiccasaññāya* kiṃ payojanaṃ: ⁵"bhāva-kammesu kicca-ka-kkhatthā".

1132 Aññe kit^d. Aññe paccayā *kit-icc-eva*^e-saññā honti. *Kit-saññāya* kiṃ payojanaṃ: ⁶"kattari kit".

15 **1133 Nandādito yu.** ⁷*Nandādito dhātuto yupaccayo* hoti bhāva-kammesu: *nandate*^c *Nandanaṃ*, *nanditabbaṃ* vā *Nandanaṃ* vanam^f, *gahaṇiyaṃ gahaṇaṃ*, *caritabbaṃ caraṇaṃ*.

1134 Kattu-karaṇādhikaraṇesu ca. Kattu-karaṇādhikaraṇesu ca *yupaccayo* hoti. Kattari tāva: *rajaṃ harati ti rajoharaṇaṃ*;

20 *karaṇe*: *karoti tenā ti karaṇaṃ*; *adhikaraṇe*: *tiṭṭhanti etthā ti jhānaṃ*.

1135 Ra-hādito anassa ṇo. *Rakāra-hakarādiante*hi dhātūhi *anādesassa ṇo* hoti: *karoti tenā ti karaṇaṃ*, *pūreti tenā ti pūraṇaṃ*, *gāho gahaṇaṃ*, *aññāni pi yojetabbāni*. [C^e 743¹]

25 **1136 Na vanagahanādisu ca^f.** *Vanagahanādisu anādesassa ṇo* na hoti: ⁸*vanagahanaṃ udakagahanaṃ kalalagahanaṃ* icc ādi. *Vanagahanādisū* ti kiṃ: *paṭisandhigahanaṃ*.

1137 Nādayo tekālikā. ⁹*Nādayo paccayā yupaccayantā tekālikā* ti veditabbā, *yathā*: *kumbhaṃ karoti akāsi*^g *karissati ti kumbhakāro*, *karoti akāsi*^g *karissati tenā ti karaṇaṃ*, *aññāni pi yojetabbāni*.

¹ (: 500¹). || § 1130 Ps II 371²²⁻²⁵ Mp ad A I 266² Vibha 499⁶⁻⁸ (: Sv ad D III 89¹⁸) ||. ² cf. M I 305²² etc. ³ ns cit. Ps-ṭ: paribhogattho hi ayaṃ pāsaddo. || § 1131 = Kc 547 ||. ⁴ § 1125—1130. ⁵ § 1232. || § 1132 = Kc 548 ||. ⁶ § 1231. || § 1133 Kc 549 ||. ⁷ V 451. || § 1134 Kc 550 ||. || § 1135 Kc 551 ||. ⁸ Ja V 46¹⁷⁻²². || § 1137 = Kc 552 ||. ⁹ § 1106—1136.

^a Bm bhāve kammesu (847 n. d). ^b CeBemns paribhuññanaṃkatan. ^c Ce ad. ti. ^d Bm kitā (849⁹). ^e Ce kit eva; Bm kicc eva. ^f Bc om. ^g Ce akāsi karoti (847 n. e).

1138 Saññāyam i dā-dhāhi. Saññāyam abhidheyyāyaṃ ¹dā ²dha icc etehi dhātūhi ipaccayo hoti: ādiyati ti *ādi*, evaṃ upādi; udakaṃ dadhāti ti *udadhi*, mahodakaṃ dadhāti ti *mahodadhi*, evaṃ jaladhi; vālāni dadhāti tasmin ti *vāladhi*; sandhiyati sandhidhāti ti vā *sandhi*, nidhiyati ti *nidhi*, evaṃ vidhiyati vidadhāti ⁵vidhānaṃ vā *vidhi*; sammā samaṃ^a vā cittaṃ ādadhāti ti^b *samādhi*.

1139 Ti kie cāsiṭṭhe^c. Saññāyam abhidheyyāyaṃ sabbadhātūhi tipaccayo hoti *kitpaccayo*^d ca āsiṭṭhe: jino janaṃ^e bujhatū ti *Jinabuddhi*, dhanam assa bhavatū ti *Dhanabhūti*; *kitpaccaye*: ¹⁰bhavatū ti *Bhūto*, dhammo enaṃ dadātū ti *Dhammadinno*, vaḍḍhatū ti *Vaḍḍhamāno*, aññāni pi yojetabbāni.

1140 Itthiyaṃ yathātantim a-ti-yavo. Itthiyaṃ abhidheyyāyaṃ sabbadhātūhi *akāra-ti-yu* icc ete paccayā tantiyā anurūpena honti. Apaccaye tāva: jirati jiraṇaṃ vā *jarā*, paṭisambhijjati ¹⁵ti *paṭisambhidā*, paṭipajjati etāyā ti *paṭipadā*, evaṃ *sampadā āpadā*; upādiyati ti *upādā*, cintanaṃ^f *cintā*, patitṭhānaṃ *patitṭhā*; sikkhanaṃ sikkhiyati ti vā *sikkhā*, evaṃ *bhikkhā*; sampattiabhimukhaṃ^g jhāyati ti *abhijjhā*; vajjāvajjassa upanijjhāyanaṃ ²⁰*upajjhā* · upajjhāyassa bhāvo, yaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ: ²¹"upaj- 20 jhaṃ gāhāpetabbo" ti, upasampadāpekkho ti sambandho. *Ti*-paccaye: manati jānāti ti *mati*, mananaṃ vā *mati*; saraṇaṃ *sati*. *Yupaccaye*: cetayati ti *celanā*, vedayati ti *vedanā*, aññāni pi yojetabbāni. [C^e 744¹]

1141 Karamhā ririya^h. *Karadhātusmā* itthiyaṃ anitthiyaṃ vā ²⁵abhidheyyāyaṃ *ririypaccayo*ⁱ hoti: kattabbā *kiriya*, karaṇaṃ^j ²⁶*kiriyaṃ*.

1142 Ta-tavantu-tāvī 'tite. Brahmācariyaṃ *vusilo vusitavā vusitāvī*, aggim *huto hutavā hutāvī*, odanaṃ *bhutto bhuttavā bhutlāvī*. Tattha avasi ti *vusito*, ahavi ti *huto*, abhuñji ti *bhutto*, ³⁰esa nayo sesesu pi; tatra vusitavā ti evampakārāni ³¹*guṇa-* ³²*vantasadisāni*^k padamālāvasena, vusitāvī ti evampakārāni

[§ 1138 Kc 553]. ¹ V 430. ² V 497. [§ 1139 = Kc 554]. [§ 1140 Kc 555]. ³ (350^h; Ap 480^h). ⁴ Vin I 94^h. [§ 1141 Kc 556]. ⁵ (A I 286^h; kammaṃ kiriyaṃ viriyaṃ). [§ 1142 Kc 557]. ⁶ (145^h sqq).

^a C^e samaṃ (vide Vm 84^h). ^b Bm om. ti. ^c B^e kit cāsiṭṭhe. ^d Bm tipaccayo (o: kitap^o?). ^e sic C^eB^{em}ns; leg. enaṃ. ^f B^e om. ^g C^eB^{em}ns sampattiṃ abh^o. ^h ita Bmns; C^e ririyo; B^e ririya. ⁱ ita B^{em}(ns); C^e ririyaṃ^o. ^j Kev: karaṇiyaṃ. ^k C^e guṇavanta^o.

pana ¹*dandīsadisāni*; *inipaccaye* tāni *pusitāvini* ti ādini bhavanti, napuṃsake rassattavasena *pusitāvi* icc ādini bhavanti.

- 1143 **Bhāvakkamme^a ca ta.** Bhāve ca kamme ca atite kāle *ta-paccayo* hoti sabbadhātūhi. Bhāve tāva: gāyanaṃ agāyitthā
 5 ti vā *gītaṃ^b*; naccanaṃ anāccitthā ti vā *naccaṃ*, evaṃ *naṭṭaṃ*; hasanaṃ *hasitaṃ*. Kammani: abhāsīyitthā^c ti [vā] *bhāsitaṃ* · purisena, evaṃ *desitaṃ*, *kataṃ*, *sitaṃ^d* *sayitaṃ^e*; arujjitthā ti *roditāṃ*, *ruṇṇaṃ* vā icc evamādi.

- 1144 **Budha-gamādihi sabbattha kattari.** ²*Budha* ³*gama^f* icc evamādihi kattari *tapaccayo* hoti sabbakāle: sabbe saṃkhatāsaṃkhata-sammutibhede dhamme bujjhati abujjhi^g bujjhissati ti *buddho*, evaṃ *saraṇaṃ gato*, *samathaṃ gato*, *ñāto* icc evamādi.

1145 **Jismā ina.** ⁴*Ji* icc etāya dhātuyā *inapaccayo* hoti sabbakāle kattari: pāpake akusale dhamme jīnāti ajini^h jīnissati ti *jino*.

- 1146 **Supasmā bhāve ca.** ⁵*Supa* icc etasmā dhātusmā *inapaccayo* hoti kattari bhāve ca: supati ti *supino*, supanaṃ vā *supino*.

- 1147 **Īsa-du-suto kho bhāva-kammesu.** *Īsa-du-suto* upapadato parehi dhātūhi *khapaccayo* hoti bhāva-kammesu: isaṃ siyati bhavatā *isassayo*, dukkhena siyati bhavatā *dussayo*, sukhena
 20 siyati bhavatā *sussayo*; isaṃ kariyati ti *isakkaraṃⁱ* · kammaṃ bhavatā, dukkhena kariyati ti ⁶*dukkaraṃ* · hitaṃ bhavatā, sukhena kariyati ti ⁶*sukaraṃ* · pāpaṃ bālena; [C^e 745¹] dukkhena bhariyati ti *dubbharo* · mahiccho, ⁷sukhena bhariyati ti *subharo* · appiccho; dukkhena rakkhitabban ti ⁸*dūrakkhaṃ^j* · cittaṃ, dukkhena passitabbo ti ⁹*duddaso* · dhammo; sukhena dassitabban ti ¹⁰*sudassaṃ* · paravajjaṃ; dukkhena anubujjhitabbo ti ⁹*duranubodho* · dhammo, sukhena bujjhitabban ti *subodhaṃ* icc evamādi.

- 1148 **Īcchatthesu tave tuṃ vā samānakattukesu.** Īcchatthesu samānakattukesu dhātusu santesu^k sabbadhātūhi *tave tuṃ* icc

¹ (187²⁷ *sqq.*). || § 1143 Kc 558 ||. || § 1144 Kc 559 ||. ² V¹132.

³ V¹1075c. || § 1145 Kc 560 ||. ⁴ V¹1238. || § 1146 Kc 561 ||. ⁵ V¹559. || § 1147 Kc 562 ||. ⁶ (Ud 61¹⁻²). ⁷ Pj I 241⁵. ⁸ Dh 33^b. ⁹ Vin I 4²⁴. ¹⁰ Dh 252^a. || § 1148 Kc 563 ||.

^a B^ens bhāve kamme (847 n. f). ^b (B^m avāyanaṃ avāyitthā ti vā vitāṃ). ^c CeB^m abhāsaya^o. ^d B^m om. ^e Ce sahitāṃ; B^m om. ^f CeBe gamu (ns comp. fecit). ^g Ce abujjhi bujjhati (847 n. e). ^h Ce ajini jīnāti (n. g). ⁱ B^m Isaka tariyati ti Isattaraṃ. ^j CeB^m duro. ^k (B^m yan tesu).

ete paccayā honti vā sabbakāle kattari: *puññāni kātave icchatī, saddhammaṃ sotum icchatī.*

1149 Tum araha-sakkādisu. Araha-sakkādisu atthesu sabbadhātūhi *tum* paccayo hoti: ¹"ko taṃ ninditum arahati; ²sakkā jetum dhanena vā; ³bhabbo niyāmaṃ okkamitum"; *anucchaviko bhavaṃ dānaṃ paṭiggahetum, idaṃ^a kātuṃ^a anurūpaṃ, dātum yuttam, dātum vattuṃ ca labhati^b, ⁴"evaṃ vaṭṭati bhāsītum; ⁵bandhitum na ca kappati"; *kālo bhañjītum* icc evamādi.*

1150 Pabbakal' ekakattukānaṃ tūna-tvāna-tvā pāyena. Pabbakāle samānakattukānaṃ dhātūnaṃ *tūna tvāna tvā* icc ete paccayā ¹⁰honti yebhuyyena: *kātūna kammaṃ gacchati, akātūna puññaṃ kilissanti sattā, sutvā(na)^c dhammaṃ modati, ⁶"sutvā jānissāma"^d* icc evamādi.

1151 Kadāci samāne ca. Samānakāle ca samānakattukānaṃ dhātūnaṃ *tūna tvāna tvā* icc ete paccayā honti kadāci^e: ⁷"andha- ¹⁵kāraṃ nihantvāna^f udito 'yaṃ divākaro", ettha ca *tvānapaccaya(apay)ogadassanen'* eva^g *tūna-tvāpayogā* pi dassitā va honti.

1152 Apare ca. Apare^h kāle ca samānakattukānaṃ dhātūnaṃ *tūna tvāna tvā* icc ete paccayā honti kadāci: *dvāram āvaritvāⁱ* ²⁰*pavisati* ti.

1153 Asamānakattari pi. Asamānakattari pi dhātūhi *tūna tvāna tvā* icc ete paccayā honti kadāci: *"sihaṃ disvā bhayaṃ hoti, ²⁵"pāññāya c' assa disvā āsavā parikkhiṇā"*.

1154 Parapadayoge ca. Parapadayoge pi dhātūhi *tvādayo* paccayā honti kadāci: ¹⁰*apatvā nadiṃ pabbato, alikkamma pabba- ²⁵taṃ nadi.* [C^e 746¹]

1155 Lakkhaṇa-hetuādippayoge ca. Lakkhaṇa-hetuādippayoge pi dhātūhi *tvādayo* paccayā honti kadāci: *"sihaṃ disvā bhayaṃ holi, ghaṭaṃ pivitvā balaṃ jāyate, dhanⁱ ti katvā daṇḍo patito.*

1156 Vyattaye saddasiddhappayoge^j ca. Vyattaye saddasiddhappa- ³⁰

|| § 1149 Kc 564 ||. ¹ Dhṛp 230^b. ² ***. ³ cf. Pp 13¹⁶. ⁴ cf. Abhidh-av v. 858^d. ⁵ ***. || § 1150 Kc 566 ||. ⁶ ***. || § 1151 Sd 311³²—312³² ||. ⁷ (311³²). || § 1152 Sd 312¹⁴⁻¹⁹ ||. || § 1153 Sd 312²⁴⁻³⁰ ||. ⁸ (313¹) ⁹ (312²⁴). || § 1154 Sd 312³¹ ||. ¹⁰ ns cit. Rūp C^e 259²⁰⁻²². || § 1155 Sd 313¹⁻² ||. || § 1156 Sd 313²⁻² ||.

^a Bm om. ^b Bm dhātu tavataṃ ca sotum pro dātum ... labhati. ^c B^mns sutvā. ^d C^e mantetvā jānissāmi. ^e (Bm kadā pi). ^f Bm om. nihantvāna ... āvari- (851¹⁶⁻¹⁹). ^g C^eB^m tvānapaccayogad^o; B^e ns tvānapayogad^o. ^h B^e apara-. ⁱ Bm than. ^j (vide 852 n. a).

yoge^a pi dhātūhi *tvādayo* paccayā honti kadāci: ¹"upādāya rūpaṃ", *nhatvā gamanam, bhutvā sayanam* icc evamādi.

1157 Vattamāne vippakatavacane mān'-antā. Vattamāne kāle vippakatavacane vattabbe sabbadhātūhi *māna anta* icc ete paccayā
5 honti: *saramāno rodati, gacchanto^b gaṇhāti^b*, ²"gacchanto so Bhāradvājo addasa Accutaṃ^c isim".

1158 Avippakatavacane^d aniyāmitakāle anto. Avippakatavacane vattabbe aniyāmitakāle dhātuto *antapaccayo* hoti: *so mahanto hoti, mahanto ahosi, mahanto bhavissati, mahā bhavati, mahā*
10 *āsi^c, mahā bhavissati*.

1159 Sāsādito ratthu. ³Sadevakam (lokaṃ)^f sāsati ti *satthā*.

1160 Padito ritu. ⁴Pāti puttan ti *pitā*, puttaṃ piyāyati ti vā *pitā*, puttaṃ piṇayati tappeti ti vā *pitā*; mātāpitūhi ⁵dhāriyate ti *dhūtā*.

1161 Mānādihi rātu. Dhammena puttaṃ ⁶māneti ti *mātā*, ⁷pubbe
15 bhāsati ti *bhātā*, yebhuyyena hi jeṭṭhakabhātā bhāsati ti (bhātā ti) vutto^g, tasmā itaro pacchā bhāsati ti *bhātā* ti vattabbo.

1162 Āgamito tuko. Āpubbasma *gamidhātuto tukapaccayo* hoti: āgacchati ti *āgantuko*.

1163 Iko bhabbe. *Gamu* icc etasmā *ikapaccayo* hoti bhabbe; ga-
20 missati gantaṃ bhabbo ti^h *gamiko* · bhikkhu.

1164 Matantare paccayā-d-anitṭhā nipātanā sijjhanti. Garūnaṃ matantare saṃkhāⁱ-nāma-samāsa-taddhit'-ākhyāta-kitakesu sapaccayā ye saddā anitṭhaṅgatā, te pi nipātanā va sijjhanti ti
25 vuttaṃ; [C^e 747¹] yathā ye ca payogā vohārūpagā sādhusaddā, te vuttappakārehi paccayehi anipphannā nipātanā sijjhanti ti ca vuttaṃ. Idam pi manasikātabbaṃ.

1165 Ge gi ta-tisu. ⁸Ge icc etassa dhātussa *giādeso* hoti *tapaccaya-tipaccayesu: gitaṃ gīti saṅgīti*.

30 1166 Natimhā^j tassa ⁹sacca-ṭṭantena. ¹⁰Natidhātumhā^j parassa

¹ (313⁴). || § 1157 Kc 567 ||. ² (80²⁰). || § 1159 Kc 568 ||. ³ (451²⁰). || § 1160 = Kc 569 ||. ⁴ (402⁵). ⁵ V1593. || § 1161 = Kc 570 ||. ⁶ (549⁹). ⁷ (446³²). || § 1162 Kc 571 ||. || § 1163 Kc 572 ||. || § 1164 Kc 573 ||. || § 1165: Kc 610 ||. ⁸ V91. || § 1166 Kev 573, Senart 288⁹⁻¹¹ ||. ⁹ ns: sacca-ṭṭantena nhuik sa nhañ¹ anta sañ cca ṭṭa khrā² lyak samās phrac sañ || vā | antena | nhañ¹ || saha | ta kva || vākya nhuik mahanta kui mahā pru eñ¹ sui¹ | vākya nhuik saha tui¹ sa pru || vā | saha-vācī sanipāt || vā | "cca-ṭṭa-santena" hū ap lyak vipariyāya pru ||. ¹⁰ cf. V1116. ^a ita CeBemns (= saddā pri³ so prayug nhuik). ^b Bm om. ^c Ce Ajjunam. ^d Bm avippakitavā. ^e (ns ahosi). ^f Bm om. ^g CeBem vutta, om, bhātā ti. ^h Ce ad. ca. ⁱ Bcns saṃkhya-. ^j (Wg § 26: 9: nrti); CeBemns natimhā et natidhō.

tapaccayassa dhātuantena saha cca-ññadesā honti: naccam naññam.

1167 Ima-samānāparehi jja-jju. Ima samāna apara icc etehi jja jju icc ete paccayā honti: imasmim kāle ajja; vattamānādivasena samānakāle sajjū · tasmim khaṇe, tathā hi ¹"na hi pāpaṃ 5 katam kammaṃ sajjukhiraṃ va muccati"^a ti ettha ²sajjukhiraṃ ti tam khaṇaṃ yeva dhenuyā thanehi nikkhantaṃ abbhunḥa-khiraṃ ti attho; aparasmim kāle aparajju · anantarātikantadivase, hiyyo ti attho, suve vā, tathā hi ³"piṇḍapātapatiṇṇikanto vihāraṃ pavisitvā^b sāyaṃ vā nikkhamati aparajju vā kālenā"^c 10 ti ettha ⁴punadivase^d pāto vā ti attham ⁵vadanti.

1168 Imass' attam jjamhi. Imasaddassa jjamhi pare attam hoti: ajja.

1169 Samānassa jjamhi^e so. ⁷Samānasaddassa jjamhi^e sakārādeso hoti: sajja^f.

1170 Sāsa-disehi riñṭho tassa. ⁸Sāsa ⁹dīsa icc etehi dhātūhi ta- 15 kārappaccayassa riñṭhādeso hoti: ¹⁰"anusitṭho so mayā", diñṭham me rūpaṃ.

1171 Disato kiccatassa rañṭho. ⁹Disadhātuto parassa kiccatakārassa rañṭha icc ādeso hoti: dassaniyaṃ dañṭhabbaṃ.

1172 tum-tvānaṃ rañṭhum. ⁹Disato paresaṃ tum tvā icc etesaṃ 20 rañṭhum icc ādeso hoti: bhikkhusaṃghaṃ^g dañṭhum^g vihāraṃ gacchati; ¹¹"nekkhammaṃ dañṭhu khemato", ettha ca dañṭhun ti disvā, dassanaheṭū ti attho. [C^e 748¹]

1173 tvāssa rañṭhā ca. ⁹Disato parassa tvāpaccayassa rañṭhā icc ādeso hoti: ¹²"Ummadantim^h ahaṃ diñṭhā āmuttamaṇikuṇḍa- 25 laṃ"ⁱ; ¹³diñṭhā antaṃ patto ti diñṭhipatto^j, paññācakkhunā disvā saṃsārassa antaṃ nibbānaṃ patto adhigato ti attho.

1174 Disassa vā salopo 'desen' iss' attañ ca. Dīsa icc etassa dhātussa sakāralopo hoti ādesāvayavabhūtena rakārena^k saddhim, ikārassa ca attam hoti: dañṭhabbaṃ, dañṭhum. Vā ti kim: ¹⁴"ahaṃ 30 diñṭhā", ¹⁵rūpaṃ diñṭham.

¹ Dhṛp 71^{ab}. ² Dhṛp II 67¹⁰. ³ S I 186¹⁰. ⁴ cf. Spk I 269²². ⁵ ns: "aparajjugatāya āsāhiyā purimikā upagantabbā" [cf. Vin II 167²⁴] i laṇ³ suve eñ¹ sādhaḥka pañ. ⁶ (cf. § 464). ⁷ (cf. 780¹⁰). || § 1170 Kc 574 ||. ⁸ V 971. ⁹ V 924. ¹⁰ Vin I 95¹. || § 1171—1172 Kev 574 ("ca") ||. ¹¹ Sn 424^b (Pj). || § 1173 vide n. 12—13 ||. ¹² (483¹²⁻¹³). ¹³ Ppa 192²⁰⁻²¹. ¹⁴ (853²⁸). ¹⁵ (853¹⁶).

^a ita CeBemns. ^b Bm pavisetvā; S: pavisati. ^c S: kāle. ^d ns odivasena. ^e ita CeBemns. ^f ns sajjū. ^g Bm om. ^h vide 483 n. e. ⁱ Bns okuṇḍalim (Bm om). ^j Be diñṭhapp^o. ^k ita Ce; Bemns dakārena.

1175 *diṭṭhass' ittaṃ patte*. *Patte* sadde^a pare 'disvā' ti atthavācā-kassa *diṭṭhā* icc etassa saddassa ākāraṣṣa ikāratam hoti: *diṭṭhipatto*. *Diṭṭhāssā* ti kim: diṭṭhiṃ patto diṭṭhiyā vā patto *diṭṭhipatto*.

5 1176 *Sahādinaṃ santa-puccha-bhanja^b hānsādihi tassa ṭṭho*. *Sakāranta-¹puccha-²bhanja^b-³hansa* icc evamādihi dhātūhi *tapaccayassa* sahaḍivyañjanena *ṭṭhādeso* hoti ṭṭhāne: *tulṭho*, *ahinā daḷḷho*; *mayā pulṭho*; *bhaḷḷho*; *haḷḷho pahaḷḷho*, *yilṭho*, *juḷṭho*, *samsaḷḷho*, *paviḷḷho* aññāni pi yojetabbāni.

10 1177 *Uttho vasā*. ⁴*Vasā*^c icc etasmā dhātumhā *tapaccayassa* saha ḍivyañjanena *utthādeso* hoti ṭṭhāne: ⁵*vassaṃ vuttho*.

1178 *Vasassa vassa vā⁶ vu*. ⁴*Vasā* icc etassa dhātussa *vakāraṣṣa* *ukārādeso^d* hoti vā *tapaccaye* pare: ⁷"vusiṭam brahmacariyam", *uḷḷho* ⁸*vulḷho* vā.

15 1179 *Dha-dha-bha-hehi dha-dhā ca*. *Dha dha bha ha* icc evaman-tehi dhātūhi *tapaccayassa* yathākkamaṃ *dha-dhādesā* honti: ⁸"buddho Bhagavā", *vuḍḍho bhikkhu*, *laddham me pallacivaram*, *agginā daḍḍham vanam*.

1180 *Bhanjasmā^c ggo ca*. ⁹*Bhanjasmā^c* dhātumhā *tapaccayassa*

20 *ggādeso* hoti saha ḍivyañjanena: *bhaggo*.

1181 *Bhujādinam anto no dvittaṇ ca*. ¹⁰*Bhuja* icc evamādinam dhātūnam anto no hoti *tapaccayassa* ca dvittaṃ hoti [C^e 749¹]: *bhutto bhuttavā*, *bhuttāvī*, *catto*, *satto*, *ratto¹*, *gutto*, *vivitto*.

1182 *Vacassa vass' u*. ¹¹*Vaca* icc etassa dhātussa *vakāraṣṣa* *ukārā-*
25 *deso^e* hoti, anto ca *cakāro* no hoti, *tapaccayassa* ca dvibhāvo hoti: ¹²"vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā vuttam arahatā".

1183 *Gupādinaṇ ca*. ¹³*Gupa* icc evamādinam dhātūnam anto ca vyañjano no hoti, *tapaccayassa* ca dvibhāvo hoti: *sugutto*, *citto*, *litto^b*, *santatto*, *āditto*, *vivitto* icc evamādi.

30 1184 *Tarādih' inno*. ¹⁴*Tarādihi* dhātūhi *tapaccayassa* *innādeso*

[§ 1176 Kc 575]. ¹ V174. ² (s: V215). ³ (Mmd C^e 442¹⁷). [§ 1177 Kc 576]. ⁴ V966. ⁵ Vin III 11¹. ⁶ ns: u | u pru | va āgum]. [§ 1178 Kc 577]. ⁷ D I 84¹¹. [§ 1179 = Kc 578]. ⁸ Vin III 11⁶. [§ 1180 Kc 579]. ⁹ (Mmd C^e 444¹²: bhanja avamaddane). [§ 1181 Kc 580]. ¹⁰ V1087. [§ 1182 Kc 581]. ¹¹ V145. ¹² It 1⁴. [§ 1183 = Kc 582]. ¹³ V548. [§ 1184 (=) Kc 583]. ¹⁴ V724.

^a *ita* C^eBemns s: pattasadde. ^b *ita* Bens (Bm bhanda); C^e bhañja. ^c Bm vasi. ^d cf. 854²⁴. ^e C^e bhañjasmā. ^f (Bm datto). ^g cf. 854¹²⁻¹³. ^h Bm om.

hoti, anto ca no hoti: ¹"tiṇṇo 'haṃ tāreyyaṃ", *uttiṇṇo, sampunṇo*^a *paripunṇo, tunṇo, pariṇṇo, ākinṇo*.

1185 Bhidādihi vā inn'-ann'-iṇā. ²*Bhidādihi dhātūhi tapaccayassa inna-anna-iṇādesā* honti vā, anto ca no hoti: *bhinno sambhinno, chinno sañchinno, dinno*^a, *nisinno, channo acchanno, khinno, runṇo*, ⁵³"khīṇā jātī". Vā ti kimattham: *bhitti*.

1186 Susa-paca-sakehi kkha-kkā ca. ⁴*Susa* ⁵*paca* ⁶*saka* icc etehi dhātūhi *tapaccayassa kkha-kkādesā* honti, anto ca vyañjano no hoti: ⁷"sukkhāṃ katṭhaṃ", *pakkāṃ phalaṃ*, ⁸"Sakko 'haṃ".

1187 Kamādihi nto ca. ⁹*Kamu* icc evamādihi dhātūhi *tapacca-* ¹⁰*yassa ntādeso*^b hoti, dhātunto ca no hoti: *pakkanto, vibbhanto*^a, *samkanto, santo, khanto, danto, vanto*.

1188 Khamādihi nti ca. ¹⁰*Khamu* icc evamādihi dhātūhi [†]*tapaccayassa* ^c *ntādeso* hoti, dhātunto ca no hoti: *khanṭi, kanti, santi*.

1189 Janādinam antass' ā timhi ca. ¹¹*Jana* icc evamādinam dhā- ¹⁵*tūnaṃ antassa vyañjanassa āttaṃ* hoti *tapaccaye timhi* ca: *ajāyī ti jāto, jananaṃ jāti*. [C^e 750¹]

1190 Gama-khana-hana-ramādinam anto lopam. ¹²*Gama* ¹³*khana* ¹⁴*hana* ¹⁵*rama* icc evamādinam dhātūnaṃ anto vyañjano lopam āpajjati *tapaccaye timhi* ca: *sugato sugati*, ¹⁶"khatam upahatam", ²⁰*samaggarato samaggarati, abhirato abhirati, mato mati*.

1191 Dhātvantarakāro^d ca. Dhātūnaṃ antabhūto *rakāro* ca lopam āpajjati *tapaccaye timhi* ca: ¹⁷*pakato pakati*, ¹⁸*sato sati*.

1192 Thā-pānam anto ivaṇṇo ca. ¹⁹*Thā* ²⁰*pā* icc etesaṃ dhātūnaṃ anto ivaṇṇo hoti *tapaccaye timhi* ca: *ṭhilo ṭhiti, yāgum pīto*: ²⁵²¹"yāgupitassa bhikkhuno; ²²*dhammapiṭi*^e *sukhaṃ seti*".

1193 Hantehi ho, hassa lo vā adaha-nahānam. *Hakārantehi dhātūhi tapaccayassa hakāradeso* hoti dhātuantassa ca *lo*^f hoti *adaha-nahānam*: ²³*ārulho*, ²⁴*gālho*: ²⁶"ajjhogālho mahaṇṇave", ²⁶*bālho*, ²⁷*mūlho*. *Adaha-nahānam* iti kim: ²⁸*daḍḍho*, ²⁹*sannaddho*. 30

¹ cf. Uda 133¹⁷. || § 1185 Kc 584 ||. ² V1089. ³ DI 84¹¹. || § 1186 Kc 585 ||. ⁴ V1194. ⁵ V162. ⁶ V1206. ⁷ (490¹⁸). ⁸ J VI 572¹⁶. || § 1187 Kc 586 ||. ⁹ V659. || § 1188 Rūp C^e 249⁵ *ad* Kc 586 ("ca") ||. ¹⁰ V670. || § 1189 Kc 587 ||. ¹¹ V1154. || § 1190 Kc 588 ||. ¹² V1075^c. ¹³ V533¹ ¹⁴ V536. ¹⁵ V678. ¹⁶ A I 89⁵. || § 1191 Kc 589 ||. ¹⁷ (V1289). ¹⁸ V719. || § 1192 Kc 590 ||. ¹⁹ V300. ²⁰ V541. ²¹ cf. Vin I 46⁹. ²² Dhṛp 79^a. || § 1193 Kc 591 ||. ²³ (V1032?) ²⁴ (V1029?) ²⁵ Vm 206⁴. ²⁶ (V1009). ²⁷ (V1198). ²⁸ (V1004). ²⁹ (V1197).

^a B^m om. ^b C^e ntādeso; B^m ntodeso. ^c leg. *tipaccayassa* (= Rup).

^d B^m dhātānto. ^e B^m opitā. ^f B^m lopo.

1194 *Ranjassa jo bhava-kattu-karanesu namhi vā.* ¹Rañjanti sattā tena sayam vā rañjati^a rañjanamattam eva vā ti *rāgo*. Vā^b ti kiṃ: rañjati ti *raṅgo*.

1195 *Ghāto hanatissa.* ²*Hana* icc etassa dhātussa sabbassa *ghātā-*
5 *deso* hoti *namhi* paccaye pare; upahananam ³*upaghāto* · bhogā-
nam, gāvo hanati ti ⁴*goghātako*.

1196 *Sabbattha vā vadho.* ²*Hana* icc etassa dhātussa sabbassa
vadhādeso hoti vā sabbesu thānesu; hanati ti *vadho*, hananam
vā vadho: ⁵"esa vadho Khaṇḍahālassa"; vadhati ti *vadhako*,
10 avadhi ahanī vā.

1197 *Ākarantānam āyo.* *Ākarantānam* dhātūnam *āyādeso* hoti
upaccaye pare; dānam dadāti ti *dānadāyako* · *dānadāyi*^c, *majja-*
pāyī^d, *nagarayāyī*.

1198 *Pura-sam-upa-parihi karassa kha-kharā vā tappaccayesu ca.*
15 *Pura sam upa pari* icc etehi ⁶*karadhātussa kha-kharādesā*
honti vā *tappaccaye*^e *namhi* ca: *purakkhato samkhato upak-*
*khato*¹ *parikkhāro samkhāro*. Vā ti kiṃ: *upakāro*. [C^e 751¹]

1199 *Tave-tūnādisu kā.* *Tave-tūnādisu* paccayesu ⁶*karadhātussa*
kādeso hoti vā: *kātave*, *kātum* · *kattum* vā, *kātūna* · *kattūna* vā.

1200 *Gama-khana-hanādinam tum-tabbādisu na.* ⁷*Gama-khana-hana*
icc evamādinam dhātūnam antassa *nakāro* hoti vā *tum-tabbā-*
disu paccayesu: *gantum gamitum*, *gantabbam gamitabbam*; *khan-*
*tum khaṇitum*⁸, *khanabbam khaṇitabbam*⁸; *hantum hanitum*,
hanabbam hanitabbam; *mantum manitum*, *mantabbam mani-*
25 *tabbam*; *gantūna khantūna hanlūna mantūna*; *gantvāna*^h, ⁸"khan-
*tvāna*ⁱ *kāsum*", *rantvā*^j *ramitvā*.

1201 *Sabbehi tūnādinam yo.* Sabbehi dhātūhi *tūnādinam* paccayā-
nam *yakārādeso* hoti vā: *abhivandīya* · *abhivanditvā*, *ohāya* ·
ohāyitvā^k, *upanīya* · *upanelvā*^m, *passiya* · *passitvā*, *uddissa* · *uddi-*
30 *sitvā*, *ādāya* · *ādiyitvā*.

1202 *Yāno ca.* Sabbehi dhātūhi *tūnādinam* paccayānam *yāna*

|| § 1194 Kc 592 ||. ¹ cf. As 362²⁷. || § 1195 Kc 593 ||. ² V536. ³ A III 173⁴. ⁴ M I 58¹. || § 1196 Kc 594 ||. ⁵ J VI 155²⁸. || § 1197 = Kc 595 ||. || § 1198 Kc 596 ||. ⁶ V1289. || § 1199 = Kc 597 ||. || § 1200 = Kc 598 ||. ⁷ (855 n. 12, 13, 14). ⁸ ***. || § 1201 = Kc 599 ||. || § 1202 cf. Sd 310¹⁷⁻²⁸ ||.

a (B^m rañjeti). b B^m om. vā. c B^m odayā. d CeB^{ns} majjadāyī. e ita CeB^m (ns comp. fecit). f B^{ns} upakkhato. g ita CeB^m; B^{ns} khan^o. h B^m gantāna. i B^m khaṇtāna. j B^m rantā. k B^{ns} ohitvā. m ita B^{ns} (= Kev); CeB^m upanitvā.

icc ādeso hoti vā: ¹*anubhaviyāna khādiyāna* icc evamādi. Vā ti kiṃ: *anubhavitūna anubhavitvā anubhavitvāna anubhaviya anubhuyya*.

1203 Raccam ca-na-rantādihi. *Cakāra-nakāra-rakārantādihi dhātūhi tūnādinam paccayānam raccādeso* hoti vā: ²"vivice" eva ³kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi", *āhacca, upahacca*, ⁴"pa-dakkhiṇam kacca nipacca pāde". Vā ti kiṃ: ⁵*akātūna puñ-ṇam, hanvā, katvā, nipatīvā*.

1204 Disā svāna-svā^a 'ntalutti ca. ⁶*Disadhātuyā tūnādinam paccayānam svāna^b-svādesā* honti antalutti ca: *disvāna^c disvā*. Vā ⁷ti kiṃ: ⁸"Ummadantim aham^d diṭṭhā", ettha ca diṭṭhā ti disvā.

1205 Ma-ha-da-bhehi mma-yha-jja-bbha-ddhā ca. *Ma ha da bha* icc evamantehi dhātūhi tūnādinam paccayānam *mma-yha-jja-bbha-ddhādesā* honti vā antalutti ca: *āgamma · āgantvā, okkamma · okkamitvā, nikkhamma · nikkhamitvā, abhiramma · abhiramitvā*, ⁹*paggayha · pagganhitvā paggahehvā, sammuyha · sammuyhitvā, sannayha · sannayhitvā^e, āruyha · āruhitvā^f, ogayha · ogāhehvā, uppajja · uppajjitvā, sampajja^g · sampajjitvā^g, acchijja · acchin-ditvā, chijja · chindiya, ārabha āradhā · ārabhitvā, upaladdhā · upalabbhitvā* icc evamādi. [C^e 752¹] 20

1206 Dhantehi^h ddhā-ddhāna tvā-tvānāna ca. *Dhakārantehi dhātūhi tvā-tvānapaccayānam yathākkamaṃ ddhā ddhāna* icc ādesā honti antalutti ca: [ko maṃ] *viddhā* [niliyasi] · *viddhāna, bud-dhā^c · buddhāna*. Ettha ca ¹⁰*viddhāna* icc ādinā bhavitabbam · ¹¹"laddhāna pubbāpariyam visesan" ti ca ¹²"ko maṃ viddhā ¹³niliyasi" ti ca payogadassanato.

1207 Labhasmā tvānassa ddhānaⁱ. ¹⁴*Labhasmā dhātuto tvānapaccayassa ddhāna* icc ādeso hoti vā antalutti ca: ¹⁵"yasam laddhāna dummedho".

1208 Akkharato kāro. Akkharato *kārapaccayo* hoti: *akāro ākāro* icc evamādi *kakāro khakāro* icc ādi ca. 30

¹ (310²³). || § 1203 Kc 600 + Rūp C^e 260²²⁻²⁵ ||. ² D I 73²³. ³ (517¹⁰).

⁴ (851¹¹). || § 1204 Kc 601 ||. ⁵ V 924. ⁶ (853²⁰). || § 1205 = Kc 602 ||. || § 1206 — 1207 Sd 482²⁸—483²⁹ ||. ⁷ (482²⁰⁻²²). ⁸ (483¹²). ⁹ (483¹¹). ¹⁰ V 635. ¹¹ (663²⁹). || § 1208 Kc 606 ||.

^a Bm om. -svā. ^b Bm om. svāna-. ^c Bm om. ^d (vide 853 n. h); Bm Ummānantipamā. ^e Bmns (*pro* sammuyha . . . sannayhitvā) sampayha sampayhitvā. ^f C^e āruhitvā. ^g B^ens upasampajjo. ^h Bm dhāntehi(?). ⁱ C^eBm ddhānam.

1209 | Na bhāvantarena. Vattuno^a adhippāyantarena akkharato kārāpaccayo na hoti kadāci; karaṇaṃ kārō^b: ra iti kārō ra-kārō · ra iti uccāraṇaṃ, rasaddo ti attho; akārō ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo.

- 5 1210 Yathāgamaṃ ikārō. Yathāgamaṃ sabbadhātūhi sabbapaccayesu ikārāgamo hoti: tena kammaṃ kārīyaṃ, bhavitabbaṃ, janitabbaṃ, viditaṃ, karitvā, icchitaṃ, gamitabbaṃ, veditabbaṃ, haritvā, pacitvā icc evamādi.

1211 Da-dhāntato kvaci yo. Dakāra-dhakārantehi dhātūhi yathā-
10 gamaṃ^c yakārāgamo hoti kvaci tūmādisu paccayesu: buddho loke uppajjitvā dhammaṃ bujjhitvā. Da-dhāntato ti kimatthaṃ: labhitvā. Kvaci ti kimatthaṃ: uppādetvā.

1212 Niggahitaṃ no saññogādi. Nakārō saññogādibhūto nigga-hitattam āpajjati: raṅgo, bhaṅgo, saṅgo^d.

- 15 1213 Sadassa sīdo. ²Sadadhātussa sīdādeso hoti: nisinno, nisidati.

1214 Sannipubbassa sivo. Saṃ-nīpubbassa sadadhātussa sīvādeso hoti: idāni pakkhī sannisīvā. ³"sannisīvesu pakkhisu".

- 1215 Yajassa sarassa tthe i. ⁴Yaja icc etāya dhātuyā sarassa ikārādeso hoti tthe pare: yijjho, ⁵"tam me suyitthaṃ". Tthe
20 ti kimatthaṃ: yajanaṃ. [C^e 753¹]

1216 Ha-catutthānaṃ antānaṃ^e do dhe. Ha-catutthānaṃ dhātvan-tānaṃ do ādeso hoti dhe pare: sannaddho, kuddho yuddho siddho, laddho āraddho.

- 1217 Do dhakāre. Ha-catutthānaṃ dhātvantānaṃ do ādeso hoti
25 dhakāre pare: dadḍho, vudḍho. Dhakāre ti kimatthaṃ: dāho.

1218 || Matantare gahassa ghara ñe vā. Garūnaṃ matantare
"gaha icc etassa dhātussa gharādeso hoti vā ṇapaccaye pare"
ti savuttikaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ ābhaṭaṃ; tesam imāni udāharaṇāni
kimudāharaṇāni^f: "gharaṃ gharāni — vā ti kimatthaṃ: gāho"
30 iti. | Ettha ca ⁷"ghara secane" ti dhātuvasena gharasaddo nip-phajjati.

|| § 1209 cf. Rūp C^e 278²⁶⁻²⁸ ||. || § 1210 = Kc 607 ||. ¹ = phrac ce ap eñ¹, ns. || § 1211 Kc 608 ||. || § 1212 Kc 609 ||. || § 1213 Kc 611 ||.
² cf. V₄₈₂. || § 1214 Sd 384²⁸—385² (623²⁵⁻²⁷). ³ (384¹⁴). || § 1215 Kc 612 ||.
⁴ V₂₂₆. ⁵ J VI 527²⁵. || § 1216 = Kc 613 ||. || § 1217 = Kc 614 ||. || § 1218
Kc 615 ||. ⁶ V₁₂₆₇. ⁷ V₇₂₂.

^a (C^e vatthuno). ^b C^eBm karo. ^c C^eBemns yatbakkamaṃ. ^d Bm om.
^e (Bm antā). ^f ita C^eBemns (3: udāharaṇa-kimudāharaṇāni?).

1219 Dahassa do ḷattam. ¹Dahadhātussa dakāro ḷattam āpajjate ṇapaccaye pare vā: pariḷāho · paridāho vā.

1220 Dhātvantassa kvismiṃ lopo. Bhujago, saṃgho^a icc ādi.

1221 Bhujassa kvaci lopo tvā-tvānesu. Bhutvā · bhuñjītvā, bhu-tvāna · bhuñjītvāna. 5

1222 Vidante ū. Lokavidū.

1223 Na-ma-ka-rānam antānam n' iyuttatamhi. Nakāra-makāra-ka-kāra-rakārānam dhātvantānam na lopo hoti ikārayutte tapac-caye pare: hanitum gamitum, aṅkito saṅkito ramilo sarilo, karitvā. Iyuttatamhi ti kiṃ: kalo, sato, halo. 10

1224 Ca-jā ṇvumhi ka-gattañ ca. Cakāra-jakārā kakāra-gakārat-tam nāpajjanti ṇvupaccaye pare: vācako, yājako.

1225 Tattam karādinam antassa tumhi. Karadhātuādinam antassa vyañjanassa takārattam hoti tupaccaye pare: kattā, vattā icc evamādi. 15

1226 Tum-tūna-tabbesu karassa vā. Karadhātuyā antassa rakā-rassa takārattam hoti vā tum tūna tabba icc etesu paccayesu: kallum · katum, kattūna · kātūna, kattabbaṃ · kātabbaṃ. [C^e 754¹]

1227 Nānubandho kārītam va. Nakārānubandho paccayo kārītam 20 viya daṭṭhabbo vā: dāho deho, dāyako nāyako, kārī ghāyi^b dāyi icc evamādi. Vā ti kimattham: ²upakkharo^c.

1228 An'-akā yu-ṇvūnam. Yu ṇvu icc etesaṃ paccayānam ana aka icc ete ādesā honti: nandanam bhavanam gahanam, naḷa-kārako. 25

1229 Ka-gattañ ca-jānam. Ca ja icc etesaṃ dhātvantānam ka-kāra-gakārādesā honti ṇānubandhe paccaye pare: pāko, yāgo.

1230 Yathāsambhavam dhātūnam antakkharalopo tasmim tasmim paccaye. ³Ratho.

1231 Kattari kit. Kattukārake kiṭpaccayo hoti: karoti ti kārū · 30 kāruko, kārako pācako, kattā janitā pacitā netā.

|| § 1219 Kc 616 ||. ¹ V1004. || § 1220 Kc 617 ||. || § 1222 = Kc 618 ||. || § 1223 = Kc 619 ||. || § 1224 Kc 620 ||. || § 1225 Kc 621 ||. || § 1226 Kc 622 ||. || § 1227 Kc 623 ||. ² ns cit. Abh-ṭ ad Abh 375^b (: Am-k II 9: 35^b). || § 1228 = Kc 624 ||. || § 1229 Kc 625 ||. || § 1230 vide n. 3 ||. ³ Rūp C^e 268^{1a} Mmd C^e 481^{a-11} (Vraha upādāne). || § 1231 = Kc 626 ||.

^a ita C^eBm; B^ens saṃkho (= Kev, Rūp). ^b ita C^eBm; B^ens ghāti (= Kev). ^c (Kev E^c: upakkharo).

1232 Bhāva-kammesu kicca-*ṭṭa*-¹kkhatthā. Bhāva kamma icc etesu atthesu kicca-*ṭṭa*-kkhatthapaccayā honti: *upasampādelabbam*, *sayilabbam bhavatā*, *kattabbam kammam*, *bhottabbo odano*, *asitabbam bhojanam bhavatā*; *asitam*, *sayitam*, *pacitam bhavatā*, *asitam* 5 *bhojanam bhavatā*, *sayitam sayanam bhavatā*, *pacitam odanam bhavatā*; *kiñcisayo*^a, *isassayo*, *dussayo*, (*sussayo*)^b *bhavatā*, *kiñcisayo mañco*, *isassayo*, *dussayo*, *sussayo*.

1233 Kammani *duṭṭiyāya*^c *kto*. Kamma icc etasmim atthe *duṭṭiyāya* vibhattiyam vijjamānāya kattari *ṭṭapaccayo* hoti: *dānam* 10 *dinno Devadatto*, ²*silam rakkhito Devadatto*, *bhattam bhutto Devadatto*, *garum upāsito Devadatto*.

1234 Khyādito *man*^d, *adato ca massa to vā*. ³*Khi* ⁴*bhi* ⁵*su* ⁶*ru* ⁷*hu* ⁸*vā* ⁹*dhu* ¹⁰*hi* ¹¹*lū* ¹²*pī* ¹³*ada* icc evamādihi dhātūhi *manpaccayo*^e hoti, *adadhātuto ca manpaccayo* hoti, *massa ca to* 15 *hoti vā*: *khīyanti ettha upaddavūpasaggādayo ti khemo*, ¹⁴*bhāyanti etasmā ti bhīmo*, *savati abhisavati ti somo*, *ravati gacchati ti romo*, *hūyati ti homo*, *vāti gacchati pavāti*^f *cā ti vāmo*, *dhunāti ti dhūmo*, *hināti*^g *ti hemo*, *lunāti ti lomo*, *pinanam pemo*, *sukhadukkham adati ti attā*. [C^e 755¹]

20 1235 Digho *adass' ādi man pare*, *dassa tattam*, *ukārāgamo majjhe ca*. *Adadhātussa ādibhūto saro digho* hoti *manpaccaye* *pare*, *dassa takārattam* hoti, *majjhe pana ukārāgamo* hoti *vā*; *sukhadukkham adati ti ālumā*.

1236 Samādito *tho mo ca*. ¹⁵*Sama* ¹⁶*dama* ¹⁷*dara* icc evamādihi 25 *dhātūhi thapaccayo* hoti *mapaccayo* *ca*: ¹⁸*kilese sameti ti samatho*, *damanam damatho*, *daranam daratho*, ¹⁹*rahiyati upādiyati ti ratho*, *sapanam sapatho*, *āvasanti tasmin ti āvasatho*, ²⁰*yavati missibhavati ti yūtho*, ²¹*davati vuddhim*^h *gacchati ti*

[§ 1232 = Kc 627]. ¹ = *khaan* *ak* *rhi* *so* *paccañ*³ *tui*¹ *sañ*, *ns*.
[§ 1233 = Kc 628]. ² *ns* *ad*: *vaṃsānura* *akkhito* *ma* *lui* *rakkhako* *lui* *eñ*¹ *hū* *so* *jat-visodhana-charā* *kui* *i* *prayug* *phrañ*¹ *si* *ce* *ap* *eñ*¹]. [§ 1234 Kc 629].
³ *V*37. ⁴ *V*614. ⁵ *V*864. ⁶ *V*706. ⁷ *V*997. ⁸ *V*830. ⁹ *V*1244. ¹⁰ *V*1223.
¹¹ *V*1255. ¹² *V*1247. ¹³ *Mmd* *C^e* 480²⁰. ¹⁴ (= 861¹). [§ 1235 *Rūp* *C^e* 268^{e-1}].
[§ 1236 Kc 630]. ¹⁵ *V*1167. ¹⁶ *V*1168. ¹⁷ *V*755. ¹⁸ (*C* *As* 144²⁴⁻²⁴). ¹⁹ (859 *n*. 3). ²⁰ (*V*682). ²¹ (*V*432).

^a *ita* *C^eB^m*; *B^ens* *ubique* *kiñcisayo*. ^b *C^eB^m* *om*. ^c *C^eB^m* *duṭṭiyāya*, *cf.* 860⁹. ^d (*Kc*: *mañ*). ^e *B^m* *h. l.* *manpacc*^o. ^f *C^eB^ens* *pavāyati*. ^g *ita* *C^eB^em^{ns}*. ^h *B^m* *buddhim*.

dumo, hinotī ti *himo*, ¹siyati bandhiyati ti *sīmo* * *simā*, bhāyanti etasmā ti *bhimo*, ²dāti avakhaṇḍaṃ karotī ti *dāmo*, yāti ti *yāmo*, tiṭṭhanti etenā ti *thāmo*, ito c' ito ca ³bhasati ti *bhasmā*, ⁴sakkotī ti *sāmo*, ⁵tehi tehi guṇehi brūhati vaḍḍhati ti *brahmā*, ⁶usanam dahanam *usmā*, aññāni pi yojetabbāni. 5

1237 Antakkharato pubbakkharam upadhā. Antakkharato pubbakkharam *upadhāsaññam* bhavati.

1238 Gahass' upadhass' ettam asamāse niccam. ⁷*Gaha* icc etāya dhātuyā upadhassa *ettam* hoti niccam asamāsa-visaye: tam tam vatthum gaṇhāti ti *geham*, *geho* ti pi pulliṅgam icchanti. Asa- 10 māse ti kiṃ: ⁸"gahakārakaṃ gavesanto . . . gahakāraka diṭṭho 'sī", *gahaṭṭho*, ⁹*gahakūlam*, *Rājagaham*.

1239 Masussa sussa cchara-ccherā. *Masu* icc etassa pāṭipadikassa *sussa cchara-ccherādesā* honti. ¹⁰Ettha ca masū ti anipphanapāṭipadiko nipphanapāṭipadiko vā; duvidho hi pāṭipadiko: 15 nipphanho ca anipphanho ca; tattha nipphanho: *kārako pācako* icc ādi, itaro *ghaḷo paḷo* icc ādi. Tattha ¹¹"masu macchare"^a ti dassanato massati ti *maccharo* ti icchanti.

1240 Ācarassa cchariyo ca, rasso. Āpubbassa *caradhātussa cchara-ccherādesā* honti *cchariyādeso* ca, *ākāro* pana rasso hoti: ā 20 bhuso caritabban ti *accharam*, evam *accheram acchariyam*. ¹²Atha vā acchariyan ti accharāya yoggan ti *acchariyam* * vimhitahadayehi *accharam* paharitam yuttan ti pi acchariyan ti taddhitantapadam^b bhavati. [C^e 756¹]

1241 Ala-kala-salato lo yo ca. ¹³"Ala pariyattiyam", ¹⁴kala sam- 25 khyāne, ¹⁵sala gatiyam": ¹⁶*allam kallam sallam*, ¹⁶*alyam kal-lyam salyam*.

1242 Kala-salato^c yaṇo laṇo ca. *Kalyāṇam paṭisalyāṇam*, *kallāṇo paṭisallāṇo*. Yadā pana ¹⁷"li silesane" ti dhātu, tadā *paṭisallīyanam paṭisallāṇan* ti yuppaccayena siddham^d. 30

¹ cf. 501⁹⁻¹⁰, ² (V11201). ³ Rūp C^e 268²² Mmd C^e 481¹²: bhasa bhasmīkarane; ns: bhasati | prā kui pru tat eñ¹ ||. ⁴ Rūp C^e 268²²: sā sāmatthe, sāmo. ⁵ cf. 459⁹, ⁶ (V1268). | § 1237 Rūp C^e 233¹ < Paṇ I 1: 65 ||. | § 1238: Kc 631 ||. ⁷ V1267. ⁸ Dhṛp 153^c 154^a. ⁹ Dhṛp 154^d. | § 1239 = Kc 632 ||. ¹⁰ 861¹⁴⁻¹⁷ < Mmd C^e 482²⁻³. ¹¹ Rūp C^e 268²¹ Mmd C^e 482⁷. | § 1240 Kc 633 ||. ¹² Sv I 43¹⁰ etc. | § 1241 Kc 634 ||. ¹³ cf. 434^{20, 22}. ¹⁴ V1611. ¹⁵ V785. ¹⁶ = evam³ nuiñ eñ¹, ns. | § 1242 Kc 635 ||. ¹⁷ V1252.

^a Rūp Mmd: macchere, ^b B^m taddhitantaṃ padaṃ. ^c (B^m kalassa lato). ^d C^e siddhi.

1243 Mathissa thassa lla-llakā. ¹Matha^a icc etāya dhātuyā thassa llādeso ca llakādeso ca hoti: ¹"matha vilolane"^b; mallo, mallako — mallo eva mallako ti vā.

1244 Pesātisagga-pattakālesu kiccā. Pesane atisagge pattakāle ca icc
5 etesu atthesu kiccapaccayā honti. Ettha ca pesanaṃ nāma
"kattabbam idaṃ bhavatā" ti anuyuttassa ajjhesanaṃ, atisaggo
nāma "kim idaṃ mayā kattabban" ti puṭṭhassa vā "upasa-
panna bhikkhunā sañcieca paṇo jivitā na voropetabbo" ti
ādinā nayena paṭipattinidassanamukhena vā anuññā, pattakālo
10 nāma sampattasamayo, tassa ārocane ca kiccapaccayā honti:
kattabbam kammaṃ bhavatā, karaṇiyaṃ kiccaṃ bhavatā, bho-
tabbam bhojanaṃ bhavatā, bhojanīyaṃ bhojjaṃ bhavatā, ajjhayi-
tabbam ajjheyyaṃ bhavatā, ajjha(ya)niyaṃ^c ajjheyyaṃ bhavatā.

1245 Avassakādhamaṇesu pi ca. Avassaka adhamiṇa icc etesv
15 atthesu nipaccayo hoti kiccā ca: kārī 'si me kammaṃ' avassam,
hārī 'si me bhāraṃ' avassam. || Ettha ca "avassan" ti vacanaṃ
na vattabbam: "kārī 'si me kammaṃ, hārī 'si me bhāraṃ" ti
ettakam eva vattabbam. | Evaṃ sante pi avassakattam āvikātum
"avassan" ti vuttaṃ; tattha kārī 'si ti avassam kātum yutto
20 'si ti attho, hārī 'si ti avassam haritum yutto 'si^d ti. — Adha-
miṇe: dāyī 'si me salaṃ iṇaṃ, dhārī 'si me sahaṃ iṇaṃ; ettha
ca dāyī 'si ti dātum yutto 'si. Kattabbam me bhavatā kammaṃ
avassam, dātabbam me bhavatā salaṃ iṇaṃ, dhāritabbam^e me
bhavatā sahaṃ iṇaṃ, karaṇiyaṃ bhavatā kiccaṃ, avassam
25 kārīyaṃ, kayyaṃ bhavatā vatthaṃ.

1246 Araha-sakkādihi tum. Araha sakka¹ bhabba icc evamādihi
yoge sabbadhātūhi tum² paccayo hoti: arahā bhavaṃ vattum,
sakkā bhavaṃ jetum, bhabbo bhavaṃ arahattaphalaṃ sacchikā-
tum, anucchaviko bhavaṃ dūteyyaṃ gantum. [C^e 757¹]

30 1247 Vaja-ija²-añja-sadādito nyo. Saraṇādigahaṇato paṭhamam
yeva vajitabbā ti pabbajjā, (iṇaṃ eja)^h, samajjanaṃ samojjā,
nisīdanaṃ nisajjā, vijānanaṃ vedeti ti vā vijjā, vis(s)ajjanaṃ
vis(s)ajjā, nis(s)ajjanaṃⁱ nī(s)sajjāⁱ, hananaṃ vajjhā, hantabbo

|| § 1243 Kc 636 ||. ¹ cf. V¹10. || § 1244 = Kc 637 ||. || § 1245 = Kc 638 ||. || § 1246 = Kc 639 ||. || § 1247 Kcv 640 ||.

^a ita C^e B^e m^s. ^b 2; B^e m^s vilothane, C^e vilothane. ^c B^e ns ajjhaṇīyaṃ; C^e B^m ajjhaṇīyaṃ. ^d B^m om. 'si. ^e ita C^e B^e m^s. ^f Be sakka. ^g Kcv: iṇja. ^h B^m om.; ns iṇaṃ eja; Kcv: iṇjanaṃ ejja. ⁱ B^m nisajjā; C^e B^e ns nipajjā.

vajjho, (sayanam)^a sayanti etthā ti vā *seyyā*^b, caraṇaṃ *cariyā*, sadanaṃ *sajjā*^c.

1248 Sandhāto a. Saṃpubbāya *dhādhātuyā* apaccayo hoti: sam(m)ā^d cittaṃ nidheti etāya sayam vā saddahati ti *saddhā*.

1249 Nādito ca. ¹Nādhātādito ca apaccayo paro^e hoti: *saññā* 5 *paññā*, *paḥā nibhā*, *puccā* icc evamādi.

1250 Rujādito cho. Rujaṇaṃ *rucchā*, riccaṇaṃ^f *ricchā*, tikicchaṇaṃ *tikicchā*, saṃkocanaṃ *saṃkucchā*, maḍanaṃ abhikkhaṇaṃ majjanaṃ ti vā *macchā*, labhanaṃ *lacchā*; ²radiyati vilekhiyati pathikehī ti *racchā* · maggo, rathassa hitā ti vā *racchā* · mahā- 10 maggo; ³adhogamaṇaṃ *tiracchā*; saha gamaṇaṃ *sāgacchā*, saṃpubbassa^g *gamudhātussa* vasaṇ^h eva vuttaṃ; durāsaṇaṃ^h dubbhakkhaṇaṃⁱ *dobhacchā*, duṭṭhu rosaṇaṃ *dorucchā*, muhanaṃ^j *mucchā*, (vasanaṃ *vacchā*)^k, ⁴kacaṇaṃ ditti *kacchā*, saha kathaṇaṃ *sākacchā*, tudanaṃ *tucchā*, visaṇaṃ *vicchā*, tathaṃ avita- 15 than ti *tacchaṃ*, virūpaṃ gāyitabban ti *vigacchaṃ*.

1251 Tirato ccha-ccānā. ³Tiradhātuto *ccha-ccānā*apaccayā labbhanti^m: *tiraccho* · *tiracchā*, *tiracchāno* · *tiracchānā*: ⁵"dukkhaṃ tiracchesu"; *tiracchānagalo*.

1252 Pisato cchillo. Pisaṇaṃⁿ *picchillā*. 20

1253 Musato tyu^p-ṭṭu. ⁶Musadhātuto *tyu*^q *ṭṭu* icc ete paccayā honti: paṇaṃ cajiṭi ti *maccu*, evaṃ ⁷*maṭṭu*.

1254 Atha vā marato ratya. Aparena aṭṭhakathācariyānaṃ na-yena *maradhātuto ratyapaccayo* hoti: ⁸maritabbasabhāvatāya *macco*: ⁹"evaṃ jātena maccena kattabbaṃ kusalaṃ bahuṃ". 25 Idam p' ettha sallakkhitabbaṃ: *maccā* ti vattabbaṭṭhāne *mātiyā* ti padaṃ dissati: ¹⁰"kammabandhū hi mātiyā" ti. [C^e 758¹]

1255 U-dhūto tyo. Upubbāya ¹¹*dhūdhātuyā tyapaccayo* hoti: uddhaṃ uddhaṃ dhunaṇaṃ *uddhaccaṃ*.

|| § 1248 Kev 640 Mmd Ce 489³⁰ ||. ¹ V1240. || § 1250 Kev 640 ||. ² V439.

³ (431 n. 8). ⁴ (V1343). ⁵ Vm 501¹³ Vibha 97²². || § 1252—1255 Kev 640 (Senart 320⁶) ||. ⁶ Mmd Ce 491¹²: musa paṇacāge. ⁷ (431¹²). ⁸ Dhpa I 419¹⁴.

⁹ Dhpa 53^{cd}. ¹⁰ J VI 100¹⁹. ¹¹ V1244.

^a vide Rūp Ce 270¹⁶. ^b CeBm seyyo. ^c Bm sajjhā. ^d CeBm samā. ^e Ce om.; (Bc apaccayo aparo hoti). ^f Kev: riñcanaṃ; Bc ricanam. ^g Bm sapubbo; Mmd Ce 490²¹; saṃapubbo. ^h ita CeBemns. ⁱ (Ce dubbhikkhaṇaṃ). ^j ita CeBemns (= Kev); Rūp Ce 270²⁰; muhanaṃ . . . mucchanaṃ vā. ^k Bemns om. ^m Bm labhanti; CeBc honti. ⁿ Kev: piṇsaṇaṃ. ^p CeBm tya-. ^q Ce tya.

- 1256 *Atha vā uddhatato bhāve nyo.* ¹Uddhatassa bhāvo *uddhac-*
cam, taddhitantam etam padam.
- 1257 *Ku-karato ca.* *Kūpubbāya karadhātuyā tyapaccayo* hoti:
kucchitam katam karanam *kukkuccam*.
- 5 1258 *Atha vā kukatato bhāve nyo.* ²Kucchitam katam kukatam,
kukatassa bhāvo *kukkuccam*.
- 1259 *Aja-sadato jho*^a. ³"Aja gati-kkhepane": ajanam *ajjhā*; ⁴"sada
visaraṇa-gatyāvasānesu": sadanam *sajjhā*.
- 1260 *Sata-nata-nitato*^b *tyo.* *Saccam, naccam, niccam.*
- 10 1261 *Kukatassa ko dvittam, ass' uttam nyamhi.* *Kukatasaddassa*
kakāro dvittam āpajjate, akārassa ^c *uttam nyamhi paccaye:*
kukkuccam^d.
- 1262 *Chādisu co dhātvento.* *Chādisu paccayesu* ^e *dhātvento vyañ-*
jano cakāro hoti: madanam *macchā*, labhanam *lacchā* icc evam-
15 ādi; radanam^f *racchā* icc evamādi.
- 1263 *Dyo jhayugam*^g. *Dakāra-yakārasaṇṇogo jhakāradvayam*^h
āpajjate: sadanam *sajjhā*^g.
- 1264 *Musass' ukāro attam tyu*^b *ṭṭusu.* *Musadhātussa ukāro tyu-ṭṭu-*
paccayesu paresu attam āpajjate: maccu maṭṭu.
- 20 1265 *Dhuss' ū ca tyamhi.* *Dhūdhātussa ūkāro ca attam āpajjate*
tyamhi paccaye pare: uddhunanam uddhaccam.
- 1266 *Yehi kvi, tehi bhū-dhū-bhādīhi* ⁱ *ssa lopo.* *Kvipaccayo yehi*
dhātūhi paro hoti, tehi ² *bhū-dhū-bhādīhi* ³ *assa kvīno lopo* hoti:
vibhū sayambhū abhibhū^e, *sandhū uddhū, vibhā nibhā pabhā*
25 *sabhā*ⁱ *ābhā, bhujago turago*^j; ⁸ *"yamu uparame": viyo*; ⁹ *"mana*
ñāṇe": sumo; ¹⁰ *"tanu vitthāre": parito* icc evamādi. [C^e 759¹]
- 1267 *Saca-jānam ka-gā nānubandhe pare.* *Saca-jānam dhātūnam*
ca-jānam^k antānam *ka-gādesā* honti yathākkamam *nānubandhe*

¹ cf. Vm 469⁵. ² Vm 470¹⁰ (*infra* § 1261). | § 1259 Kev 640 (Senart 320⁸, ⁹) |. ³ V188. ⁴ cf. V482. | § 1260 Kev 640 (Senart 320¹⁹) |. | § 1261 Sd 864⁷⁻⁸ |. | § 1262 Sd 863¹⁰ |. | § 1263—1264 Sd 863²¹⁻²² |. | § 1265 Sd 863²⁹ |. | § 1266 Kc 641 |. ⁵ V1. ⁶ V1244. ⁷ V613. ⁸ V660. ⁹ V1152. ¹⁰ V1277.

^a B^ens jo *etc.* cf. n. g. ^b C^eB^ens nitito, B^m natito. ^c C^e *ad. ca.* ^d B^m kukkuṭam. ^e B^m *om.* ^f (B^m rantam). ^g C^eB^ens jhayugam *et* jākāro *et* sajja. ^h C^eB^m *tya-*. ⁱ *ita* C^eB^m; B^e *om.* ^j C^eB^m *turango*. ^k *ita* C^e; B^em(ns) *sa-*
cajānam.

paccaye pare: ¹"uca viyattiyam vācāyam": ucanam oko; pāko seko soko viveko, cāgo yogo bhogo rogo rāgo bhāgo bhaṅgo saṅgo.

1268 Nudādihi yu-ṇvūnam an'-ānanāk'-ānanakā sakāritehi ca. ²Nuda ³sūda ⁴jana icc evamādihi dhātūhi ⁵phanda ⁶citi ⁷āṇa icc evam- 5
ādihi sakāritehi ca yu-ṇvūnam paccayānam ana-ānana-aka-
ānanakādesā honti yathākkamam kattari bhāva-karaṇesu ca:
panudatī^a ti panudano^a, evam sūdano janano savano lavano
havano pavano bhavano nāṇo āsano^b samaṇo evam kattari.
Bhāve pana: panujjate panudanam^a, sujjate sūdanam, jāyate 10
jananam, suyyate savanam, lūyate lavanam, hūyate havanam,
pūyate pavanam, bhūyate bhavanam, nāyate nāṇam, as(s)ate
asanam, sam(m)ate samanam, sañjāṇiyate sañjānanam, kūyate
^akānanam^c, — kārite ca: phandāpayate phandāpanam, cetā-
payate celāpanam, āṇāpayate āṇāpanam — evam bhāve. 15
Karaṇe: nudanti anenā ti nudanam, sūdanam jananam^d sava-
nam lavanam havanam pavanam bhavanam jānanam asanam
samanam. — Puna kattari: nudati ti nudako, sūdati ti sūdako,
janeti ti janako, suṇoti ti savako, lunāti ti lāvako, juhoti ti
hāvako, punāti ti pāvako, bhavati ti bhāvako, jānāti ti jānako^e, 20
asati ti āsako, upāsati ti upāsako, samati ti samaṇo; puna kārite
vā: āṇāpayati ti āṇāpako, evam^d phandāpako^d celāpako^d sañ-
jānanako icc evamādi.

1269 I-ya-ta-ma-ki¹-e-sānam antasaro digham, kvaci dusassa guṇam,
do ram, sa-kkh²-i ca. I ya ta ma ki³ e sa icc etesam sabbanā- 25
mānam anto saro digham āpajjate, kvaci ⁴dusa icc etassa dhā-
tussa ukāro guṇam āpajjate, ⁵ḍakāro rakāram āpajjate, dhātu-
antassa ca sa kkhā i cādesā honti yathāsambhavam, ettha ca
ākārādinam ¹⁰"vuddhi^h" ti gahitattā "guṇan" ti ¹¹ikārādinī saṅ-
gaṇhāti. Tattha i iti ādiakkharena imasaddam saṅgaṇhāti, 30
ma¹ iti ādesekadesena amhasaddam, e iti etasaddam, sa iti
¹¹samānasaddam: imam iva nam passati ti idiso, yam iva nam

¹ (: Mmd Ce 492³⁸). | § 1268 = Kc 643 |. ² V494. ³ V470. ⁴ V1153.

⁵ Mmd Ce 493³. ⁶ V390. ⁷ Rūp Ce 234¹²: āṇa pesane. ⁸ (321¹²⁻¹⁶; Mmd Ce 494⁴¹). | § 1269 = Kc 644 |. ⁹ ɔ: Vdrś. ¹⁰ § 751. ¹¹ vide § 745.

^a Ce panūdo. ^b Bens asano. ^c ita Cens (conl.); Bem kāyanam. ^d Bm om. ^e ita Ce Bemns. ^f Bens kiṃ. ^g Bem kiṃ. ^h Bm buddhi. ⁱ Bm me.

passatī ti yādiso, evaṃ tādiso mādiso kīdiso^a ediso sādiso, iriso yāriso tāriso māriso^b kiriso eriso sāriso, [C^e 760¹] idikkho yādikkho tādikkho mādikkho kīdikkho edikkho sādikkho, idi yādi tādī^c mādi kīdi edī sādī. Casaddaggahaṇena tesam eva sadda-
 5 naṃ i ya icc evamādinam anto ca saro kvaci dighattam āhu: idikkho yādikkho tādikkho mādikkho kīdikkho edikkho sādikkho, sādiso · sadiso^d, sāriso^e, sarikkho^d · sārikkho.

1270 Bhyādito mati-buddhi-pūjādihi ca kto. ¹Bhī ²supa ³mīda icc evamādihi dhātūhi matyādito ca buddhādito ca pūjādito ca
 10 ktapaccayo hoti: bhūto sutto mīto, sammato saṃkappito saṃpādito¹ avadhārito, buddho ito vidito lakkilo, pūjito apacāyito mānito apacīto vandito sakkato garukato.

1271 Vepu-si-dava-vamuto thu nibbattatthe. Vepanaṃ vepo, tena nibbatto vepathu; sayanaṃ sayo, tena nibbatto sayathu; dava-
 15 naṃ davo, tena nibbatto davathu; vamaṃ vamo, tena nibbatto vamathu.

1272 Bhū-ku-dāto ttimo^g. Bhūti bhavanaṃ, tena nibbattaṃ bhoti-
 timaṃ; kutti karaṇaṃ, tena nibbattaṃ kuttimaṃ; dāti dānaṃ, tena nibbattaṃ dattimaṃ.

20 1273 Huto nīmo. Avahuti avaha(va)naṃ^h, tena nibbattaṃ ohāvimaṃ.

1274 Aññato pi te. Te thu-ttima-nīmapaccayā aññasmā pi dhātuto honti, te maggitabbāⁱ, tathā hi Kaccāyanappakaraṇe ādiggaṇaṃ kataṃ: “vepu-si-dava-vamu-ku-dā-bhū-hvādihi thu-ttima-nīmā nibbatte” ti.

25 1275 Ku karassa ttime. Kara icc etassa dhātussa kuādeso hoti ttimapaccaye^j pare: karaṇena nibbattaṃ kuttimaṃ.

1276 Kuttito vā imo. Atha vā kuttisaddato imapaccayo hoti: karaṇaṃ kutti, kuttiyā nibbattaṃ kuttimaṃ; ettha ca ⁵“ākappaṃ sarakuttiṃ^k vā na rañña^m sadisaṃ ācare” ti pāḷi nidassanaṃ, ayaṃ nīti sādhukaṃ manasikātabbā.
 30 naṃ, ayaṃ nīti sādhukaṃ manasikātabbā.

1277 Tabbhāvakiriyāyam imo. Tabbhāvakiriyāyaṃ gamyamānāyaṃ nipphanna-pāṭipadikehi vā anipphanna-pāṭipadikehi vā imapac-

[§ 1270 Kc 645]. ¹ V⁶¹⁴. ² V⁵⁵⁹. ³ V¹¹³⁰. [§ 1271—1276 Kc 646]. ⁴ Kc 646. ⁵ J VI 293¹⁰.

^a Bm om. ^b C^eBem mārīso tārīso. ^c Bem om tādī. ^d C^e om.; ns om-
 idikkho sārīkkho (866^{a-7}), Be ti. ^e Bm sādīso. ^f ita Bem^{ns}; C^e sammādito.
^g Bem^{ns} h. l. -timo. ^h C^eBem^{ns} avahanaṃ. ⁱ (Bm maggitabbā). ^j Bm tima^o.
^k C^eBm etti. ^m J: rañño.

cayo hoti: [C^e 761¹] *aṇimā mahimā lahimā*^a. Sakkaṭabhāsāvasena pana *laghimā* ti uccāriyati. ¹Tattha paramāṇuno viya iddhi-mantānaṃ attano sarīrassa atisukhumabhāvakaranaṃ aṇimā, aṇusadisabhāvakiriyā aṇimā ti nibbacanīyaṃ; mahantabhāvakiriyā mahimā, lahubhāvakiriyā lahimā, sā eva laghimā. ⁵Etāni itthiliṅgāni.

1278 'Ahaṃ pubbaṃ' ti^b kiriyāyaṃ iko. ²'Ahaṃ pubbaṃ gamissāmi, ahaṃ pubbaṃ gamissāmi' ti vā 'ahaṃ upaṭṭhahissāmi, ahaṃ upaṭṭhahissāmi' ti vā evaṃ pavattāyaṃ kiriyāyaṃ gamyamānāyaṃ *ahaṃ-ahan* ti saddato *ikapaccayo* hoti: *aham-* ¹⁰*ahamikā*. Itthiliṅgaṃ idaṃ padaṃ.

1279 Ahopurisaṭo dappane ṇiko. Ahaṃkāradappane *ahosaddapub-* ¹⁰*basmā purisa*saddato *ṇikapaccayo* hoti: *āhopurisikā*^c. Idaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ.

1280 Tam iva parikappitakīḷabhaṇḍe puttādito liko. Tam vatthum ¹⁵iva parikappitē kīḷabhaṇḍe vattabbe *puttādito*^d *likapaccayo* hoti: *puttalikā dhitalikā*. Itthiliṅgaṃ etāni.

1281 Namhi akkose āni. Akkose gamyamāne *namhi* nipāte upapade sati *ānīpaccayo* hoti sabbadhātūhi: *agamāni te jamma deso*, lāmakapurisa deso tayā na gantabbo ti attho; *akarāni* ²⁰*te jamma kammaṃ*, lāmakapurisa idaṃ kammaṃ tayā na kattabban ti attho. Tattha na gamāni agamāni, na karāni akarāni ti kammadhārayasamāso, ettha ca *ānīpaccayavantaṇi* padāni tisu pi liṅgesu katarāni liṅgāni, sattasu vibhattisu katarāya vibhattiyā yuttāni, dvīsu vacanesu kataravacanakāni ti ce^e: tisu ²⁵tāva liṅgesu aniyataliṅgattā sabbaliṅgikāni^f, sattasu vibhattisu paṭhamāya eva vibhattiyā yuttāni, dvīsu vacanesu ekavacanantāni c^e eva puthuvacanantāni ca, kathaṃ: *agamāni te jamma deso* · *agamāni te jamma nānā desā*, *agamāni te jamma rājadhāni* · *agamāni te jamma rājadhāniyo*, *agamāni te jamma* ³⁰*nagaraṃ* · *agamāni te jamma nagarāni*; *akarāni te jamma kammaṃ* · *akarāni te jamma kammāni*, *akarāni te jamma ghaḷo* · *akarāni te jamma ghaḷā*, *akarāni te jamma kumbhī* · *akarāni*

¹ cf. Vjb ad Sp I 124⁹. || § 1278—1279 vide gaṇa "mayūravayamsakādi" (Paṇ II 1: 72) ||. ² cf. Vv 1002^a. || § 1281 Kc 647 ||.

^a B^m om. ^b C^e ahaṃ ahaṃ pubbaṭṭa. ^c C^eB^{cm}ns ah^o; cf. ns: "ahosaddo dīghādi" || Abhidhān-ṭikā || I alui āho rhi lui eñ¹ ||. ^d C^e puttāsaddādito. ^e B^m ca. ^f B^m oḷiṅgikāni.

te jamma kumbhiyo ti. Idam pi pan' ettha vattabbam: *āni-*
paccayavantāni padāni ¹"seyyo amitto; ²esā va pūjanā seyyo;
³ekāham jīvitam seyyo" evaṃ līṅgattayānukūlo *seyyo* iti ayam
 5 ti vattabbam^a, tathā hi etesaṃ vibhattimālā pi n' atthi, vaca-
 nesu rūpabhedo pi n' atthi; ayam nīti sādhuḥkaṃ manasikā-
 tabbā. Namhī ti kiṃ: *vipatthi te*. Akkose ti kiṃ: *agati te*.

1282 Ekādito vāratthe kkhattum. *Eka dvi ti catu* icc evamādito
 gaṇanato^b *kkhattum* paccayo hoti vāratthe: eko vāro *ekakkhat-*
 10 *tum*, dve vārā *dvikkhattum*, tayo vārā *tikkhattum*, cattāro vārā
catukkhattum icc evamādi. Ettha ca ³"tikkhattum purise pesesī"
 ti ādisu tayo vāre pesesī ti upayogabahuvacanavasena attho
 daṭṭhabbo.

1283 Dhātthe vā kvaci kkhattum. Atha vā *dhāsaddassa* atthe
 15 *ekādito* kvaci *kkhattum* paccayo hoti. Ettha ca *dhāttho* nāma
 vibhāgattho · vibhāgatthe *dhāpaccayassa* pavattanato: ⁴"sa-
 hassakkhattum attānaṃ nimminivāna Panthako", *ekakkhattum*,
dvikkhattum icc evamādi; tattha saḥassakkhattun ti ⁵sahas-
 sadhā attānaṃ nimminivā ti sambandho, tathā hi ⁶"eko
 20 pi hutvā bahudhā hoti" ti *dhāsaddappayogo* diṭṭho, atthato
 pana saḥassaṃ attānaṃ nimminivā ti attho, tathā hi ⁷"ekam-
 ekā kumārivaṇṇādivasena satam satam attabhāve abhinimmini"^c
 ti upayogavacanappayogo dissati; ayam pi nīti sādhuḥkaṃ ma-
 nasikātabbā.

1284 Matantare ekādito sakissa kkhattum. Garūnaṃ matantare *eka-*
dvi-ti-catupañca-cha-satta-aṭṭha-nava-dasādito gaṇanato^b *sakissa*
kkhattum ādeso hoti, yathā: *ekakkhattum dvikkhattun* ti ādi-
 kavacanam āgatam, "ekassa sakim *ekakkhattun*" ti tappurisa-
 samāso vutto; iminā nayena dvinnam sakim *dvikkhattum* || pa ||
 30 dasannaṃ sakim *dasakkhattun* ti viggaho ca vutto yeva hoti.
 Ettha ca ⁸"saki[m]-d-eva^d Sutasoma sabbhi hoti^e samāgamo"
 ti ca ⁹"sampavedhenti vātena sakim pitā va mānavā" ti ca
 ādisu *sakimsaddo* isakatthavācako appamattakatthavācako, eka-

¹ (97¹²). ² (97¹⁶). || § 1282: Kc 648 (*vide* § 1284) ||. ³ ***. || § 1283
vide n. 4 ||. ⁴ Th 563^{ab}. ⁵ Tha C^e 520¹². ⁶ D I 78¹. ⁷ Ja I 79¹². || § 1284
 Kc 648 ||. ⁸ J V 483¹⁰. ⁹ J VI 528²⁰.

^a ita Bem(ns); C^e om. ^b ita C^e B^e (Kev 648); B^m gaṇato?; ns comp. fecit.
^c Ja: abhinimminivā. ^d C^e Bem sakim deva; ns sakim yeva. ^e Ja E^c (*codd.*
 Ck^s): hotu.

vāran ti hi tass' attho; yasmā pana ekavāran ti attho, tasmā "ekassa sakin" ti vutte 'ekassa ekavāran' ti attho siyā "dasassa sakin" ti vutte pana 'dasassa ekavāran' ti attho siyā; tathā hi sakin ti ekavāraṃ, asakin ti anekavāran ti attho. Suṭṭhu vicāretabbam idaṃ ṭhānaṃ. 5

1285 Sunass' unass' oṇa-vān'-uvān'-ūṇ'-unakh'-uṇānā. Suna icc etassa pāṭipadikassa unassa oṇa^a-vāna-uvāna-ūṇa-unakha-uṇa-ā-ānādesā honti: [C^e 763¹] soṇo svāno suvāno sūṇo sunakho suṇo sā sāno. Ettha' ca nipphannapāṭipadikavasena suṇāti gacchatī ti soṇo, evaṃ svāno icc ādi: 10

1286 suṇotismā vā oṇādayo. Atha vā ¹"su savane" icc etasmā dhātuto oṇa vāna uvāna icc ādayo paccayā honti: sāmikassa vacanaṃ suṇāti ti soṇo, evaṃ svāno suvāno icc ādi.

²Susvādeso taruṇassa kato nēha, kate sati iha paṇḍitasaddādi dhīrayogādikaṃ^b labhe; 2 15
nānāpakatibhāvena ³susu-taruṇa-v-ādayo
ṭhitā icc evamantānaṃ na itṭho tādiso vidhi. 3

1287 Uvāna-una-ūnā vā yuvass' uvassa. Yuva icc etassa pāṭipadikassa uvassa uvāna-una-ūnādesā honti vā^c; yuvāno · yuno · yūno tiṭṭhati. Vā ti kiṃ: ⁴"daharo yuvā nātibrahā". 20

1288 Vattamānātesu ṇu-yu-tā. Kāru, vāyu, bhūtaṃ.

1289 Bhavissati kāle ṇi ghiṇ gamādito. Gamituṃ silaṃ pakati yassa so hoti gāmi, evaṃ bhājī; dassāvī paṭṭhājī.

1290 Nvu tu kiriyayaṃ karādito. Kiriyāyaṃ gamyamānāyaṃ dhātūhi nvu tu icc ete paccayā honti bhavissati kāle: karis- 25
sati ti kārako vajati, bhuñjissati^d ti bhottā vajati.

1291 Bhāvavacane catutthi. Bhāvasaṃkhātāya kiriyāya vacane sati bhāvavācakasaddato catutthi vibhatti hoti bhavissati kāle: pacanaṃ pāko, pākāya vajati; bhojanaṃ bhogo, bhogāya vajati; 30
naccanaṃ naccam, naccāya vajati.

1292 Kammūpapade ṇo. Kammani upapade ṇapaccayo hoti bhavissati kāle: nagaraṃ karissati ti nagarakār[ak]o vajati, sāliṃ^e

|| § 1285 = Kc 649 ||. ¹ V1204. ² (Kc 650). ³ ns: susutaruṇavādayo | susu taruṇa ca so sadda tui¹ sañ || vā ka² ṇgum ||. || § 1287 Kc 651 ||.
⁴ J VI 86¹⁵. || § 1288 Kc 652 ||. || § 1289 Kc 653 ||. || § 1290 Kc 654 ||.
|| § 1291 Kc 655 ||. || § 1292 Kc 656 ||.

^a Bm ona. ^b CeBm dhīrayog^o. ^c (B^ens ad. yuvā). ^d Bm bhuñjati
^e Bm sāli (3: 0117).

lavissatī ti *sālilāvo vajati*, dhaññaṃ vapissatī ti *dhaññavāpo vajati*, bhogaṃ dassatī ti *bhogadāyo vajati*, Sindhuṃ pivissatī ti *Sindhupāyo vajati*. [C^e 764¹]

- 1293 Sesatthe *ssaṃ-ntu-mān'-ānā*. Sesatthe (*ssaṃ*) *ssantu māna āna* icc ete paccayā honti bhavissatī kāle kammani upapade: kammaṃ karissatī ti *kammaṃ karissaṃ^a · kammaṃ karonto · kammaṃ kurumāno · kammaṃ karāno vajati*; bhojanaṃ bhuñjissatī ti *bhojanaṃ bhuñjissaṃ^b · bhojanaṃ bhuñjamāno · bhojanaṃ bhuñjāno vajati*; khādanaṃ khādissatī ti *khādanaṃ khādissaṃ · khādanaṃ khādanto · khādanaṃ khādamāno · khādanaṃ khādāno vajati*; maggaṃ carissatī ti *maggaṃ carissaṃ · maggaṃ caranto · maggaṃ caramāno · maggaṃ carāno vajati*; bhikkhaṃ bhikkhissatī ti *bhikkhaṃ bhikkhissaṃ bhikkhaṃ bhikkhanto bhikkhaṃ bhikkhamāno · bhikkhaṃ bhikkhāno vajati*.

- 1294 Aniyatakāle gamādito *ñi*. Catumaggasaṃkhātāṃ sambo-dhaṃ gacchatī ti ¹*sambodhagāmī* · dhammo, kāme bhuñjati ti *kāmabhogi · puriso*.

- 1295 Chadādito *to*. ²*Chada cinta sū ni vida pada tanu yata yati ada yuja vatu mida mā pū kala vara vepu gupa dā* icc evamādihi dhātūhi tapaccayo hoti: *chattaṃ cittaṃ suttaṃ nettaṃ pavittaṃ pattaṃ tantāṃ yattaṃ yantaṃ attāṃ yollaṃ vattaṃ mittaṃ mātā putto kalattaṃ varattaṃ veltaṃ gollaṃ dāttaṃ*. Pāvaca-nasmim hi na kadāci pi *chatraṃ gotraṃ* icc ādini dissanti, *gotrabhū* ti pade pana ³*samāse vattamānattā takāro trakāraṃ* pappoti vā, ⁴*atrajo* ti ādisu pi:

- 1296 *traṇ* ti *ca garū*. Garū "*chada cinta* icc ādito *traṇ* iti paccayo hoti" ti vadanti, tesāṃ mate *chatraṃ citraṃ sotraṃ netraṃ pavitraṃ patraṃ tantraṃ yatraṃ^c yantraṃ atraṃ gotraṃ vattraṃ mitraṃ matrā putro kalatraṃ varatraṃ veltraṃ gotraṃ dātraṃ* icc evamādi.

- 1297 Vadādito gaṇe *ñitto*. Vaditānaṃ^d gaṇo *vādittaṃ*, evaṃ *cārittaṃ, vārittaṃ* icc evamādi.

[§ 1293 Kc 637]. ¹ (Ps *ad* M II 12⁴). [§ 1295—1296 Kc 638].

² V1496 1444 1220 520 495 1227 1277 396 (1447) (860 *n.* 13) 1086 400? 484 1248 1246 1611, (Mmd C^e 505³⁴; vara samvaraṇe *et* vepu kampāne) 548 1120.

³ (480¹⁻²). ⁴ (622²). [§ 1297 Kc 659].

^a B^m *ad.* ti. ^b C^eB^c *ad.* bhojanaṃ bhuñjanto. ^c B^m yantraṃ. ^d *ita* C^eB^mns (= sī ka ti² mhut so sū tui¹ eñ¹); Kc C^e: vaditānaṃ; Kc E^c: vaditānaṃ.

1298 Midādito tti-tiyo^a. Metti patti ratti; tanti dhāti^b.

1299 Usu-ranjato^c dḍha-tṭhā. Uddho, raṭṭho; ¹"raṭṭhañ cā pi vi-nassatū" ti imasmim ṭhāne raṭṭhasaddo napumsako. [C^e 765¹]

1300 || Matantare dāmsassa daḍḍho. Garūṇaṃ matantare ²dāmsa-dhātussa daḍḍhādeso hoti ti vacanaṃ āgataṃ: daḍḍho. | ³"Daha 5 bhasmikaṇe" ti dhātuvasena daḍḍhasaddapavatti yeva pasid-dhā, na dāmsadhātuvasena.

1301 Sū^c-vu-asato tho, ū-u-asānaṃ ato. ⁴Sū^c ⁵vu ⁶asa icc etehi dhātūhi thapaccayo hoti, tesam dhātūnaṃ ū-u-asānaṃ atādeso hoti: satthaṃ, vatthaṃ, atthaṃ. 10

1302 Ranj'-udādito dha-d'-idda-k'-irā, katthaci ja-dalopo ca. ⁷Ranju ⁸udī ⁹idi icc evamādihi dhātūhi dha da idda ka ira icc ete paccayā honti, katthaci ja-dalopo ca: randhaṃ; samuddo, indo, cando, mando, khuddo, chiddo, ruddo; daliddo; sukkaṃ, pakkaṃ¹; vajiraṃ icc evamādi. 15

1303 Paṭiharatv^e a-iyā, hassaro^h ekār'-ikār'-ākārattaṃ. Paṭipubbas-mā ¹⁰haradhātuto apaccayo ca iyapaccayo ca hoti, hakārassa saro ekāra-ikāra-ākārattam āpajjate: ¹¹paṭipakkhe haratī ti pāli-heraṃ, evaṃ pālihiraṃ, pālihariyaṃ.

1304 Matantare paṭito hissa herañ hiraṇ. Garūṇaṃ matantare 20 paṭi icc etasmā ¹²hissa dhātussa herañ-hiraṇādesā honti: pāli-heraṃ, pālihiraṃ.

1305 Ka kaḍyādito. ¹³Kaḍi ¹⁴ghaḍi¹ ¹⁵caḍi icc evamādito dhā-tuto kapaccayo hoti: kaṇḍo, ghaṇḍo¹, vaṇḍo, karaṇḍo, maṇḍo, saṇḍo, [†]kuḷḷho¹, bhaṇḍaṃ, paṇḍako, daṇḍo, raṇḍo, viṇḍo, isiṇḍo^k, 25 caṇḍo, gaṇḍo, aṇḍo, laṇḍo, meṇḍo, eraṇḍo^m, khaṇḍo icc evam-ādayo aññe pi saddā bhavanti.

1306 Khādato c' assa khandho. ¹⁶Khāda icc evamādito dhātuto kapaccayo hoti, assa ca khādadhātussa khandhādeso hoti: jāti-jarāmaraṇādihi saṃsāradukkhehi khajjati ti khandho. 30

[§ 1298 Kc 660]. [§ 1299—1300 Kc 661]. ¹ J VI 491². ² V925. ³ V1004. [§ 1301 Kc 662]. ⁴ (501 n. d). ⁵ V1219. ⁶ V970. [§ 1302 Kc 663]. ⁷ V235 (Mmd: rañña rāge V224). ⁸ V1092. ⁹ V448. [§ 1303—1304 Kc 664]. ¹⁰ V730. ¹¹ (Uda 10²). ¹² Mmd C^e 508¹⁴: hi gatimhi. [§ 1305 Kc 665]. ¹³ V1420. ¹⁴ vide n. i. ¹⁵ V346. [§ 1306—1307 Kc 666]. ¹⁶ V435.

^a Bm -ttiyo; B^e -tayo. ^b C^e ad. pāli vasati (< ns?). ^c C^e -rañjato. ^d B^e ns vinassati (J V 243²). ^e C^e Bm su. ^f Kev: vakkam. ^g Bm pā^o. ^h Bm hissaro. ⁱ C^e gaḍi et gaṇḍo; Kev: ghaṭi (V1402) et ghaṇṭo. ^j sic B^e ns (= Kev C^e); C^e kuṇḍo. ^k C^e eraṇḍo. ^m C^e om.

1307 || Matantare khādāma-gamānaṃ khandh'-andha-gandhā. Garūnaṃ matantare "khāda ¹ama ²gama icc etesaṃ dhātunaṃ khandha-andha-gandhādesā honti kapaccayo cā" ti savuttikaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ āgataṃ, atr' imāni udāharaṇāni: khandho andho ³gandho, evaṃ khandhako andhako gandhako ti. | Etesu andha-gandhasaddā ⁴"andha diṭṭhūpasamphāre; ⁵gandha sūcane" ti dhātuvasena sijjhanti. [C^e 766¹]

1308 Paṭādito alaṃ. Paṭa^a kala kusa icc evamādihi dhātūhi pāṭipadikehi ca uttarapade alapaccayo hoti: paṭe alaṃ iti paṣa-
¹⁰ laṃ, evaṃ kalalaṃ, kusalaṃ kadalaṃ bhagandalaṃ^b mekhalaṃ vakkalaṃ takkalaṃ pallalaṃ saddalaṃ mulālaṃ^c ⁵bilālaṃ^e vīdalaṃ^d, caṇḍālo Pañcālo, vālaṃ, vasalo ⁶pacalo macalo musalo gotthulo potthulo^e bahulo bahulaṃ maṅgalaṃ bahalaṃ kambalaṃ sambalaṃ ⁷bilālaṃ^f aggalaṃ icc evamādayo, aññe pi saddā bhavanti.
¹⁵ **1309** Puthassa puthu-pathā^g. Putha icc etassa pāṭipadikassa puthu patha^g icc ete ādesā honti: puthuvi pathamo^h, pathavi vā:
1310 uvass' ukāro attam. Ādesabhūtassa uvassa ukāro attam: āpajjati: pathavi.

1311 Puthass' ukāro ca, thassa thattam. Puthasaddassa ukāro
²⁰ ca attam āpajjatiⁱ, thakārassa pana thakārattam hoti: paṭhavi.

1312 Puthato^g amo. Puthasaddassa ādesabhūtasmā pathasaddato^g amapaccayo hoti: ⁸"pathamo^g so parābhavo".

1313 Sasādito tu-davo. ⁹Sasa ¹⁰daṃsa^j ¹¹ada icc evamādihi dhātūhi tu du icc ete paccayā honti: satlu, daddu, ¹²maddu^k.

²⁵ **1314** Ciādito ivaro. Cīvaraṃ, pīvaro, dhīvaraṃ^m, ettha ca ¹³"pīvaro kacchape thūle" ti abhidhānaṃ nātappaṃ.

1315 I munādito. Muni, yati, aggi, patiⁿ, kavi, suci, ruci, Mahāli,

¹ V 662 vel 1569 (Mmd). ² V 1075^e. ³ V 1511. ⁴ V 1504. || § 1308 Kc 667 ||. ⁵ = mhi rā, ns. ⁶ = khyai¹ tat sañ, ns. ⁷ ns cit. Abh-ṭ: bilālaṃ nāma samuddatṭrasannadesabhavaṃ mattikaṃ pācayitvā nipphāditalavaṇaṃ. || § 1309 Kc 668 ||. || § 1310—1312 Rūp C^e 276¹²⁻¹⁶ ||. ⁸ Sn 93b. || § 1313 Kc 669 ||. ⁹ V 922. ¹⁰ V 1634. ¹¹ (860 n. 13). ¹² ns: maddu | rū² svap khrañ³ nañ³ nay khrañ³ || mada ummāde | mada maddane | Nās (Mmd C^e 512⁹) ||. || § 1314 Kc 670 ||. ¹³ (440¹³). || § 1315 Kc 671 ||.

^a Bm paṭi. ^b ita C^e (= Kev); Bem^{ns} bhagaṇḍo. ^c ita C^eBem^{ns}. ^d Bem vidhalaṃ. ^e ita Bem; C^e pothulo; ns puthulo (= kyay pran¹). ^f C^e om. ^g Bens paṭho. ^h C^e ad. puthujjano. ⁱ ita h. l. C^eBm. ^j (Bm disa). ^k Bm sattu daddu adu B^e sattu daddu maddu C^e sattu daddu addu maddu; ns sattu jattu maddu. ^m C^e dhīvaro. ⁿ Bm matti; C^e paṭi.

Bhaddāli, maṇi. Ettha ca maṇi ti ¹"vajiro mahānilo indanilo marakato ^a veḷuriyo padumarāgo ^b phussarāgo kakketano puloko ^c vimalo lohitamko phaliko pavālo jotiraso gomuttako gomedako sogandhiko muttā saṃkho añjanamūlo rājavaṭṭo ^d amatamsuko ^e piyako brāhmaṇi cā ti catuvisati maṇi nāma". 5

1316 Ūro vidadito. Vedūro vallūro masūro sindūro dūro ^f ^gkūro ^h kappūro mayūro unduro khajjūro kurūro. [C^e 767¹]

1317 Nu nu tu hanadito. Hanu, jaṇu bhāṇu reṇu khāṇu aṇu veṇu, dhenu, dhātu setu keṭu hetu.

1318 Kuṭadito tho. Kuṭṭho, koṭṭho, kaṭṭham. 10

1319 Manu-pura-suṇa-ku-su-ilādito ussa-ṇus'-isā. Manusso mānuso, puriso, suṇisā, karisaṇi, siriso, ¹iliso, alaso ^b mahiso sisam kisaṇi.

1320 Arato tu, tamhi arass' u. ⁴Aradhātuto tūpaccayo hoti, tasmim tūpaccaye pare aradhātussa ukārādeso hoti: tam tam patta-kiccama¹ arati vatteti ti utu. 15

1321 Kara-kirehi ruṇo. Karoti ti karuṇā, kiṃ karoti: sādhuṇaṃ hadayakampanaṃ, kismim sati: paraḍukkhe sati, iti paraḍukkhe sati sādhuṇaṃ hadayakampanaṃ karoti ti karuṇā; kirati paraḍukkhaṃ vikkhipati ti pi karuṇā.

1322 Ka-rudhito ño, dhalopo ñe. Kasaddūpapadasmā rudhidhā- 20 tuto ṇapaccayo hoti, tasmim ṇapaccaye pare dhakārassa vyañ-jaṇassa lopo hoti, ettha ca anubandhena kiccama¹ n' atthi: kam rundhati ti karuṇā, ettha kasaddo sukhatthavācako.

1323 Dhātusarass' attama. Kirati ti karuṇā.

1324 Carasmā ṇako bhakkhaṇe. ⁵Caradhātusmā ṇakapaccayo hoti 25 bhakkhaṇatthe: attani pavesite satte carati bhakkhati ti cārako corabandhanacārako ca saṃsāracārako ca, ṇvupaccayena siddhe pi payoge ṇakapaccayakaraṇaṃ 'desacārako, ⁶"cārikaṃ caramāno" ti ca ādisu caradhātu gatiatthavācako¹, so na dulla-bho, ayam eva dullabhataro' ti dassanattama. 30

¹ Uda 103²⁵⁻²⁹. || § 1316 Kc 672 ||. ² = tha maṇ³, ns. || § 1317 Kc 673 ||. || § 1318 Kc 674 ||. || § 1319 Kc 675 ||. ³ = tun ihup saṇ | a³ naṇ³ saṇ || ns. || § 1320 Sd 432² ||. ⁴ V757. || § 1321—1323 Sd 582¹³⁻¹⁹ ||. || § 1324 Sd 423¹³⁻¹⁹ ||. ⁵ V716. ⁶ D I 111³ [cārika(m)-carana- > sgh. sierisarana-].

^a C^e marakato. ^b (B^m padumarāgo). ^c ita C^eB^mns (pulaka laṇ³ rhi eṇ¹). ^d ita C^eB^mns (gajavaṭṭa laṇ³ rhi eṇ¹). ^e ns: amatamsaka laṇ³ rhi eṇ¹. ^f C^e dadduro; B^m om. ^g B^m om. ^h B^e aliso. ⁱ cf. 432². ^j B^m gataattha⁰.

1325 Me-dharuddānato a. ¹Mesaddo ādāne ²dhara dhāraṇe^a ti evaṃ ³macchuddānaṃ^b viya yaṃ hoti dhātuddānaṃ, tato a-paccayo hoti: sukhumaṃ pi atthaṃ dhammañ ca khippaṃ meti gaṇhāti dhāreti cā ti medhā, tenāha Atthasāliniyaṃ: "khippaṃ
5 gahaṇa-dhāraṇaṭṭhena medhā" ti.

1326 Midhuto na. ⁴Midhudhātuto ṇapaccayo hoti: sammohaṃ medhati himsati vināseti ti medhā. [C^e 768¹]

⁵"Khādadhātuvasā vā pi khaṇudhātuvasena vā
khanito^c vā pi dhātumbhā dhāto^d khaṇupubbato pi vā
10 khandhasaddassa nipphattiṃ saddasatthavidū vade" 4
evamādippakārehi nānā vyuppatti me rutā

⁶hetthā tassā imān' etā^e lakkhaṇāni bhavanti hi^f; 5
imasmim pana ṭhāne tāni^g visesalakkhaṇāni vatvā idāni sāmāññalakkhaṇāni ca visesalakkhaṇāni ca isakaṃ vadāma:

15 1327 Ṭhāne vaṇṇāgamo, 1328 ṭhāne vaṇṇavipariyayo^h, 1329 ṭhāne vaṇṇavikāro, 1330 ṭhāne vaṇṇavināso, 1331 ṭhāne dhātūnaṃ atthātisa-yayogo, 1332 ṭhāne rassānaṃ dighattaṃ, 1333 ṭhāne dighānaṃ rassattaṃ, 1334 ṭhāne sarānaṃ aññasarattaṃ, 1335 ṭhāne vyañjanānaṃ añña-vyañjanattaṃ,

20 ⁷"pabbājito, ⁸pabbājito" icc ādisu yathākkamaṃ na digho rassataṃ yāti naⁱ rasso yāti dighataṃ; 6
"vako, bako" ti ādimhi na va-bānaṃ ba-vattanaṃ na ⁹"yāti, yanti" ^c etesaṃ attho duṭṭho bhave have^j. 7

1336 ṭhāne sarānaṃ vyañjanattaṃ, 1337 ṭhāne vyañjanānaṃ sarattaṃ.
25 Imāni sāmāññalakkhaṇāni.

Idāni visesalakkhaṇāni bhavantiⁱ:

1338 Yathārahaṃ ivāṇāgamo bhū-karesu. Bhūdhātu-karadhātusu paresu nāmikapadato yathārahaṃ ikāra-ikārāgamo hoti: sītibhūto, vyantibhūto vyantikato vyantiakāsi, ¹⁰"yānikatā bahulikatā; ¹¹cittikatam"^k icc ādi, evaṃ ikārāgamo. || Ācariyā pana
30 yānikatā ti ettha ikārassa rassattakaraṇaṃ icchanti, tesam

[§ 1325 Sd 582²⁶—583⁹]. ¹ V 649. ² V 1593. ³ (vide 375⁶). [§ 1326 Sd 395⁵⁻⁷]. ⁴ V 514. ⁵ (575⁶⁻⁸). ⁶ (573¹²—586³). [§ 1327—1337 vide 877⁸⁻¹¹]. ⁷ (J VI 517¹⁰). ⁸ (344²⁸). ⁹ (416⁹). ¹⁰ D II 103⁶. ¹¹ 875¹⁸ [- - - -]

^a Bm dhara dhātu raṇe. ^b (Ce paccuddānaṃ). ^c Ce Bm h. l. khadito. ^d Ce Bems dhito. ^e Bems esā; ns: esā nānāvyuppatti. ^f Ce Bems ti. ^g Bems karaṇa- Bm taraṇi. ^h ita Ce Bems (cf. 840 n. a). ⁱ Bm om. na ... lakkhaṇāni (874²¹⁻²⁵). ^j Ce om. ^k Bm cittakatam (Dhp 147^a).

mate eko *ikārāgamo* yeva, *ikārāgamena* kiccaṃ n' atthi. | As-
mākaṃ pana mate yathārahaṃ *ikāra-ikārāgamānaṃ* vuttattā
rassattakaraṇena kiccaṃ n' atthi. *Īkārāgamo* yathā: *sammu-*
khībhūto, *kaddamībhūtaṃ*, *ekodakībhūtaṃ*, *saraṇībhūtaṃ*, *bhas-*
mikaṭaṃ icc ādi, evaṃ *ikārāgamo*. Yathārahan ti kiṃ: *manu-* 5
sabhūto, *kammakāro*. Idaṃ pan' ettha sikkhitabbaṃ: vigatanto
bhūto *vyantibhūto*, vyanto kato *vyantikato* · pāpadhammo, vyantā
katā *vyantikatā* · kilesā, vyantaṃ kataṃ *vyantikataṃ* · taṇhā-
vanaṃ, vyantāni katāni *vyantikatāni* · akusalāni, vyantā katā
[C^e 769¹] *vyantikatā* · taṇhā, kilesaṃ vyantaṃ akāsi *vyantiakāsi*, 10
kilese vyante akāsi *vyantiakāsi*, pāpaṃ vyantaṃ akāsi *vyanti-*
akāsi, pāpāni vyantāni akāsi *vyantiakāsi*, taṇhāyo vyantā akāsi
vyantiakāsi; citte kataṃ *cittikataṃ*, tathā hi ¹"cittikataṭṭhena
cetiyan" ti vuttaṃ, garukataṭṭhena pūjārahaṭṭhenā ti ca vuttaṃ
hoti, idaṃ pan' ettha nibbacanaṃ: cete cetasi citte kataṃ 15
ṭhapitaṃ ti *celiyaṃ*, — ²"cittikataṭṭhena" ratanaṃ" ti idaṃ pana
nibbacanaṭṭhavasena vuttaṃ na hoti, atha kin ti ce: loke 'ra-
tanaṃ' ti sammatassa vatthuno garukātabbabhāvena vuttaṃ,
tathā hi aṭṭhakathāsu vuttaṃ: ³"cittikataṃ" mahagghaṇ ca
atulaṃ dullabhadassanaṃ anomasattaparibhogaṃ ratanaṃ tena 20
vuccati" ti [C^e 769^{1a}], tatra cittikataṭṭhena ratanaṃ mahagghaṭ-
ṭhena pi ratanaṃ atulaṭṭhena pi ratanaṃ dullabhadassanaṭṭhena
pi ratanaṃ anomasattaparibhogaṭṭhena pi ratanaṃ ti adhip-
pāyo, idaṃ pan' ettha nibbacanaṃ: yathā ⁴"gaten" etā palo-
bhenti" ti ādisu gamanaṃ *gatan* ti vuccati, evam eva^c rama- 25
ṇaṃ *ratana* ti vuccati, lokassa rataṃ ramaṇaṃ abhiratiṃ janeti
ti *rata-naṃ* · *jakāralopavasena*, taṃ ratanaṃ · sarūpato lokiya-
mahājanena sammatāṃ hiraṇṇasuvannaṇṇādikaṇ ca cakkavatti-
raṇṇo uppannaṃ cakkaratanādikaṇ ca sabbukkaṭṭhaparicche-
davasena buddhādisaraṇattayaṇ^d ca kataṇṇūkatavedipuggalā- 30
dikaṇ ca daṭṭhabbaṃ. || Keci pana ²"cittikataṭṭhena" ti ettha
vicitrakataṭṭhena ti atthaṃ vadanti. | Taṃ na gahetabbaṃ ·
idha *cittasaddassa*^e hadaya^{vāc}akattā ⁵"cittikatvā suṇātha" me"
ti āhacca pāliyaṃ viya: tasmā kehici vuttaṃ taṃ atthaṃ aga-

¹ cf. A III 69⁴⁻⁵. ² Pj I 170²². ³ Pj I 170⁹. ⁴ *** cf. pṭ ad (Sv S^e II 201⁵) D II 102¹⁶. ⁵ Bv 1: 80^d.

^a B^m cittak^o (cf. 874 n. k); C^e cittik^o. ^b C^e cittik^o (*metr.*). ^c C^eB^m evam evaṃ. ^d B^m buddhādikaraṇattayaṇ. ^e B^m cittis^o. ^f Bv: suṇoṭha.

hetvā 'citte kataṃ cittikatan' ti [C^e 769³⁰] attho yeva gahetabbo, tathā hi buddhādiratanattaye uppanne devamanussā aññattha ratanasaññam pi anuppādetvā tam eva sātisayaṃ citte karonti sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti ti datṭhabbam; ayaṃ
 5 nīti atīva sukhumā sādhuṃ manasikātabbā. ¹"Passa citti-
 kataṃ^a bimbam^b maṇinā kuṇḍalena cā" ti ādisu 'pubbe avicitraṃ idāni vicitraṃ katan ti cittikatan'^c ti attho gahetabbo; ayaṃ nīti purimā viya sukhumā [†]vācā pi cittikātabbā va. [C^e 770¹]

10 1339 Saññāyam uddhamukhassa dha-malopo, uto akam, khato alam. Saññāyam abhidheyyāyaṃ uddhamukhasaddassa dhakāra-ma-kāralopo hoti, ukārasmā akamāgamo hoti, khakārasmā pana alapaccayo hoti: uddham mukham assā ti udukkhalaṃ. Saññāyan ti kiṃ: uddhamukho^d hutvā nisīdi.

15 1340 Vārissa vo vāhake, vāhakassa vassa lo. Saññāyam abhidheyyāyaṃ vārisaddassa sabbass' eva vakārādeso hoti vāhakasadda pare, tassa ca vāhakasaddassa vakārassa lakārādeso hoti: vāriṃ vahaṭi ti vārivāhako, so eva anena lakkhaṇena valāhako. Vāhake ti kiṃ: ²"yathā vārivaho pūro".

20 1341 Sayane chavassā su, yassa lopo, sassaro dighaṃ. Saññāyam abhidheyyāyaṃ sayanasadda pare chavasaddassa sabbass' eva suādeso hoti, sayanasaddassa yakāralopo ca hoti, sakārassa saro ca dighaṃ pappoti: chavānaṃ sayanaṃ chavasayanam, tad eva anena lakkhaṇena susānaṃ.

25 1342 Brūno bhi sade, sadassa ca so ipaccaye. Saññāyam abhidheyyāyaṃ brūdhātussa sabbass' eva bhīādeso hoti sadadhātumhi^e pare, sadadhātussa^e ca sakārādeso hoti ipaccaye pare: bruvanto etissaṃ sīdanti ti bhi-sī.

1343 Bavhakkharesu saññicchāyam iṭṭhaggāho. Saññāya[m] icchā-
 30 yaṃ satiyā bavhakkharesu icchitabbānaṃ akkharānaṃ gahaṇaṃ hoti, itare lopam āpajjanti, taṃ yathā: ³bhavesu vantagemano ti vā bhavesu gamanaṃ vanto ti vā Bhagavā; ⁴mehanassa khassa mālā mekhalā, keci pan' ācariyā ⁵"mekha

¹ Th 770^a. ² J VI 569²¹. | § 1342 Sd 584¹⁸⁻²¹ |. ³ (414^a). ⁴ (414¹²).
⁵ Rūp C^e 275³¹, Mmd C^e 510²⁴.

^a Th: cittakataṃ (874 n. k, 875 n. a). ^b Th: rūpaṃ (vide Th 769^a = Dhp 147^a). ^c C^e cittikatan; B^m cittakatan. ^d C^eB^m uddhamukho. ^e Bem sadi^o pro sada^o.

kaṭivicitte" ti dhātum vadanti, tesam mate *alapaccayo* hoti; jīvanassa mūto *jiṃṃto*. Saddasatthavidū pana ¹"pisodarādini yathopadiṭṭhan" ti paribhāsālakkaṇaṃ vatvā *pisodara-valāhaka-mekkhala-jimūta-susāna-udukkha-pisāca^a-bhist-mayūrasa-* de avihitalakkaṇe sādhetum ²"vaṇṇāgamo" ti ādinā pañcavi- 5 dham niruttam^b vadimsu, *mūlavibhujādayo* sadde ca sādhetum ³"mūlavibhujādihi upasaṃkhyānan" ti lakkaṇaṃ vadimsu, sāsanikesu pi niruttaññuno ācariyā pañcavidham niruttim^c āhaṃsu: ⁴"vaṇṇāgamo vaṇṇavipariyayo^d ca dve cāpare^e vaṇṇavikāra-nāsā dhātūnam atthātisayena yogo tad uccate pañcavidham 10 niruttan"^f ti. [C^e 771¹]

1344 Dāto kkhīṇo. *Dādhatuto kkhīṇapaccayo* hoti: dātabbā dakkhiṇā.

1345 Dakkhato iṇo. *Dakkhadhātuto iṇapaccayo* hoti: dakkhanti vadḍhanti sattā etāyā ti dakkhiṇā. 15

Idha aniddiṭṭhāni aññāni pi udāharaṇāni yathāvuttehi lakkaṇehi sādhetabbāni.

1346 Bhāvavācako ṇo pulliṅge. ⁴Pavisanam *paveso*. ⁴phusanam *phasso* icc ādi.

1347 To napumsake. Bhāvavācako *lapaccayo* napumsakaliṅge 20 hoti: gamanam ⁵*galam*, supinam ⁵*suttam*, ⁶āsiṃsanam ⁶*āsīṭṭham*, ⁷bujjhanam *buddham*, nisidanam ⁶*nisinnam* icc ādi.

Saddatthe sāsane satthu ⁸sabbaguttamakittino akicchatthāya sotūnam Kibbidhānam pakāsitam. 8

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ- 25 ñūnam kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe kibbidhānakappo nāma chabbīsatiso⁸ paricchedo.

¹ Paṇ VI 3: 109. ² vide Kaś VI 3: 109 (Sp I 123¹²; Rūp 664 C^e 277¹²⁻¹⁶).

³ vārt 2 ad Paṇ III 2: 5. || § 1344 vide Sd 368¹¹ (Nirukta I 7: V¹ās) ||. || § 1345 Sd 331¹⁸ ||. ⁴ cf. Kev 530. || § 1347 vide n. 5 ||. ⁵ D I 70¹¹ (Sv); cf. 875¹⁴. ⁶ Rūp C^e 179³ ad Kc 417. ⁷ cf. Pj I 16². ⁸ = soṇ² cakkavā ok rvā thak bhūm aluṃ³ cuṃ nhuik phrac so kyo² co khraṇ³ rhi to² mū so, ns.

^a Bm pisitāpana-. ^b vide 877¹¹; CeBemns nirutti(m). ^c ita CeBemns.

^d Bemns opariyāyo (om. ca). ^e Bm ca pare. ^f Ce niruttim; Bm nirutti om. ti.

^g Bm pañcavīsatiso.

XXVII.

- Ito param pavakkhāmi catunna tu vibhājanam
vācogadhapadāna, tam suṇātha susamāhitā. 1
- Tattha nāmikapadam ākhyātapadam upasaggapadam ni-
5 pātapadan ti cattāri vācogadhapadāni nāma honti. Etasmiñ
hi padacatukke tipīṭake vuttāni sabbāni ¹vimuttirasasādhakāni
vacanāni ogāhanti. Etesu catusu nāmikapadan ti ettha
hetṭhā ²kārakabhāvena dassitāni kriyam pati
padāni ³sasamāsāni ⁴taddhitāni ⁵kitāni ca 2
- 10 ⁶rūḥināmañ ca tam sabbam nāmam icc eva bhāsitaṃ;
tato ⁷ākhyātikaṃ vuttaṃ tikālādisamāyutaṃ. 3
Nāmam ākhyātikañ c' etaṃ duvidham samudiritaṃ —
evaṃ sante pi etesu nāme kiñci vadāma' aham. 4
- Tatra nāman ti atthābhimukham namati ti nāmam attani
15 ca attham nāmeti ti nāmam *ghaṭa-paṭā*diko yo koci saddo,
so hi sayam ghaṭa-paṭādiatthābhimukham namati *atthe* sati
tadabhidhānassa [C^e 772¹] sambhavato, tan tam attham attani
nāmeti *asati* abhidhāne atthāvabodhanass' eva asambhavato.
Tañ ca nāmam duvidham *anvattha-rūḥi*vasena. Tattha
- 20 ekanten' eva anvattham *loko buddho* ti ādikaṃ;
yevāpanā^a telapāyi icc ād' ekantarūḥhikaṃ; 5
Sirivaḍḍhako icc ādi dāsādisu pavattito
rūḥi siyā, 'tha vānvattham issare ca pavattito; 6
anvatthan tu samānam pi rūḥi *go-mahisā*dikaṃ .
- 25 ⁸gati-⁹bhūsayanādīnaṃ aññesu pi pavattito. 7
- Tathā nāmam duvidham *neruttika-yādicchakavasena*. Tat-
tha neruttikaṃ nāma ¹⁰saññāsu dhāturūpāni c' eva paccayañ
ca katvā tato param ¹¹vaṇṇāgamādikañ ca katvā saddalakkha-
ṇena sādhitam^b nāmam vuccati; yādicchakaṃ nāma yadicchāya
30 katamattaṃ ¹²vyañjanatthavigataṃ nāmam vuccati. Tathā tivi-

¹ (Ud 56³). ² § 547—674. ³ § 675—750. ⁴ § 751—864. ⁵ § 1106—1347.
⁶ 261³⁶. ⁷ § 865—1105. ⁸ (466³). ⁹ As 62³⁶⁻³⁸. ¹⁰ = dhātusaññā ca sañ
tui¹ nhuik || vā || kuī || katāsu || so² || thañ¹ ||, ns. ¹¹ (§ 1343). ¹² ns: byañjana
kā³ vākyattha.

^a *ita* B^m (< yevāpano); C^eB^ens yevāpano (880¹). ^b *dedi*; C^eB^em^{ns}
sadhikaṃ.

dham nāmaṃ · anvattha-kārimōpacārimavasena^a. Tattha anv-
atthaṃ nāma nibbacanatthasāpekkhanāmaṃ vuccati; kārimaṃ
nāma yadicchākatasaṃketam nāmaṃ ¹vuccati; opacārimaṃ
nāma atabbhūtaṣa tabbhāvavohāro vuccati. Tathā catubbi-
dham nāmaṃ: samaññānāmaṃ^b guṇanāmaṃ kittimanāmaṃ ⁵
opapāṭikanāman ti. Tattha paṭhamakappikesu mahājanena
sammannitvā ṭhapitattā *Mahāsammato* ti rañño nāmaṃ sa-
maññānāmaṃ^b nāma, tathā hi tam samaññāya janasammu-
tiyā pavattam nāman ti samaññānāmaṃ^b nāma; *dhammakā-*
thiko paṃsukūliko vinayadharo teṭṭhako ²*saddhā saddho* ti ¹⁰
evarūpaṃ guṇato āgataṃ nāmaṃ guṇanāmaṃ nāma, —
Bhagavā araham sammāsambuddho ti ādini Tathāgatassa ane-
kāni nāmasatāni guṇanāmāni yeva; yaṃ pana jātassa kumārassa
nāmagahaṇadivase dakkhiṇeyyānaṃ sakkāraṃ katvā samīpe
ṭṭhitaṇṭakā kappetvā pakappetvā “ayaṃ asuko nāmā” ti nāmaṃ ¹⁵
karonti, idaṃ kittimanāmaṃ nāma; yā pana purimapaññatti
aparapaññattiyam patati purimavohāro pacchimavohāre patati,
seyyathidaṃ: purimakappe pi cando *cando* yeva nāma etarahi
pi *cando* yeva, atite pi^c suriyo, samuddo, pathavi, pabbato^d
pabbato yeva nāma etarahi pi^c *pabbato* yevā ti idaṃ opapā- ²⁰
ṭikanāmaṃ nāma, ³sayam eva upapātanasiṭam nāman ti attho.
Tathā pañcavidham nāmaṃ: yadicchakaṃ ⁴āvatthikaṃ ⁴ne-
mittikaṃ ⁴līngikaṃ rūḥhikaṃ ti. Tattha yadicchakaṃ nāma
yadicchāya katasamketam nāmaṃ; āvatthikaṃ nāma *vaccho*
dammo balibaddo icc ādikaṃ; [C^e 773¹] nemittikaṃ *silavā pañ-* ²⁵
ñavā icc ādikaṃ; ⁵līngikaṃ *daṇḍi chatti* ti ādikaṃ; rūḥhikaṃ
pana ⁶lesamattena rūḥhi ⁷*go mahiso* icc ādikaṃ. Puna chab-
bidham nāmaṃ: nāmanāmaṃ kitakanāmaṃ samāsanāmaṃ tad-
dhitanāmaṃ sabbanāmaṃ anukaraṇanāman ti. Tattha nāmanā-
maṃ catubbidham · sāmūhika-pacceka-vikappa-pāṭipakkhikava- ³⁰
sena; tatra *ghaṭo paṭo* icc ādi sāmūhikaṃ · anekadabbasamudāye

¹ ns: kittima-nām pañ. ² = saddhā rhi so min³ ma, ns. ³ ns: sayam
eva | sū ma mhañ¹ chui alui lui pañ || upapātanasiṭam | nimit drab kap rve¹
kya le¹ rhi so ||. ⁴ cf. Vm 209²⁸—210⁵ Sp I 122¹⁹⁻²⁰. ⁵ ns cit. Vmv [B^c 57²]:
ettha ca bāhiraṃ daṇḍādi līngam | abbhantaram tevijjādi nimittam || pacur
ajanavisayam vā dissamānam līngam | tabbiparitam nimittam ||. ⁶ = amrvak
mhya phrañ¹, ns. ⁷ (878²⁴⁻²⁵).

^a B^c-kārimopacāriavasena. ^b B^m samaññānāmaṃ (< 880¹⁰). ^c B^m om.
^d C^e om. ^e C^e ad. suriyo || pe ||.

sambhūtanāmattā, *vedanā saññā* icc ādi paccekanāmaṃ · eke-
kam eva dhammaṃ paṭicca sambhūtanāmattā, *deso kālo okāso*
icc ādi vikappanāmaṃ · asabhāvadhamme vikappavasena sam-
bhūtanāmattā, *sīlaṃ uṇhaṃ* icc ādi pāṭipakkhikaṃ · aññamañña-
5 pāṭipakkhānaṃ atthānaṃ vasena sambhūtanāmattā; kitakanā-
mādinī cattāri nāmāni ¹heṭṭhā dassitāni; anukaraṇanāmaṃ ^a
nāma ²yevāpano ²yevāpanako ³Suvatthigāthā ⁴Na-tumhāka-
vaggo ti evamādinī bhavanti. — Aparo nayo: tividhaṃ nā-
maṃ · pum-itthi-napumsakaliṅgavasena, yathā *rukkho mālā dha-*
10 *naṃ*; catubbidhaṃ · sāmāñña-guṇa-kiriya-yādicchakavasena, ya-
thā *rukkho nilo pācako Sīrīvaddho* ^b ti ādinī; atṭhavidhaṃ · a-
vaṇṇ¹-ivaṇṇ¹-uvaṇṇ¹-okāra-niggahītantapakativasena, sabbam p'
etaṃ heṭṭhā pakāsitaṃ. Ākhyātikapadam pi sabbathā va vi-
bhattaṃ.

15 Idāni upasaggapadam kathayāma:

Upasaggā^c ca nāma saddasatthe veyyākaraṇehi ⁵*pasaddaṃ*
ādiṃ katvā ṭhapitā^d, sāsane pana sāsanikesu ekaccehi pi
garūhi ⁶*pasaddaṃ* ādiṃ katvā ṭhapitā, neruttikehi pana garūhi
sarānaṃ nissayattā nissayabhūtaṃ suddhassaraṃ *āsaddaṃ* eva
20 ādiṃ katvā aññena kamena ṭhapitā, seyyathidaṃ: ⁷*ā u ali pati*
pa pari ava parā adhi abhi anu upa apa api saṃ vi ni ⁸*ni su*
du ete vīsati upasaggā. Tattha

āsaddo 'bhimukhībhāve uddhakamme tath' eva ca

mariyādābhividhisu parissajana-pattisu

8

25 icchāyaṃ ādikamme ca nivāse gahaṇe pi ca

avhāne^e ca samīpādiatthesu pi pavattati. [C^e 774¹]

9

Tattha abhimukhībhāve *āgacchati*, uddhakamme *ārohati*, mariyā-
dāyaṃ ²*ā pabbatā khellaṃ*, abhividhimhi ¹⁰*ākumāraṃ yaso*

Kaccāyanassa, parissajane *āliṅgati*, pattiyaṃ ¹¹"āpattiṃ āpanno";

30 icchāyaṃ *ākamkhā*; ādikamme *ārambho*¹; nivāse *āvasaṭho, āvāso*;
gahaṇe *ādiyati*; avhāne^e ¹²"āmantesi"; samipe *āsanna* ti.

Uggate uddhakamme ca padhāne sambhave pi ca

¹ 878⁹⁻¹⁰ et 266¹⁰ sqq. ² (261²⁷—262¹⁴). ³ ***. ⁴ S III 41²⁹. ⁵ (Pāp
I 4: 58). ⁶ Rūp C^e 84¹⁰. ⁷ (cf. Nirukta I 3: ā pra parā abhi prati . . .). ⁸ ns:
Moggallāna nūhi [Mgv V 132] *nī ma pā || o kui thañ¹ eñ¹ ||*. || 880²²⁻²¹ Rūp C^e 86²⁷
—87⁷ ||. ⁹ (703⁹). ¹⁰ (749⁹). ¹¹ Vin I 164⁷. ¹² A I 1³. || 880²²—881⁷ Rūp C^e 85⁴⁻¹⁰ ||.

^a B^m anukaraṇajanānamam. ^b B^e ovaḍḍhano. ^c C^e B^m oggo. ^d C^e oto.
^e (B^m atṭhāne). ^f C^e B^m ns ārabho (= aca aci³).

sarūpakathane c' eva attalābhe^a ca sattiyam

viyogādisu atthesu *usaddo sampavattati.* 10

Tattha uggate *uggacchati*; uddhakamme ¹"āsanā uṭṭhito", *uk-*
khepo; padhāne *uttamo, lokuttaro*; sambhave ²"ayam ubbhavo"^b,
esā yutti ti attho; sarūpakathane ³*uddisati* ⁴*suttam*; attalābhe^a ⁵*upannam nānam*; [C^e774¹⁵] *sattiyam ussahati gantum*; viyoge
⁶*uṭṭhāpito* ti.

Atisaddo atikkante tathātikkamane pi ca

atisaye bhusatthādiatthesu ca pavattati. 11

Tattha atikkante ⁶*accantam*; atikkamane ⁷"atirocati amhehi", ¹⁰*atilo*; atisaye *atikusalo*; bhusatthe *atikodho, ativuṭṭhi* ti.

Patisaddo paṭigate c' tathā paṭinidhimbi ca

paṭidāne^c nisedhe ca sādise^d ca nivattane 12

ādāne paṭikaraṇe paṭicece paṭibodhane

lakkhaṇ^e-itthambhūtakkhāna-bhāgesu paṭilome 15

vicchādisu ca sambhoti viññū icc upalakkhaye. 13

Tattha paṭigate *paccakkham*; paṭinidhimbi ⁸*ācariyato paṭi*^c *sisso*;
paṭidāne^c ⁹*telatthikassa ghatam paṭi*^c *dadāti*; nisedhe *paṭisedheli*^c;
sādise^d *paṭirūpakam*^c; nivattane [C^e774³⁰] *paṭikkamati*^c; ādāne *pa-*
ṭiṇaṇhāti^c; paṭikaraṇe *paṭikāro*; paṭicece ¹⁰*paccayo*; ¹¹paṭibodhane ²⁰*paṭivedho*;
lakkhaṇe ¹²*rukkham paṭi vijjotale vijju*; itthambhū-
takkhāne ¹³*sādhu Devadatto mātaram paṭi*; bhāge ¹⁴*yad ettha*
maṃ paṭi siyā tam diyaṭu; paṭilome ¹⁴*paṭisotam*; vicchāyam
¹⁵*rukkham rukkham paṭi vijjotale cando* ti.

Pakāre abhinipphanne antobhāve ca tappare 25

padhāne issare c' eva viyoge sandane pi ca 14

bhusatthe tittiyaṇ c' eva patthanāyam anāvile

evamādisu atthesu *pasaddo sampavattati.* [C^e775¹] 15

Tattha pakāre ¹⁶*paññā*; abhinipphanne ¹⁷*pakatam*; antobhāve^c

¹⁸*pakkhittam*; tappare ¹⁹*pācariyo*; padhāne *paṇitam*¹; issare 30

1 ***. 2 ***. 3 (Vin I 102³⁵). 4 = pātimok kui, ns. 5 (Dhp IV 69¹²);
Rūp: ubbāsito. || 881⁸⁻¹¹ Rūp C^e 87⁷⁻¹⁰ ||. 6 Ja V 455³². 7 Pv 316^c. || 881¹²⁻²⁴
Rūp C^e 86³⁴⁻²³ ||. 8 (cf. 703¹⁶). 9 (cf. 703¹⁷). 10 (Tikapa 11²⁵). 11 cf. A II 1⁹.
12 (cf. 715²⁸). 13 (716¹⁻³). 14 (747³⁰). 15 (716⁴). || 881²⁵⁻⁸⁸² Rūp C^e 84¹²⁻²⁰ ||.
16 (As 122²³ + Pj II 238²). 17 (cf. Ja IV 380¹⁶). 18 (673¹¹). 19 (cf. Sv I 286⁷⁻⁸).

^a ita Rūp; C^eB^{em}ns atthalābhe (= akyui³ ci³ pva³ kui ra khraṇ³ nhuik).
^b (B^m sambhavo); Rūp: sambhave: ubbhūto. ^c C^e pato. ^d Rūp: sādissso
(s: sādśśya) cf. 883^{14, 19}. ^e (ns antobhāge). ^f B^m paṇihitam.

¹*desassa pabhū*; viyoge *pavāsī*; sandane ²*Himavatā Gaṅgā pabhavati*; bhusatthe ³"pavaddhakāyo"; tittiyam ⁴"pahūtavitto"; patthanāyam ⁵*paṇidhānam*; anāvile ⁶"pasannamodakan" ^b ti.

- Pari samantatobhāve* paricchede ca vajjane
 5 ālīngane nivasane pūjāyam bhojane pi ca
 tathāvajānane dosakkhāne ca lakkhaṇādisu. 16
 Tattha samantatobhāve ⁷*parivuto*; paricchede ⁸*pariññeyyam*; vajjane *pariharati*; ālīngane *parissajati*; nivasane *vattham* ⁹*parivasati*^c; pūjāyam *pāricariyā*; bhojane *bhikkham parivasi*; avajānane *paribhavati*; dosakkhāne *paribhāsati*; lakkhaṇādisu ¹⁰*rukham pari* [C^e 775¹⁵] *vijjolate vijju* icc ādi.

- Adhobhāve viyoge ca dese nicchaya-suddhisu
 paribhave jānane ca theyyādisu ca dissati
ava icc upasaggo ti viññātabbam ^d vibhāvinā. 17
 15 Tattha adhobhāve ¹⁰*avakujjo*, *avakkhittacakkhu* · ¹¹*okkhittacakkhu*; viyoge ¹²*omukkaupāhano*, ¹³*avakokilam vanam*; dese *avakāso*, *okāso*; nicchaye *avadhāraṇam*; suddhiyam ¹⁴*vodānam*; paribhave *avajānanam*, *avamāññati*; ¹⁵"daharo ti na uññātabbo"; jānane *avagacchati*; theyye *avahāro*.

- 20 Kaliggāhe ca gatiyam vikkame parihāniyam
 āmasanādike c' atthe *parāsaddo* pavattati. 18
 Tattha kaliggāhe *parājito*; gatiyam *parāyanam*; vikkame *parakamati*; parihāniyam ¹⁶*parābhavo*; āmasane ¹⁷"aṅgassa parāmasanan" ti. [C^e 775¹⁶]

- 25 Adhike issare c' evōparibhāve ca nicchaye
 adhiṭṭhāne 'dhibhavane tathā ajjhayane pi ca
 pāpuṇanādike c' atthe *adhisaddo* pavattati. 19
 Tattha adhike ¹⁸*adhisilam*; issare ¹⁹*adhiBrahmadatte Pañcālā*; uparibhāve *adhirohati*, *adhisayati*, *adhivacanam*; nicchaye ²⁰*adhi-*

¹ (cf. 76¹⁸ < Kev 279 Senart 138¹⁰⁻¹¹). ² (cf. 702¹²). ³ Cp II 5: 1c.
⁴ Sn 102^a. ⁵ (Ps ad M III 196¹⁷). ⁶ cf. Uda 402²⁰. || 882⁴⁻¹¹ Rūp C^e 86⁴⁻¹⁰ ||.
⁷ (Vva 81¹ 236¹⁸). ⁸ (: Paṭisa ad Paṭis I 4⁹). ⁹ (715²⁸). || 882¹²⁻¹⁹ Rūp C^e 85²⁸⁻³³ ||. ¹⁰ Bva ad Bv 2: 52^d. ¹¹ Pj II 116¹. ¹² (cf. Sp ad Vin I 187⁴).
¹³ (: Mahābhāṣya vol. I 416²³). ¹⁴ (Sv I 95¹⁴). ¹⁵ S I 69³. || 882²⁸⁻³⁴ Rūp C^e 84³¹⁻³³ ||. ¹⁶ (Pj II 168⁹). ¹⁷ *** (cf. As 239⁷). || 882²⁵—883³ Rūp C^e 86¹¹⁻¹⁷ ||.
¹⁸ (752²⁸). ¹⁹ (730²). ²⁰ Vm 466²²⁻²³.

^a (ns kittiyam). ^b ita C^eBem; ns pasannam . . . udakam (= Rūp).
^c sic C^e Bem; Rūp cft. Dh 9b. ^d (C^e viññātabbo).

mokkho; *adhiṭṭhāne bhūmīkampādiṃ adhiṭṭhāti*; *adhibhavane adhibhavati*; *ajjhayane vyākaraṇam adhīte*; *pāpuṇane* ¹"bhoga-kkhandham adhigacchati" *ti*.

Visiṭṭhe ^a*'bhīmukhībhave uddhakamme tath' eva ca adhikatte kule cā pi sārūpe vandane pi ca* [Ce 776¹] 20 ⁵
lakkhaṇ'itthambhūtakkhāna-vicchādisu ca dissati abhi *icc upasaggo ti veditabbam sudhimatā.* 21

Tattha visiṭṭhe ^a*'abhidhammo*; *abhimukhībhave abhimukho, abhikkamati*; *uddhakamme abhirūhati*; *adhikatte abhivassati*; *kule* ³*abhi jāto*; *sārūpe abhirūpo*; *vandane abhivādeti*; *lakkhaṇe* ¹⁰
⁴*rukkham abhi vijjotale vijju*; *itthambhūtakkhāne* ⁵*sādhu Deva-datto mātaraṃ abhi*; *vicchāyaṃ* ⁵*rukkham rukkham abhi vijjotale cando ti.*

Anusaddo anugate anupacchinne ca vattati pacchā-bhusattha-sādise ^b*hīnesu tatiyatthake* 22 ¹⁵
lakkhaṇ'itthambhūtakkhāna-bhāgesu pi ca vattati vicchādisu ca sambhoti dhiro icc upalakkhaye. 23

Tattha anugate *anveti*; *anupacchinne anusayo*; *pacchātthe* ^c*'anurathaṃ*; *bhusatthe anuratto*; *sādise* ^d*'anurūpaṃ*; *hīne* ⁷*anu Sāriputtaṃ paññavā*; *tatiyatthe* ^e*'nadim' anavāsītā* ^f*senā*; *lakkhaṇe* ²⁰
⁹*rukkham anu vijjotale vijju*; *itthambhūtakkhāne* ¹⁰*sādhu Deva-datto mātaraṃ anu*; *bhāge* ¹⁰*yad ettha mam anu siyā taṃ diyaṭu*; *vicchāyaṃ* ¹¹*rukkham (rukkham) anu vijjotale cando ti.*

Upasaddo samipatthe tathā upagame pi ca sādise adhike ^c*'eva yuttiaṃ upapattiaṃ* 24 ²⁵
saññāyaṃ uparibhave ^b*tathā anasane pi ca dosakkhāne pubbakamme gayhākāre ca accane bhusatthādisu* ^c*'atthesu vattati ti vibhāvaye.* 25

Tattha samipatthe ¹²*upanagaraṃ*; *upagamane* ⁱ ¹³"*nisinnaṃ vā*

¹ D II 86⁴. || 883⁴⁻¹³ Rūp Ce 86¹⁸⁻²³ ||. ² As 21²⁻²⁸. ³ ns: "abhi jātam yasassinam" hū so Saṃyut [S I 69¹²] "abhi jāto va kesari" hū so Apadān [vide Ap 135¹³] kui rhu rve¹ *kule* nhuik ass'-atthi-*ṇa-paccaṇ*² kui pasamsattha nhuik sak ||. ⁴ (cf. 716⁹). ⁵ (716⁹⁻¹⁰). || 883¹⁴⁻²³ Rūp Ce 85²⁴⁻⁸⁶ ||. ⁶ (747^{21, 22}). ⁷ (715²³). ⁸ (cf. 715²³). ⁹ (cf. 715²⁹). ¹⁰ (716³). ¹¹ (716³). || 883²⁴⁻⁸⁸⁴ Rūp Ce 87²⁰⁻³³ ||. ¹² (747²⁻¹⁰). ¹³ *** cf. Vin III 189⁵.

^a Ce visiṭṭhatthe. ^b ita Bem (881¹³ 883²⁵; *h. l. leg. sādissa?*); Ce -sādise-. ^c Ce Bm *h. l. pacchatthe*. ^d Ce sādise. ^e ita Ce Bm; Be nadim. ^f Ce anavāsītā. ^g Ce Bm *om. (cf. 716²)*. ^h Be bhāge (cf. 884 *n. e*). ⁱ Ce upagame (883²⁴).

upanisīdeyya"; sādise *upamānaṃ*, *upamā*; adhike ¹*apa khāriyaṃ* *doṇo*; yuttīyaṃ ²*upapattito ikkhati*"; upapattīyaṃ ³*saggaṃ* *lokaṃ upapajjati*"; saññāyaṃ ⁴*upadhā*, *upasaggo*; uparibhāve *upasampanno*; anasane *upavāso*; [C^e 776³⁰] dosakkhāne *pa-* ⁵*raṃ upavadati*; pubbakamme *upakkamo*, *upakāro*; gayhākāre ⁵*soceyyapaccupaṭṭhānaṃ*"; accane *buddhupaṭṭhāko*, *mātupa-* *ṭṭhānaṃ*; bhusatthe ⁶*upādānaṃ*, ⁶*upāyāso*, ⁶*upanissayo* ti.

Apasaddo apagate garahā-vajjanesu ca
padussane pūjanādiatthesu pi ca dissāti. 26

10 Tattha apagate *apagato*; garahāyaṃ ⁷*apagabbho samaṇo* *Go-* *tamo*"; vajjane ⁸*apa sālāya āyanti vāṇija*; padussane *aparajjhati*; pūjanāyaṃ ⁹*buddhāpacāyī*^a ti. [C^e 777¹]

Api sambhāvanāpekkhā-paṇha-samuccayesu ca
garahādisu c' atthesu vattatī ti pakāsaye. 27

15 Tattha sambhāvanāyaṃ ¹⁰*api* dibbesu kāmesu ratīṃ so nādhi-
gacchati taṇhakkhayarato hoti sammāsambuddhasāvako; ¹¹*Me-* *ruṇ* ca^b pi vinivijjhītvā gaccheyya"; apekkhāyaṃ ¹²*ayam* pi
dhammo aniyato"; paṇhe ¹³*api* bhante bhikkhaṃ labhittha";
samuccaye ¹⁴*iti* pi arahaṃ; ¹⁵*antam* pi antagaṇaṃ pi ādāya";
20 garahāyaṃ ¹⁶*api* 'mhākaṃ^c paṇḍitakā" ti.

Sammā-samesu^d *saṃsaddo* samodhāne ca saṅgate
samantabhāve^e saṃkhepe bhusatthe appake pi ca 28
sahatthe pabhavatthe ca saṅgahābhimukhesu ca
saṃsaraṇe^f pidhāne ca samiddhādisu dissati. 29

25 Tattha sammā-samesu^d ¹⁷*samādhī*; samodhāne ¹⁸*sandhi*; saṅgate
saṅgamo; samantabhāve *saṃkiṇṇā*, ¹⁹*samullapanā*; saṃkhepe
²⁰*samāso*; bhusatthe ²¹*sāratto*, *sārajjati*; appake ²²*samaggho*; sa-
hatthe ²³*saṃvāso*; pabhavatthe *sambhavo*; saṅgahe ²⁴*puttadārassa*
saṅgaho", *puttadāraṃ saṅgaṇhāli*; abhimukhe *sammukhaṃ*; saṃ-

¹ (729²²). ² Vm 160⁶. ³ D II 86¹⁸. ⁴ (861⁶). ⁵ Vm 83⁹. ⁶ Vm 569²⁻⁴
(daḷhattho) + 536²⁻³ (bhūso). || 884⁸⁻¹² Rūp C^e 87¹⁸⁻¹⁹ ||. ⁷ Vin III 32².
⁸ (702¹⁸). ⁹ Sn 325³. || 884¹³⁻²⁰ Rūp C^e 87¹³⁻¹⁵ ||. ¹⁰ Dhṛp 197^{a-d}. ¹¹ *** (*de re*
Pj II 225¹⁸). ¹² Vin III 192². ¹³ cf. Sp I 37¹⁶. ¹⁴ Vm 198⁸. ¹⁵ M III 186⁷.
¹⁶ cf. D I 107¹⁸ (ns). || 884^{21-885²} Rūp C^e 85¹³⁻²² ||. ¹⁷ Vm 84^{22-85³}. ¹⁸ Mmd
C^e 32⁴. ¹⁹ Nidda *ad* Nidd I 388². ²⁰ Rūp C^e 117²¹. ²¹ Dhpa IV 56⁶ As 362²⁷.
²² = naṇ³ so abhu² rhi eñ¹, ns (*skr.* samargha). ²³ Sp I 260⁹⁻¹⁰. ²⁴ Sn 262^b.

^a B^m buddh^o (cf. Sn *codd.* Bāi). ^b C^e B^m ns om. ^c C^e B^e ambhākam pi.
^d C^e samāsamesu. ^e (B^m h. l. obhāge). ^f B^m h. l. saṃcāraṇe (*metr.*).

saraṇe ¹sandhāvati; pidhāne ²samvutaṃ; samiddhiyaṃ sampanno ti.

Visese vividhe *vi* ti viruddhe vigate pi ca
ādikamme virūpatthe viyogādisu dissati. 30

Tattha visese *vimutti*, *visiṭṭho*; vividhe ³*vimali*, *vicitraṃ*; virud-
dhe *vivādo*; vigate *vimalaṃ*; ādikamme *vippakataṃ*; virūpatthe
virūpo; viyoge *vippayutto* ti.

Nissese nigate c' eva tathā antopavesane
niharāṇe abhāve ca nikkhante ca nisedhane 31
vibhajane pātukamme avasāne 'vadhāraṇe 10
upadhāraṇa-chequesu upamādisu dissati
nisaddo iti jāneyya atthuddhārattthiko naro. 32

Tattha nissese *niravasesaṃ deli*; nigate *nikkilesa*, *niyyāti*; antopavesane *nikkhāto*; niharāṇe ⁴*niddhāraṇaṃ*, *nirutti*; abhāve
⁵*nimmakkhikaṃ*; nikkhante ⁶*nibbana*, *nibbānaṃ*; nisedhane 15
niṭṭharetī; vibhajane *niddeso*; pātukamme *nimmitaṃ*; avasāne
niṭṭhitaṃ; avadhāraṇe *nicchayo*; upadhāraṇe ⁷*nisāmanaṃ*; cheke
nipuṇo; upamāyaṃ *nidassanaṃ* ti. [C^e 778¹]

Niharaṇe āvaraṇe niggamādisu dissati

nisaddo iti jāneyya atthuddhārattthiko naro. 33 20

Tattha niharāṇe *niharati*; āvaraṇe *nivaraṇaṃ*; niggamane *niy-*
gānikaṃ * mama sāsanaṃ ti.

Sobhaṇatthe sukkhatthe ca suṭṭhu-sammāgatesu^a ca
samiddhiyādisu c' eva *susaddo* sampavattati. 34

Tattha sobhaṇatthe *sugandho*; sukkhatthe *sukaro*; suṭṭhusammā- 25
gatesu^b: ⁸suṭṭhugato sammā gato ti pi *sugato*; samiddhiyaṃ
subhikkhaṃ ti.

Asobhaṇe abhāve ca kucchite asamiddhiyaṃ
kieche virūpatādimhi *dusaddo* sampavattati. 35

¹ Dhpa III 128¹² (D I 14²⁻³). * Dhpa III 330²². | 885³⁻⁷ Rūp Ce 85²⁴⁻²⁷ |. ² (752 n. 7). | 885⁸⁻¹⁸ Rūp Ce 84²⁷—85¹ |. ⁴ Rūp 307 (C^e 114²). ⁵ (747¹⁵). * Sn 1131^c Dhpa 283^d. ⁷ Dhpa I 239¹ (*Jeg. upadhāretvā nisāmetvā*). | 885¹⁹⁻²² Rūp Ce 85²⁻³ |. | 885²³⁻²⁷ Rūp Ce 86³²⁻³⁴ |. * cf. Pj I 183²⁹. | 885²⁸—886³ Rūp Ce 85¹¹⁻¹⁴ |.

^a *ita* (concl.) C^e, cf. 885²⁵; B^emns -sammārat(h)esu (s: -sammā-d-atthesu = Rūp; = koṇ³ khraṇ³, ma bhok pran khraṇ³ anak tui¹ nhuik, ns). ^b *ita* C^e; B^emns -sammāratthesu (B^m < suṭṭhusammāravattesu).

Tattha asobhaṇe ¹*duggandho*; abhāve *dubbhikkhaṃ*; kucchite ¹*dukkataṃ*^a; asamiddhiyaṃ *dussassaṃ*; kicche *dukkhaṃ*; virūpatāyaṃ *dubbaṇṇo, dummukho* ti. [C^e 778¹⁵]

Evam visatī upasaggā anekatthā hutvā nāmākhyātavise-
5 sakārakā bhavanti. ²Upecca nāmañ ca ākhyātāñ ca saṃjanti
lagganti tesam atthaṃ visesenti ti upasaggā. || Yadi evam,
katthaci thāne ³"upasaggamattan" ti kasmā vuttan ti. | Saccam,
visesitabbassa abhāvena tesam upasaggānaṃ nāmākhyātānu-
vattanaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ, tathā hi

10 ⁴"dhātvaṭṭhaṃ bādhaṭṭe koci, koci taṃ anuvattati
tam ev' añño viseseti — upasaggagatī tidhā"; 36

pati pari-m^b-anv abhi ti caturo opasaggikā
ādimhi pi padānaṃ ve ante pi ca pavattare, 37

sesā soḷasa sabbe pi ādimhi yeva vattare

15 n' eva kadāci te ante iti nītiṃ mane kare. 38

Atra ⁵"paṭisevati^c; ⁶paṭisallāṇā^c vutthito; ⁷suriyuggamaṇaṃ^d
pati"; *paribhuñjati, paribhuttaṃ, ⁸rukkaṃ pari vijjolate vijju;*

anubhavati, anubhūtaṃ, ⁹anu Sāriputtaṃ paññavā, ¹⁰sādhu De-

20 *dhu Devadatto mālaraṃ anu;* [C^e 778³⁰] *abhibhavati, abhibhūtaṃ, ¹¹sā-*
dhu Devadatto mālaraṃ abhi imāni udāharaṇāni veditabbāni.
Upasaggavibhāgo 'yaṃ.

Idāni nipātavibhāgo vuccate:

¹²|| Samuccaya-vikappana-paṭisedha-pūraṇatthaṃ asa-
tvavācakaṃ nepātikaṃ ||. Ettha ca satvaṃ vuccati dabbam,

25 tato aññaṃ asatvaṃ * samuccayādi yeva, asatvaṃ vadatī ti
asatvavācakaṃ; atha vā satvaṃ na vadatī ti asatvavācakaṃ *
yathā ¹³*acandamullokikāni mukhāni* ti. [C^e 779¹] || Nanu ca lak-

khaṇena nāma asādhāraṇena bhavitabbam, yathā ¹⁴"kakkhaḷa-

lakkhaṇā^c pathaviḍhātū" ti; asatvavācakattan tu ākhyātōpasag-

30 gikānaṃ pi atthi ti kathaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ bhavati, nāma eva hi
satvābhidhānaṃ upagatan ti. | Nāyaṃ niyamo; yaṃ sādha-
raṇaṃ pi yattha visesaṃ pi^f labhati, taṃ lakkhaṇaṃ bhavati

¹ (Rūp C^e 126^{9, 10}). ² cf. Rūp C^e 88⁷. ³ ***. ⁴ Rūp C^e 88¹²⁻¹⁶. ⁵ M I 10⁵.

⁶ Vin III 72⁶. ⁷ (672²³⁻²⁴). ⁸ (882¹⁹). ⁹ (883¹⁹). ¹⁰ (883²¹). ¹¹ (883¹¹).

¹² Rūp C^e 88¹⁸⁻¹⁹. ¹³ (744¹⁶). ¹⁴ As 332¹⁴.

^a *īta* C^e (= Rūp); B^m *duggatam*; B^c *dugga* ti. ^b C^e *om.* ^c C^e *pat^o.*
^d *īta* h. l. C^eBemns. ^e As: *kakkhaḷattalo*. ^f C^ens *om.*

yeva: yathā ¹"ruppanatthēna^a rūpan"^a ti^a ruppanā ca nāma viruddhapaccayasannipātena visadisuppatti, tañ ca arūpanam pi vijjat' eva rūpadhammānaṃ pana ruppanaṃ ²sītādisannidhānuppattiyā pākāṇa ti tad eva ¹"ruppanatthēna rūpan" ti vuttaṃ, evaṃ etthā pi, yaṃ visesato satvaṃ na vadati, tad^a 5 eva^a asatvavācakan ti nipātapadam eva vuccati; ākhyāti-kapadam hi satvanissitaṃ kiriyaṃ vadati upasaggo ca taṃ viseseti ti te ubho pi satvavācino^b viya honti, nipātapadam pana dabbato dūrabhūtaṃ samuccayādiṃ vadati ti tad eva asatvavācakaṃ. [C^e 779¹⁵]

10

Atra ca iti samuccayatthe: ³"Asamo ca Sahalī ca Niṃko^c ca Ākoṭako ca Veṭambharī^d ca Māṇavagāmiyo" ti vā ⁴"mittā ⁵c' amaccā bhaddā ca putta-dārā ca bandhavā" ti vā evaṃ samuccayatthe *casaddo* pavattati; ettha samuccayo nāma rāsikaraṇaṃ sabhāvabhinnānaṃ aññamaññaṃ sāpekkhakara- 15 ṇaṃ vuccati, tathā hi "Asamo" ti vutte 'evaṃnāmaṃko deva-putto' ti viññāyati, "Asamo cā" ti vutte pana 'añño pi atthi' ti buddhi jāyati. Tathā ca iti ⁶anvācaye ⁶itaretarayoge^c ⁶samāhāre vyatireke avadhāraṇādisu ca pavattati; tatra anvācaye: *bhikkhañ ca dehi^f gavañ^g cānehi* ti vā *dānañ* 20 *ca dehi^h sīlañ ca rakkhāhi* ti vā iti anvācayo bhinnakiriya-visaye daṭṭhabbo; itaretarayoge *samaṇo ca tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇo ca tiṭṭhati* [C^e 779³⁰] *samaṇa-brāhmaṇā tiṭṭhanti* iti itaretarayogo samānakiriya-visaye daṭṭhabbo; samāhāre *sīlañ ca uṇhañ ca siluṇhaṃ, patto ca cīvaraṇ ca pallacīvaraṃ* iti samāhāro ekattū- 25 pagameⁱ daṭṭhabbo — idam pi pan' ettha sallakkhetabbam: anvācayo nāma ekam atthaṃ padhānavasena gahetvā yadi nāma bhavēyyā ti aññassa pi kathanam · yathā *bhikkhañ ca gavañ^j ca ānehi* ti itaretarayogo^e dvandasamāse labbhati yattha bahuvacanapayogo^k · yathā *samaṇa-brāhmaṇā* ti, samāhāro pi 30

¹ Vibha 3³⁹. ² (Vibha 4^{2, 14} etc.). | 887^{11, 12-16} Rūp C^e 88²⁰⁻²¹ (+ vyatireka Pva 18¹⁵) ||. ³ S I 65³¹. ⁴ J V 343²². ⁵ ns: (ca) maccā | khañ pvañ³ tuī¹ sañ lañ³-koñ³ || ca kye sañ ||. ⁶ (cf. Rūp C^e 139²² > Sd 768¹).

^a Bm om. ^b Bm satvavādino. ^c Bemns Niko. ^d Bemns Vegabbharī; S: Veṭambarī. ^e ns h. l. itarīt^o; B^e *ubique* itarīt^o. ^f Bm cādehi. ^g *ita* C^eBemns (vide 887²⁰). ^h Bm cādehi(l). ⁱ = ekavuc aphrac sui¹ rok khrañ³ nhuik, ns; C^e ekatthūp^o. ^j *ita* C^eBem; B^e ns gavañ (cf. 887²⁰). ^k Bm oga.

- tatth' eva yattha ekavacanapayogo^a · yathājēlakan^b ti; vyatireke^c "yo ca buddhañ ca dhammañ cā" ti gāthāyaṃ yo cā ti ettha *casaddo* vyatirekatthavācako, so ca *casaddo* pubbe vuttatthāpekkhako, kathaṃ: [C^e 780¹] ²"bahuṃ ve saraṇaṃ
- 5 yanti pabbatāni vanāni ca ārāmarukkhacetyāni manussā bhayatajjitā, n' etaṃ kho saraṇaṃ khemaṃ n' etaṃ saraṇaṃ uttamam³ n' etaṃ saraṇaṃ āgamma sabbadukkhā pamuccati" ti ayaṃ pubbe vutto attho nāma, tato paraṃ ³"yo ca buddhañ ca dhammañ ca saṃghaṃ ca saraṇaṃ gato cattāri ariyasaccāni
- 10 sammappaññāya passati . . . etaṃ kho saraṇaṃ khemaṃ etaṃ saraṇaṃ uttamam⁴ etaṃ saraṇaṃ āgamma sabbadukkhā pamuccati" ti ayaṃ pacchimo attho, tatra atra ca ayaṃ adhippāyo vyatirekatthadipane^c, kathaṃ: yaḍi pabbatādikaṃ khemaṃ saraṇaṃ na hoti uttamam⁵ saraṇaṃ na hoti etaṃ ca
- 15 saraṇaṃ āgamma sabbadukkhā na muccati, kiṃ nāma vatthu khemaṃ saraṇaṃ hoti uttamam⁶ saraṇaṃ hoti kiṃ nāma vatthum^d saraṇaṃ āgamma sabbadukkhā [C^e 780^{1b}] pamuccati ti ce: yo ca buddhañ ca dhammañ ca . . . etaṃ saraṇaṃ āgamma sabbadukkhā pamuccati; ettha yo cā ti yo panā ti attho, ettha
- 20 hi vyatirekatthavācakassa *casaddassa* attho *panasaddattho* bhavati ti daṭṭhabbo^e; — tathā ⁴"na ve kadariyā devalokaṃ vajanti bālā have na ppasamsanti dānaṃ, dhiro ca dānaṃ anumodamāno ten' eva so hoti sukhī paratthā" ti ādisu pi *casaddo* pubbe vuttaṃ atthaṃ apekkhitvā vyatirekatthavācako hoti,
- 25 ettha hi dhiro cā ti dhiro panā ti *panasaddattho* veditabbo; avadhāraṇādisu *casaddapayogo* ācariye payirupāsītva ⁵gahe-tabbo.

Vā iti vikappanatthe: ⁶"khattiyo vā brāhmaṇo vā vesso vā suddo vā" icc ādi. Tathā *vā* iti samuccayatthe sadi-
 30 satthe vavatthitavibhāsāyañ ca; tattha samuccayatthe .
⁷"Pāṭaliputtassa kho Ānanda tayo antarāyā bhavissanti aggito vā udakato vā . . . mithubhedā vā"^f, ettha hi agginā ca udakena

¹ Dhp 190^a—(d). ² Dhp 188^a—189^d. ³ Dhp 190^a—192^d. ⁴ Dhp 177^a—d.

⁵ ns *cit.* Rūp-; *ad* Rūp 517 (Kc 474): vyañjanantassa co chapaccayesu ca, chapaccaye vā ti attho ||. || 888²⁸, 29—30 Rūp C^e 88²⁷ ||. ⁶ M I 429⁷. ⁷ Vin I 229¹¹.

^a Bm oḡā. ^b C^eB^e yathā aḡo. ^c Bm oḍipānena? ^d (C^e *ad.* khemaṃ). ^e Bm veditabbo? ^f (C^e utubhedato vā *et* 889¹; utubhedena); Vin: abbhantarato vā mithubhedā.

ca mithubhedena ca nassissatī ti attho; sadisatthe ¹"madhu vā maññati bālo yāva pāpaṃ na paccati"; vavatthitavibhāsāyaṃ vāsaddapayogo ācariye payirupāsivā ²"gahetabbo.

Na no mā a- alaṃ haḷaṃ icc ete paṭisedhanatthe: ³"na vāhaṃ paṇṇaṃ bhuñjāmi na h' etaṃ mayha bhojanaṃ; [C^e 781¹] ⁵⁴subhāsitaṃ va^a bhāseyya no ca dubbhāsitaṃ bhaṇe; ⁶māhaṃ kāko va dummedho kāmānaṃ vasam anvagaṃ^b; ⁸aññātaṃ assutaṃ adiṭṭhaṃ aviditaṃ asacchikataṃ aphaṣṣitaṃ^c paññāya; ⁷alaṃ me buddhenā ti vadati viññāpeti; ⁸haḷaṃ dāni pakāsitaṃ". Tesu na iti upamāne pi vattati: ⁹"yaṃ na^d kañcanadvepiñcha ¹⁰andhe na tamasā kataṃ", ettha nasaddaṃ gahetvā *katamsad-* dena yojetvā ¹⁰na *kaḷaṇ* ti padassa kataṃ viyā ti attho bhavati. No ti pucchāyaṃ pi: ¹¹"abhiñānāsi no tvaṃ mahārāja imaṃ pañhaṃ aññe samaṇabrāhmaṇe pucchitā ti", ettha ¹²abhiñānāsi no ti abhiñānāsi nu; no iti avadhāraṇe pi: ¹³"na no samaṃ ¹⁵atthi tathāgatena", samaṃ ratanaṃ n' atth' evā ti attho, ¹⁴atthudhāravasena pana [C^e 781¹⁵] nosaddo paccattōpayoga-sampadāna-sāmivacanesu pi vattati, tadā so nipātapadaṃ na bhavati sabbanāmikapadam eva hoti. Māsaddo nāmikapadattaṃ patvā ¹⁵candavācako ¹⁶sirivācako ca hoti. A iti vuddhi-tabbhāvādisu ²⁰pi dissati, vuttaṇ ca

¹⁷"paṭisedhe vuddhi-tabbhāve aññatthe sadise pi ca

viruddhe garahe suññe akāro virah' appake" ti. ³⁹

Tattha paṭisedho vutto va; ¹⁸"asekkhā dhammā" ti ādisu vuddhiyaṃ; *anavajjaṃ*, *ariṭṭhaṇ* ti ādisu tabbhāve; ¹⁹"avyākata ²⁵dhammā" ti ādisu aññatthe; *amanusso* ti ādisu sadise; ¹⁹"akusalā dhammā" ti ādisu viruddhe; ²⁰*arājā* ti ādisu garahe; ²¹*abhāvo* ti ādisu suññe; ²²"aputtakaṃ sāpateyyaṃ" ti ādisu virahe; ²³*anu-*

¹ Dh^p 69ab. ² ns *cīt*. Rūp-ṭ: vavatthitavibhāsāyaṃ: "vā paro asarūpā"
• (Rūp 15, Kc 13). || 889⁴ Rūp C^e 88²³ ||. ³ J VI 24¹². ⁴ ***. ⁵ J V 258⁷.
⁶ cf. M I 475²⁹. ⁷ cf. Dh^pa II 34⁹ (Sd 696²⁹). ⁸ M I 168⁵ (*de haḷaṃ vide*
Śakāṭayana apud Gaṇaratnamahodadhi (17^c) p. 40¹⁵—41¹; *et cf.* *hetam, hida,*
hevaṃ, pjb (dial) hekk etc. [894 n. 13], *nec non ettāva, itthaṃ, prkr evvaṃ, ekka*).
⁹ J V 339²⁴. ¹⁰ Ja V 341²². ¹¹ D I 51²¹. ¹² Sv I 158²⁶. ¹³ Kh^p VI 3^c (Pj I
170¹⁸⁻²²). ¹⁴ (295²⁰—296³). ¹⁵ (243¹¹). ¹⁶ (244¹⁹). ¹⁷ Mmd C^e 11¹²⁻¹³ (ns *cīt*.
"Ps-ṭ. Mp-ṭ. Vm-ṭ"). ¹⁸ Dh^s 2³. ¹⁹ Dh^s p. 1⁴. ²⁰ = kai¹ rai¹ ap so mañ³, ns.
²¹ (Vm 333¹⁵). ²² Vin III 18²⁹. ²³ (: Mahābhāṣya vol. I 327²⁶ etc.).

^a Bm yeva. ^b ita C^eBem^{ns} (cf. *supra* 464 n. i). ^c C^eBem^{ns} apassitaṃ
(ns: pasa bādhana-phusanesu [V 961]). ^d (Bm yaṃ pana).

darā kaññā ti ādisu appake. Api ca *a* iti katthaci nipāta-
mattam pi, tathā hi [C^e 781³⁰] Gopālavimānavatthumhi ¹"khipim
anantakan" ti imasmim pālīpadesa akāro nipātamattam, tattha
²"khipin ti paṭiggahāpanavasena samañassa hatthe khipim adā-
5 sim, anantakan ti ³nantakam pilotikam. *Alam* iti pariyatti^a-
bhūsanesu ca: ⁴"alam etaṃ sabbam", ⁵*alamkāro* ti.

Pūraṇattham duvidham: atthapūraṇaṇ ca padapūraṇaṇ ca.

Tesu atthapūraṇan ti padantarena pakāsītass' ev' atthas-
sa jotanasasena adhikabhāvavakaraṇam, tathā hi ⁶"khattiyo brāh-
10 maṇo vesso suddo" ti vutte pi khattiyo ca brāhmaṇo ca vesso^b
ca^b suddo cā ti ayam attho vutto yeva hoti; esa nayo yathā-
rahaṃ netabbo, ⁷"padantarenā" ti idaṃ pana [C^e 781¹] na
sabbatthakam · ⁸*atthi sakkā labbhā* icc evamādisu anupapattito.

Padapūraṇan ti asati pi atthavisesābhidhāne vācāsiliṭṭha-
15 tāya padassa pūraṇam. || Nanu ca Bhagavato pāramitānubhāven'
eva niratthakam ekam akkharam pi mukham nārohati, sakalañ
ca sāsanaṃ pade pade catusaccapakāsanan ti vuttam; katham
tassa^c padapūraṇassa sambhavo ti. | Saccam, padapūraṇam pi
padantarābhihitassa atthassa visesanavasena anantarātitaṃ at-
20 tham vadati eva, so pana vinā pi tena padantaren' eva sakkā
viññātun ti padapūraṇam icc eva vuttan ti. Atha vā: veney-
yajjhāsayanurūpavasena Bhagavato desanā pavattati, veneyyā
ca anādimati saṃsāre lokiyesu yeva saddesu paribhāvitacittā,
loke ca asati pi atthavisesāvabodhe vācāsiliṭṭhatāya saddapa-
25 yogo dissati: [C^e 782¹⁵] *labbhati palabbhati, khaññati nikhaññati,*
āgacchati paccāgacchati ti, tathā paricitānaṃ tathāvidhen' eva
saddapayogena atthāvagama sukho hoti ti padapūraṇapayogo
no na yujjati.

Tatra padapūraṇam bahuvīdham: *atha khalu vata vatha*
30 *attho assu yagghe hi carahi naṃ ca vā vo pana have kīva^d,*
ha tato yathā sudam kho ve kham enaṃ seyyathidam ā[naṃ]^e
taṃ icc ⁹evamādinī. Tesam payogāni vakkhāma: ¹⁰"atha pu-
riso āgaccheyya; ¹¹samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakya-

¹ Vv 891^d. ² Vyā 311⁴⁻⁶. ³ ns *cīt.* Abh-ṭ (*ad* Abh 293^c): n' atthi anto
dasā yassa nantakam. ⁴ Vin IV 82¹⁹. ⁵ (: Sd 434¹⁷⁻²⁵). ⁶ cf. J III 194²⁰. ⁷ (890²⁰).

⁸ (893¹²). || 890²⁰⁻²¹ attha . . . seyyathidam < Rūp C^e 88²⁰⁻²¹ ||. ⁹ (tu: 892²⁷).

¹⁰ M I 74¹². ¹¹ Vin III 1⁹ (*vide* 892¹).

^a ns pariyatta- (*et cīt.* Rūp-ṭ: pariyattam nāma idha sāmattiyam atthi). ^b Bm
om. ^c ita C^e B^emns (o: tattha?). ^d Bm kim va. ^e C^e a; B^emns ānaṃ (*vide* 891¹⁹).

kulā pabbajito; ¹acchariyaṃ vata bho abbhutaṃ vata bho;
²taṃ vatha^a Jayaseno rājakumāro; ³atho maṃ anukampasi^b;
⁴nāssu 'dha koci Bhagavantaṃ upasaṃkamati; ⁵yagghe mahā-
 rāja jāneyyāsi; ⁶so hi . . . Bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti passaṃ passati;
⁷kathaṃ carahi mahāpaṇṇo; ⁸na naṃ sujāto samaṇo Gotamo; ⁹kiṃ ca bhikkhave rūpaṃ vadetha niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti;
¹⁰ayaṃ vā^c so mahānāgo; ¹¹ete vo sukhasammata; ¹²kiṃ pana
 bhavaṃ Gotamo daharo c' eva [C^e 782³⁰] jātiyā navo ca pab-
 bajjāya^d; ¹³have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā; ¹⁴yāva kivaṇ
 ca bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ^e; ¹⁵mā ha pana me bhante Bhagavā; ¹⁶tato ca Maghavā Sakko atthadassī purindado; ¹⁷yathā kathaṃ^f
 pana bhante Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussati; ¹⁸tatra sudaṃ
 Bhagavā Nālike^g viharati Giṇjakāvasathe; ¹⁹tatra kho Bhagavā
 bhikkhū āmantesi; ²⁰sa ve etena yānena nibbānass' eva santike;
²¹kahaṃ ekaputtaka kahaṃ ekaputtaka; ²²yatv ādhikaraṇaṃ^h 15
 enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ; ²³seyyathidaṃ
 rūpūpādānakkhandho; ²⁴yad ā naṃ maññati bālo bhayā my
 āyaṃ titikkhati; ²⁵taṃ kissa hetu", — tattha yadānaṃmañ-
 ñati ti yaṃ ā naṃ maññati ti padacchedo, ā ti nipātamaṃtaṃ,
²⁶yasmā taṃ maññati ti attho, ettha ca yadi āsaddo upasaṃggoⁱ 20
 bhaveyya, dhātuto pubbo siyā. [C^e 783¹] Tattha ye te "atha
 khalu vatā" ti ādinā padapūraṇā nipātā dassitā, tesu

atha iti katthaci pañhānantariyāvicchinnādhikārantaresu pi,
 tattha pañhe: ²⁷"atha tvaṃ kena vaṇṇena kena vā pana hetuna
 kena vā atthajātena attānaṃ parimocayi"^h; ānantariyeⁱ: ²⁸"atha 25
 naṃ āha"; avicchinnatthe: ²⁹"atha kho Bhagavā rattiyaṃ paṭhamam
 yāmaṃ^f paṭiccasamuppādaṃ anulomapaṭilomaṃ manasākāsi";
 adhikārantare: ³⁰"atha pubbassaralopo"^j, tato paran ti attho^k pi:
³¹"atha dakkhasi bhaddante nigrodhaṃ madhurapphalaṃ"^m;

- * ¹ D II 107⁷. ² M III 129³² (*supra* 299 n. d.). ³ J III 309²¹. ⁴ S V 320¹⁷. ⁵ M II 71²⁸
 (⁶yad gha id). ⁶ M I 111¹¹⁻¹². ⁷ ***. ⁸ ***. ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ M I 178³⁷. ¹¹ Sn 760^b (Pj).
¹² S I 68²⁴. ¹³ M I 17¹⁴. ¹⁴ D II 76²¹ = A IV 21¹⁴. ¹⁵ ***. ¹⁶ J V 141⁸. ¹⁷ ***
 (cf. S II 283²¹ + M I 147²²⁻²³). ¹⁸ D II 91²⁰. ¹⁹ A I 1⁷. ²⁰ S I 33¹⁴. ²¹ Dhpa I 28⁵.
²² D I 70⁹. ²³ S III 58³⁷. ²⁴ S I 221²³. ²⁵ M I 1¹⁷. ²⁶ Spk I 343³. || 891²³—892²⁶ < Rūp
 Ce 88³⁰—89⁷ ||. ²⁷ J VI 464⁹⁻¹⁰. ²⁸ (cf. Thī 424³). ²⁹ Vin I 1⁸. ³⁰ ***. ³¹ J VI 518¹⁵.

^a M: vata. ^b Be anukampati. ^c Ce va (= M). ^d Bm pabbajāya. ^e D
 A: bhikkhū. ^f Bm om. ^g Ce Nālike (= D). ^h Ce ns parimocasi; Bm pari-
 mocati. ⁱ Ce Bems anant^o. ^j Bm pubbaparalopo. ^k *ita* Ce Bems. ^m J Ec:
 ma(d)dhuvipphalaṃ(1).

khalu iti anussavatthe pi, tathā hi ¹"samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo" ti imissā pāliyā atthaṃ saṃvaṇṇentehi ²"khalū ti anussavatthe nipāto" ti vuttaṃ, ³samaṇo kira bho Gotamo ti attho; [C^e 783^{1b}] tathā *khalu* iti katthaci paṭisedhāvadhāraṇesu pi, tattha paṭisedhe: ⁴"na pacchābhattiko khalupacchābhattiko"; avadhāraṇe: ⁵sādhū *khalu* payaso pānaṃ Yañña-dallena, ettha hi sādhu khalū ti sādhu evā ti attho;

vata iti ekaṃsa-khedānukampā-saṃkappesu pi, tatth' ekaṃse: ⁶"accheram vata lokasmiṃ uppajjanti vicakkhaṇā"; ⁷khede: ⁸"kiccam vataṃ loko āpanno"; anukampāyaṃ: ⁹"kapaṇo vataṃ samaṇo" muṇḍo saṃghātipāruto amātuko^b apituko^b rukkhamaṇi^c jhāyati"; saṃkappe: ¹⁰"aho vataṃ nasseyyā" ti;

atho iti anvādesa pi: ¹¹"svāgatan te mahārāja atho te ¹²adurāgataṃ";

have ve icc ete ekaṃsatthe pi: [C^e 783^{3a}] ¹³"yadā have pātubhavanti dhammā; ¹⁴na ve anattakusalena atthacariyā sukhāvahā; ¹⁵na vāhaṃ paṇṇaṃ^d bhuñjāmi; ¹⁶na vāyaṃ kumārako mattam aññāsi; ¹⁷na vāyaṃ^e bhaddikā^f surā";

¹⁸*kho* iti avadhāraṇatthe pi, tathā hi ¹⁹"assosi kho Verañño brāhmaṇo" iti imissā pāliyā atthaṃ saṃvaṇṇentehi ²⁰"kho iti^g padapūraṇatthe avadhāraṇatthe vā nipāto" ti vuttaṃ, assosi kho ti ²¹"assosi evā" ti attho;

seyyathidaṃ iti so katamo ti vā te katame ti vā sā katamā ti vā tā katamā ti vā taṃ kataman ti vā tāni katamāni ti vā evaṃ liṅgavacanavasena aniyamite atthe pi;

tu iti ekaṃse vā vacanālaṃkāre vā visesanivattane vā: ²²"vedanādisu p' ekasmiṃ^h khandhasaddo tu rūhiyā";

pana iti visese, katthaci vacanālaṃkāre pi, [C^e 784¹] tattha

¹ Vin III 1⁹. ² Sp I 111²⁰. ³ Sp I 111²⁵. ⁴ Vm (60³¹—)61⁵. ⁵ (723⁷).
⁶ J VI 97¹⁴. ⁷ D II 30²⁶. ⁸ J V 251²⁸. ⁹ (ns: ayaṃ | I kuyi van sañ ||
 5: ayaṃ gabbho). ¹⁰ J IV 434⁵. ¹¹ Ud 1²⁰ = Vin I 2³. ¹² J I 251⁷. ¹³ (889⁴⁻⁵).
¹⁴ S II 218²³. ¹⁵ J I 269³¹. ¹⁶ Vin III 1⁹. ¹⁷ Sp I 111⁶. ¹⁸ Sp I 111⁸.
¹⁹ Saccas 6ab.

^a [— — — — —]; J E^e: kapaṇo vataṃ bhikkhu [— — — — —].
^b J: otiko. ^c Ce: oṃlasmim. ^d B^mns paṇṇakam (J: paṇṇakam bhuñje).
^e J: cāyaṃ. ^f B^m bhaddakā. ^g Sp: ti. ^h Saccas: vedanādisv ap' ekasmiṃ.

visese: ¹"atthakathāyaṃ pana vuttam: khalū ti eko sakuṇo ti"; vacanālamkāre: ²"accantasantā pana yā ayam nibbāna-sampadā", aññe pi yojetabbā; — tatrayaṃ atthuddhāro:

khalusaddo nipātatthe pakkhibhede ca dissati,
 nipātatthamhi *tamsaddo* upayoge ca dissati, 40 5
assusaddo nipātatthe diṭṭho assujale pi ca
 ākhyātattañ ca patvāna puthuvacanako bhava, 41
³nipātatthe ca paccatte upayoge tath' eva ca
 sampadāne ca sāmimhi *vosaddo* sampavattati. 42

Atthapūraṇaṃ duvidhaṃ: vibhattiyuttañ ca avibhattiyut- 10
 tañ ca:

atthi sakkā labbhā icc ete paṭhamāya: ⁴"atthi dinnam atthi yittham; ⁵sakkā bhikkhave akusalam pajahitum kusalam bhāvetum; [C^e 784¹⁵] ⁶labbhā bhikkhave paṭhavī^a ketum vikketum ṭhapetum ocinitum vicinitum"^b; 15

divā bhiyyo namo icc ete paṭhamāya ca dutiyāya ca: ⁷"rattim^c yeva samānaṃ divā ti sañjānanti; ⁸uppajjati sukham sukhā bhiyyo somanassaṃ; ⁹namo te buddhavir' atthu vippanutto 'si sabbadhi" evaṃ paṭhamāya, ¹⁰"divā yeva samānaṃ ratti ti sañjānanti; ¹¹bhiyyo pallomaṃ āpādiṃ araññe viharāya; ¹²namo karohi nāgassa" ti^d evaṃ dutiyāya ca;

saha vinā saddhiṃ sayam samaṃ sāmāṃ sammā micchā sakkhi^e paccattam kinti -to icc ete tatiyāya: ¹³"saṃgho saha vā Gaggena vinā vā Gaggena uposathaṃ kareyya; ¹⁴mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ; ¹⁵sayam abhiññāya kam uddisey- 25
 yaṃ; ¹⁶sahassena samaṃ mitā; ¹⁷sāmaṃ saccāni [C^e 784³⁰] abhisambujjhivā; ¹⁸ye evaṃ jānanti te sammā jānanti ye aññathā jānanti micchā tesam āñāṃ; ¹⁹sāhaṃ dāni sakkhi jānāmi munino desayato dhammaṃ^f sugatassa; ²⁰paccattam veditabbo viññūhi; ²¹kin ti me sāvakaṃ saddhāya vaḍḍheyyum; 30
²²aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato";

¹ Vm 61⁶. ² Vm 58¹⁷. ³ (893⁸⁻⁹ cf. 295¹⁷⁻¹⁹). || 893¹⁰—913¹⁷ Rūp < C^e 89⁸—91¹² ||. ⁴ M I 288²⁹. ⁵ ***, ⁶ ***, ⁷ M I 21²⁰ (cf. D II 175¹⁸). ⁸ D II 214¹⁷. ⁹ S I 50²⁰. ¹⁰ M I 21²¹. ¹¹ M I 17²¹. ¹² M I 143¹². ¹³ Vin I 123²⁴. ¹⁴ Vin III 17. ¹⁵ Vin I 81⁹. ¹⁶ ***, ¹⁷ cf. Pp 14¹². ¹⁸ ***, ¹⁹ S I 30⁵⁻⁶. ²⁰ D II 93³³. ²¹ (673²¹). ²² M I 435³³⁻³⁴ (supra 680³⁸).

^a (C^e paṭhavim). ^b Bm om. ^c Bm ratti. ^d (Bm pi). ^e Bm ad. paccakkham. ^f S om.

-so -dhā icc ete ca: ¹suttaso padaso, ²ekadhā dvidhā icc ādi;

-tuṃ iti catutthiyā, -tave iti ca: dātuṃ, vūpakāsetuṃ^a vūpakāsāpetuṃ, vinodetuṃ vinodāpetuṃ, vivecetūṃ vivecāpetuṃ, ⁵kātave dātave; [C^e 785¹]

-to iti pañcamiyā, -so iti ca: ³"mātito ca pitito ca saṃsuddhagahaṇiko; ⁴na c' assa k(ut)oci^b bhogānaṃ upaghāto āgacchati rājato vā corato vā aggito vā udakato vā appiyato vā dāyādato"^c; ⁵dighaso, oraso;

¹⁰ -to iti sattamiyatthe, tra-thādipaccayantā ca: ⁶ekato, purato pacchato, passato piṭṭhato, pādato sisato, aggato mūlato; ⁷yatra yattha yaṇiṃ, tattha tattha taṇiṃ; ⁸kva kuhiṃ kuhaṃ kahaṃ^d kuhiñcanaṃ;

ko iti sattamiyatthe: ⁹"ko te balaṃ mahārāja ko nu te ¹⁵rathamaṇḍalaṃ";

katthaci, kvaci, kvacini cc ete sattamiyatthe padesavācaka, yatthakatthaci iti sattamiyatthe anavasesapariyādānavacanāṃ, yatokutoci iti pañcamiyatthe anavasesapariyādānavacanāṃ;

samantā ¹⁰sāmantā parito abhūto samantato ekajjhaṃ, ²⁰heṭṭhā upari, uddhaṃ adho tiriyaṃ, sammukhā parammukhā, āvi raho tiro, [C^e 785¹⁵] uccaṃ nīcaṃ, anto antarā ¹¹antaṃ^e antaraṃ; ajjhantaṃ bahiddhā bāhirā bāhiraṃ, oraṃ pāraṃ, ārā ārakā, pacchā pure, huraṃ pecca, apācinaṃ icc ete satta-miyā; sampati āyati(m)^f, ajju^g aparajju, sve suve uttarasuve^h, ²⁵hiyyo ¹²pare sajja, sāyaṃ pāto, kālaṃⁱ kallaṃ^j divā ratti^k, nīccaṃ satataṃ abhiñhaṃ abhikkhaṇaṃ, muhuṃ muhuttaṃ, bhūtapubbaṃ purā, yadā tadā tadāni, etarahi adhunā idāni, kadā kudācanaṃ, sabbadā sadā, aññadā ekadā icc ete kāla-sattamiyā, yadākadāci iti kālasattamiyaṃ anavasesapariyādā-
³⁰navacanāṃ;

āvuso, ¹³ambho hambho^m, ¹³hare areⁿ he icc ete ekavacana-

¹ (650³⁹). ² (803²²⁻²³). ³ D I 113²⁵. ⁴ A III 173³⁻⁵. ⁵ (650⁷³). ⁶ (681⁵). ⁷ (681¹⁰⁻¹⁶ 682^{1, 4}). ⁸ (681²³⁻²⁹). ⁹ (687²). ¹⁰ (Vin III 38²⁰). ¹¹ = achuṃ² nhuik, ns. ¹² = ta pa² ne¹ nhuik, ns. ¹³ (ambho: hambho, are: hare, ām(a): hīndī hā [Kv hañci, Aś hañce?], vide 889 n. 8).

^a B^m om. ^b CeBe nāssu' dha koci (<891²); A: na c' assa kutoci. ^c CeBe appiyadāyādato vā. ^d Ce ad. kiṃ hiñcanaṃ. ^e ita CeBemns. ^f CeBm āyati. ^g ita CeBemns. ^h Ce o suvo. ⁱ Ce om. ^j Be ns om. ^k 3: rattim. ^m ita CeBens; B^m hambho hajjho. ⁿ Ce are hare.

puthuvacanavasena purisānaṃ āmantāṇe, *bhaṇe* iti ekavacana-
 bahuvacanavasena^a nīcapurisānaṃ āmantāṇe, *je* iti issarehi
 ekavacanavasena^b dāsīnaṃ āmantāṇe, [C^e 785³⁶] *bho* iti eka-
 vacana-bahuvacanavasena^a purisānaṃ itthinañ ca āmantāṇe:
bho purisa; ¹"bho dhuttā; ¹bho yakkhā; ¹ummujja bho puthusile 5
 pariplava bho puthusile; ¹gacchatha bho gharaṇiyo" ti. Sabbān'
 etāni vibhattiyuttān' eva. — Ettha pana idaṃ vadāma: ²"ehi
 samma nivattassu; ²mā sammā evaṃ^c avacuttha; ³punar āyu
 ca me laddho evaṃ jānāhi mārīsa; ⁴sace mārīsā devānaṃ
 saṅgāmagatānaṃ uppajjeyya bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā loma- 10
 haṃso vā" ti ca ettha *samma sammā mārīsa mārīsā* ti paṭha-
 māvibhattiyuttānaṃ ekavacana-puthuvacanantānaṃ āmantāṇa-
 padānaṃ diṭṭhattā dutiyā-tatīyādivibhattiyuttabhāvena tesāṃ
 padānaṃ adiṭṭhattā ca tāni padāni nipātapadesu saṅghaṃ
 gacchantī ti veditabbāni. [C^e 786¹] 15

Avibhattiyuttaṃ bahuvidhaṃ bahusu atthesu vattati:

app eva, app eva nāma, nu kho icc ete saṃsayatthe: ⁵"app
 eva maṃ Bhagavā^d tathāhi^d ovadeyya; ⁶app eva nāma ayam
 āyasmā anulomikāni senāsānāni paṭisevamāno aññaṃ āra-
 dheyya; ⁷ahaṃ nu kho 'smi no nu kho 'smi kiṃ nu kho 'smi 20
 kathaṃ nu kho 'smi";

addhā, aññadatthu, taggha, jātu, kāmaṃ, sasakkaṃ^e,
[†]*jātucche* icc^f ete ekasatthe: ⁸"addhā āvuso ... Bhagavā jānaṃ
 jānāti passaṃ passati; ⁹aññadatthu māṇavakānañ ñeva sutvā;
¹⁰taggha Bhagavā^g bojjhaṅgā taggha Sugata bojjhaṅgā ti; 25
¹¹idaṃ hi jātu me diṭṭhaṃ na-y-idaṃ itihitihaṃ; ¹²kāmaṃ ca-
 jāma asuresu pāṇaṃ; [C^e 786¹⁶] ¹³evārūpan te Rāhula kāyena
 kammaṃ sasakkaṃ^h na caⁱ karaṇiyaṃ; ¹⁴na Migājina[†] *jātuc-*
^{che} ahaṃ kiñci kudācanaṃ adhammena jine ñātiṃ na cā pi
 • ñātayo mamaṃ"; 30

¹ (678²⁻⁴ etc.). ² (673¹⁶⁻¹⁷). ³ D II 285¹⁷. ⁴ S I 218²⁴⁻²¹⁹. ⁵ Sn 1058^d.
⁶ ***. ⁷ M I 8¹². ⁸ M I 111¹⁷. ⁹ S IV 118²¹. ¹⁰ S V 80¹⁴. ¹¹ S I 154²⁸.
¹² S I 224²⁷. ¹³ M I 413³⁰. ¹⁴ J VI 59¹¹⁻¹².

^a C^eB^{em}ns^o puthuv^o. ^b C^eB^e ekavacanaputhuv^o. ^c ita C^eB^ens; B^m samm'
 evaṃ (vide 673 n. c). ^d = Sn 1058^b cod. B^m. ^e B^m saṃsakkam. ^f B^m om. icc
 (leg. jātuccēcc (ete); vide J VI 59¹¹ E^e = codd. C^{ks}). ^g C^e ova; (90²⁶).
^h B^m sakkam. ⁱ M om. ca. ^j ita C^eB^{em}ns; vide n. 1.

eva iti avatṭhānatthe^a: ¹"pubbe va me bhikkhave sambo-dhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattass' eva sato etad ahoṣi";

kacci, nu, nanu icc ete pucchanatthe: ²"kacci bhikkhave khamaniyaṃ kacci yāpaniyaṃ; ³ko nu kho bhante^b hetu ko
5 paccayo Bhagavato sitassa pātukammāyā ti; ⁴nanu tvaṃ Phag-
guṇa kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito";

kathaṃ iti upāyapucchanatthe: ⁵"kathaṃ su taratī oghaṃ
kathaṃ taratī aṇṇavaṃ";

kiṃ su, kiṃ icc ete vatthupucchanatthe: ⁶"kiṃ su chetvā
10 sukhāṃ seti; ⁷kiṃ sevamāno labhatīdha paññaṃ";

evaṃ, itthaṃ, iti icc ete nidassanatthe: ⁸"evaṃ pi te mano
itthaṃ pi te mano iti pi te cittaṃ";

yāva tāva, yāvata tāvatā, kittāvatā ettāvatā icc ete paricche-
datthe: ⁹"yāv' assa kālo ṭhassati tāva naṃ dakkhanti^c deva-
15 manussā; ¹⁰yāvata bhikkhave Kāsi-Kosalā; ¹¹tāvata tvaṃ bha-
vissasi isi vā isittāya vā paṭipanno; ¹²kittāvatā nu kho bhante
upāsako hoti ti ... ettāvatā kho Mahānāma upāsako hoti ti";
[C^e 787¹]

evaṃ, sāhu, lahu, opāyikaṃ, paṭirūpaṃ, āma, āmo icc ete
20 sampaṭicchanaatthe: ¹³"evaṃ bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato
paṭissutvā; ¹⁴sāhū ti vā lahū^d ti^d vā^d opāyikaṃ ti vā paṭirūpan
ti vā; ¹⁵ap' āvuso ambakaṃ satthāraṃ jānāsi ti — āmāvuso jā-
nāmi; ¹⁶āmo ti so paṭissutvā Mātharo suvaṇṇaṇḍito";

kiñcāpi iti anuggahatthe: ¹⁷"kiñcāpi me bhante Bhagavā
25 saddhāyiko paccayiko; ¹⁸kiñcāpi bhikkhave rājā cakkavatti" ti^e
vā^e; ¹⁹"kiñcāpi bhikkhave ariyasāvako" ti^e vā^e; ²⁰"kiñcāpi so
kamma^f karoti pāpakaṃ" ti^e vā^e;

kiñca^g iti anuggahatthe garahatthe ca: ²¹"aññe pi devo
poseti kiñca^g devo sakaṃ pajaṃ";

30 *yathā tathā, yath' eva tath' eva, evaṃ, evam eva, evam
evaṃ, evam pi, yathā pi, seyyathā pi, seyyathā pi nāma, viya,*

¹ A I 258²⁴ cf. M I 17⁶. ² cf. M III 155²⁴. ³ cf. M II 74¹⁸. ⁴ M I 123¹⁹
⁵ Sn 183^{ab}. ⁶ S I 41¹⁰. ⁷ J V 148¹⁵. ⁸ D I 213²⁷. ⁹ D I 46¹⁶. ¹⁰ A V 59⁶
¹¹ D I 104¹². ¹² A IV 220¹⁹⁻²². ¹³ cf. Vin II 194^{12, 15}. ¹⁴ Vin I 45¹². ¹⁵ ***.
¹⁶ J VI 418¹⁸. ¹⁷ Sn² p. 124⁸. ¹⁸ ***. ¹⁹ Khp VI 11¹³. ²⁰ J I 135¹².

^a *ita* C^eB^mns (ns: sannitṭhānāvadhāraṇesu hū lui; Rūp C^e 90⁶: ava-
dhāraṇe), cf. 900 n. c. ^b cf. 738²⁴ (M om. bhante). ^c D: dakkhinti. ^d B^m om.
^e C^eB^ens om. ^f C^e kammaṃ. ^g C^eB^mns kiñci (*deest* Rūp C^e 90¹⁸).

iva, yatha-r-iva tatha-r-iva icc ete paṭibhāgatthe: ¹"nagaram yathā paccantam guttam santarabāhiram; ²tathūpamam sappurisaṃ vadāmi; ³yath' eva^a ty āham vacanam akaram bhaddam atthu te; ⁴tath' eva saddho sutavā abhisamkhacca bhojanam; ⁵evam vijitasāṅgānam satthavāham anuttaram; ⁶evam eva^b tvam pi pamuñcassu saddham; ⁷evam evam bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito; ⁸evam pi yo vedagū bhāvitatto; ⁹yathā pi selā^c vipulā^c nabham āhacca pabbatā^c; ¹⁰seyyathā pi bhikkhave mahārukkho; ¹¹seyyathā pi nāma mahatī naṅgalisā^d; ¹²hatthippabhinnam viya amkusaggaho; ¹³tūlam bhaṭṭam^e va māluto; ¹⁴yatha-r-iva bhotā Gotamena; ¹⁵tathar iva Bhagavā ti";

aho, nāma icc ete garahatthe: ¹⁶"aho vata re asmākaṃ^e paṇḍitaka^f aho vata re asmākaṃ^e bahussutaka^f aho vata re asmākaṃ^e tevijjaka^f; ¹⁷atthi nāma tumhe Ānanda there bhikkhū^g viheṭṭhiyamāne^g ajjuhekkhissatha; ¹⁸atthi nāma tāta Raṭṭhapāla amhākaṃ";

aho, nāma, sādhu icc ete pasamsanatthe: ¹⁹"aho buddho aho dhammo aho saṃgho, aho dhammassa svākhyātātā aho saṃghassa suppaṭipannatā; ²⁰aho no vatthusampadā^h; ²¹aho²⁰ dānam paramamⁱ dānam Kassape suppaṭiṭṭhitam; [C^e 788¹] ²²yatra hi nāma sāvako pi evam mahiddhiko bhavissati evam mahānubhāvo; ²³sādhu sādhu Sāriputta Ānando ca^j sammā vyākaramāno vyākareyya";

sādhu iti yācana-sampaṭicchanesu: ²⁴"sādhu me bhante²⁵ Bhagavā dhammam desetu yam aham Bhagavato dhammam sutvā ājāneyyan ti; ²⁵sādhū ti vatvāna pahūtakāmo^k pakkāmi yakkho Vidhurena saddhim";

¹ Dhp 315^{ab}. ² Khp VI 8^c. ³ J VI 18^{2a}. ⁴ S I 100^{1a}. ⁵ S I 192².
⁶ Sn 1146^c. ⁷ Vin III 6^a. ⁸ Sn 322^{2a}. ⁹ S I 102¹⁹. ¹⁰ S II 88². ¹¹ S I 104².
¹² Dhp 326^d. ¹³ S I 127¹⁹. ¹⁴ D I 90¹⁷. ¹⁵ D II 224²² (cf. *supra* 618¹²).
¹⁶ D I 107¹⁸. ¹⁷ cf. A III 194²². ¹⁸ cf. M II 62²⁴. ¹⁹ *** cf. Ap 171².
²⁰ Ap 171². ²¹ Ud 30⁹ [- - - - - | - - - - -]. ²² cf. S II 255²².
²³ cf. S II 53¹⁹. ²⁴ ***. ²⁵ J VI 289²⁻³.

^a J: yad eva. ^b (o; emeva). ^c Bm o. ^d Bm naṅgalasīsa. ^e C^e amhākaṃ (= D). ^f Bm oka. ^g A: viheso; Bm vihog^o (o: viheso?). ^h ns: vatthusampadā | ratanā sum² pa³ prañ¹ cum khrañ³ sañ || aho | eñ¹ || satthusampadā hu Apadān rhi eñ¹ || (cf. *et* Nett 50³¹). ⁱ B^e parama-. ^j B^e va. ^k Bm bahutta^o.

aho iti patthanatthe: ¹"aho vata maṃ araṇṇe vasamānaṃ rajje abhisinṇeeyyūn ti";

imgha, handa icc ete codanatthe: ²"imgha me tvaṃ Ānanda pāṇiyam āhara, pipāsito 'smi Ānanda pivissāmi ti; ³handa dāni bhikkhave āmantayāmi vo, veyyadhammā saṃkhārā appamādena sampādetthā ti";

evam etaṃ iti anumodanatthe: ⁴"evam etaṃ mahārāja evam etaṃ mahārāja sabbe sattā maraṇadhammā maraṇapariyosānā";

¹⁰ *kira* iti anussavatthe arucisūcanatthe ca, tattha anussavatthe: ⁵"assosi kho Citto gahapati: Nigaṇṭho kira Nātaputto^a Macchikāsaṇḍam anuppatto ti"; arucisūcanatthe: ⁷"khaṇavatthuparittattā āpātham na vajanti ye te dhammārammaṇā nāma^b yesaṃ rūpādayo kira";

¹⁵ *nūna* iti anumānānussaraṇa-parivitakkanatthe: ⁸"na hi nūna so dhammavināyo orako^c na sā orakā pabbajjā" ti evaṃ anumānatthe; ⁹"sā^d nūna sā kapaṇiyā andhā aparīṇāyikā" ti evaṃ anussaraṇatthe, ¹⁰"yaṃ nūnāhaṃ anupakhajja jīvita voropeyyan" ti evaṃ parivitakkanatthe;

²⁰ *kasmā* iti kāraṇapucchanatthe: ¹¹"kasmā bhavaṃ vijānam araṇṇa nissito tapo idha krubbati^e brahmapattiya";

yasmā tasmā, tathā hi, tena icc ete kāraṇ(āv)acchedanatthe^f: ¹²"yasmā ca kho bhikkhave rūpaṃ anattā tasmā rūpaṃ ābādhāya saṃvattati; ¹³tathā hi pana me^g ayyaputtā Bhagavā nimantito svātanāya . . . saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena; ¹⁴suññaṃ me agāraṃ pavisitabbaṃ ahosi, tena pāvisin ti"; [C^e 789¹]

dhir atthu iti garahatthe: ¹⁵"dhir atthu kaṇḍinaṃ sallam; ¹⁶dhir atthu taṃ visam vantaṃ", — matantare *dhi* iti garahatthe: ¹⁷"dhi brāhmaṇassa hantāraṃ";

³⁰ *hā* iti visāde tadākāranidassane ca: ¹⁸"hā Maṭṭakuṇḍali hā

¹ ***. ² D II 128²² (cf. PED s. v. taggha; tad īm × *tad gha > tad imgha, unde imgha cf. et gha + īm). ³ D II 156¹. ⁴ S I 97²¹. ⁵ S IV 298³⁻⁴. ⁶ (ns: akkhi kui acchi takkhaka kui tacchaka hū eñ¹ sui¹ makkhika kui macchika hū sañ). ⁷ Abhidh-av v. 301^{a-d}. ⁸ Vin I 19⁴. ⁹ J IV 93⁴. ¹⁰ S III 113³. ¹¹ S I 181⁸⁻¹⁰ (supra 510¹² 835⁶). ¹² S III 66²¹. ¹³ D II 96¹⁷. ¹⁴ M I 519²¹. ¹⁵ J I 155¹⁰. ¹⁶ J I 311⁷. ¹⁷ Dh 389^c (supra 716¹¹). ¹⁸ Vva 323²⁰.

^a C^e Nātha^o. ^b Abhidh-av: honti. ^c (B^m onato); Vin: so orako dhamm^o. ^d B^m yā. ^e C^eB^mns oasi. ^f Rūp: kāraṇāvacch^o; C^eB^mns kāraṇacch^o. ^g Vin: maya.

Maṭṭakuṇḍali"^a evaṃ viśāde, ¹"hā canda hā canda" evaṃ vi-
sādākāranidassane;

tuṇhi iti abhāsane: ²"tuṇhībhūto udikkheyya"^b;

sacchi iti paccakkhe: *arahattaphalaṃ*^c *sacchākāsi*^c, *arahat-*
laphalaṃ sacchiakāsi; 5

duṭṭhu, *ku-* icc ete kucchitatthe: ³*duṭṭhullaṃ*, ⁴*kuputto*;

yathā iti ativiyā ti atthe yoggaṭā-vicchā-paṭipāṭi-padatthā-
nativatti-nidassanesu ca: ⁵"yathā ayaṃ Nimi rājā paṇḍito ku-
salatthiko" evaṃ ⁶ativiyā ti atthe, tathā hi yathā ayaṃ ti ayaṃ
Nimirājā yathā-paṇḍito ativiya-paṇḍito ti attho; ⁷"yathānurūpaṃ 10
upasaṃharati" evaṃ yoggaṭāyaṃ; ⁸*ye ye vuḍḍhā yathāvuḍḍhaṃ*
evaṃ vicchāyaṃ; ⁹*vuḍḍhānaṃ paṭipāṭi yathāvuḍḍhaṃ* evaṃ paṭi-
pāṭiyaṃ; ⁹*yathākkamaṃ* evaṃ padatthānativattiyaṃ; ¹⁰"ko
gassa yathā kulūpako" evaṃ nidassane;

sādhū, *suṭṭhu* icc ete sampatiṇṇaṇumodanatthesu: ¹¹"sā- 15
dhu suṭṭhu bhante saṃvarissāmi" evaṃ sampatiṇṇanathe; *sādhū*
te kataṃ, *suṭṭhu tayā kataṃ* evaṃ anumodanathe;

saha, *saddhiṃ*, *amā* icc ete samakiriyaṃ: ¹²"Vedehe
sah' amaccehi ummaggena^d gamissati", *mayā saddhiṃ gamissati*,
amāvāsī divaso amāvāsikā ratthi, ¹³"sabbakiccesu amā vattati 20
ti amacco";

saha iti sampannatthe ca: ¹⁴"saha vatthehi sobhati", idaṃ
bimbaṃ vatthehi sampannaṃ sobhati na naggan ti attho, ettha
hi *sahasaddo* samakiriyaṃ na vattati, sampannatthe yeva
vattati: ¹⁵"sammaṇṇa[m]khettaṃ sakhettaṃ" ti ettha viya; 25

vinā, *rite*, *rahitā* icc ete vippayoge: ¹⁶*vinā saddhammā*
n' atth' añño koci loke nātho vijjati, ¹⁶*rite saddhammā kulo su-*
khaṃ, ¹⁷"rahitā mātuja";

aññatra iti parivajjanatthe: ¹⁸*aññatra buddhuppādā abhi-*
samayo natthi; 30

nānā, *puthu* icc ete bahupakāre: ¹⁹"nānāphaladharā dumā;
²⁰yena annena yāpenti puthu samaṇabrāhmaṇā";

¹ Vva 324¹¹. ² J VI 294²⁸. ³ (790¹⁶). ⁴ (753¹⁴). ⁵ J VI 102²⁸.

⁶ Ja VI 102²⁴. ⁷ ***. ⁸ (749¹³⁻¹⁴). ⁹ (749²³). ¹⁰ Kcv 20 (Senart 17²²). ¹¹ ***.

¹² J VI 444². ¹³ pt. *ad* Sv I 297²¹; amā saha bhavanti kiccesu ti amaccā.

¹⁴ Th 770^d = M II 64²⁸. ¹⁵ ***. ¹⁶ (703²⁸⁻²⁹). ¹⁷ ***. ¹⁸ (703²⁴). ¹⁹ J VI 533³¹.

²⁰ ***.

^a Bcmns Maṭṭha^o. ^b = J *cod.* B^d. ^c CcBemns *om.* ^d B^m umaṇṇena.

nānaṃ iti asadisatthe: ¹"*vyañjanam eva nānaṃ*";

puṭhu, viṣuṃ icc ete asaṃghāte: ²"ariyeḥi puthubhūto jano viṣumbhūto jano"; [C^e 790¹]

kate iti paṭiccatthe: ³"na mano vā sariraṃ vā maṃ kate
5 Sakka^a kassaci kadāci upaṇāṇetha etaṃ Sakka varaṃ vare",
ettha hi maṃ kate ti maṃ paṭicca ⁴"mama kāraṇā ti attho;
maṇaṃ iti isakaṃ apattabhāve: ⁵"maṇaṃ vūḷho ahosi";
nu iti evasaddatthe pi: ⁶"Māra diṭṭhigataṃ nu te", ⁷*nā-*
masaddatthe pi: ⁸"yaṃ nu gijjho yojanasataṃ kuṇapāni avek-
10 khati";

puna, puno, punaṃ icc ete apaṭhame: *puna vadāmi*;
⁹"puno pi dhammaṃ deseti^b khandhānaṃ udayabbayaṃ; ¹⁰na
puno amatākāraṃ passissāmi mukhaṃ tava; ¹¹nāhaṃ punaṃ
na ca punaṃ na cā pi apunappunaṃ hatthibondiṃ pavek-
15 khāmi", ettha ca apunappunan ti akāro nipātamattaṃ;

punappunaṃ iti abhiñhatthe: ¹²"dukkhā jāti punappunaṃ";

ciraṃ, cirassaṃ icc ete diḡhakāle: ¹³"ciraṃ tvaṃ anuta-
pessasi; ¹⁴ciraṃ diḡham addhānaṃ tiṭṭhanti; ¹⁵cirassaṃ vata
passāmi brāhmaṇaṃ parinibbutaṃ";

20 *ce, yadi* icc ete saṃkāvatthāne^c: ¹⁶"mañ ce tvaṃ nikha-
ṇaṃ vane; ¹⁷yad' imassa lokanāthassa virajjhissāma sāsaṇaṃ";
dhuvaṃ iti thir'-ekaṃsatthesu: ¹⁸"nicco dhuvo sassato"
evaṃ thiratthe, ¹⁹"dhuvaṃ buddho bhavaṃ ahaṃ" evaṃ ekaṃ-
satthe;

25 *su* iti siḡhatthe: ²⁰"laḥuṃ laḥuṃ bhuñjati gacchati ti
suddo";

sotthi, suvatthu icc ete āsiṃsatthe^d: ²¹"sotthi hotu sabba-
sattānaṃ; ²²etena saccena suvatthi hotu". || Etth' eke vadey-
yūṃ: ²³"sotthiṃ passāmi pāṇinaṃ; ²⁴sotthināmi samuṭṭhito"
30 ti evaṃ *sotthisaddo* aluttavibhattiko hutvā upayoga-karaṇava-
canavasena dvipakāro diṭṭho, tassa dvipakāratte diṭṭhe yeva

¹ ***. ² cf. Sv I 59²⁰⁻³⁰. ³ J IV 14²⁻² (*supra* 697²⁰). ⁴ Ja IV 14⁶.
⁵ Vin I 109³. ⁶ S I 135¹⁸. ⁷ Ja II 52¹. ⁸ J II 51²⁵. ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ Ap 539²¹. ¹¹ J I
503¹⁹⁻²⁰. ¹² Dbp 153^d. ¹³ J I 113¹⁶. ¹⁴ D I 17²². ¹⁵ S I 1²¹. ¹⁶ J VI 12²¹.
¹⁷ Bv 2: 73^{ab}. ¹⁸ D I 18³⁵. ¹⁹ Bv 2: 110^d. ²⁰ (cf. 374²⁻¹; ns: bhuñjanattha
nhiik *supubba adadhāt*). ²¹ cf. D I 96¹⁸. ²² Khp VI 3^e. ²³ S I 54⁴.
²⁴ (257²⁰).

^a (Bm sa). ^b CeBemns desesi. ^c Rūp (Ce 91²): saṃkāvatthāne (cf. *supra* 896¹). ^d Bemns āsiso.

suvaṭṭhisaddassa pi dvipakārataṁ diṭṭhā yeva hoti · taggatikattā tassa; evañ ca sati

¹"sādisan tiṣu līṅgesu sabbāsu ca vibhattisu

vacanesu ca sabbesu yaṁ na vyeti, tad avyayan" ti 43
vacanena virujjhanato imesu nipātapadesu saṅgaho na katabbo 5
ti. | Saccam, evam sante pi etesam sesā vibhattiyo paṭicca
vayo n' atthi ti avyayattā nipātapadesu saṅgaho yeva katabbo;
esa nayo aññatṛā pi idisesu ca^a sabbesu^a ṭhānesu; [C^c 791¹]

yadī iti katthaci vāsaddatthe: ²"yañ ñad eva pariṣam
upasaṁkamati yadi khattiyapariṣam yadi brāhmaṇapariṣam 10
yadi gahapatipariṣam" ice ādi, ettha hi yadi khattiyapariṣan
ti ādinam 'khattiyapariṣam vā' ti ādinā attho gahetabbo. Ettha
ca *yadisaddassa* vāsaddatthatā katham viññāyati ti ce: yasmā
katthaci pālipadesu *yadisaddena* saddhim vāsaddo samodhā-
nam gacchati · ³"yathā imassa vacanam saccam vā yadi vā 15
musā" ti ādisu, tasmā viññāyati; sāsanasmim hi keci samā-
natthā saddā ekato samodhānam gacchanti, yathā ⁴"hatthi ca
kuñjaro nāgo" ti ca ⁵"appam vassasatam āyu idān' etarahi
vijjati" ti ca ⁶"tena samayena buddho Bhagavā" ti ca, evam
etāya sāsanayutticintāya *yadisaddassa* vāsaddatthatā viññāyati; 20
atha vā kim yutticintāya, nanu Vatthasuttasamvannaṇāyam^b
atthakathācariyehi ⁷"yadi nilakāya yadi pītakāyā" ti ādinam
⁸"nilakatthāya vā" ti ādinā attho samvannito, tadanusārena
⁹"yadi khattiyapariṣan" ti ādinam pi *yadisaddassa* vāsaddat-
thatā viññāyati yevā ti niṭṭham etthāvagantabbam; 25

yadī ti katthaci *yadāsaddassa* atthe pi: ¹⁰"yadi passanti
pavane dārakā phalī^c dume";

kismim viya iti lajjanākāranidassane: ¹¹"kismim viya ritta-
hattham gantum", ettha ca kismim viyā ti ¹²lajjanākāro viya,

¹³kilesa viya hoti ti attho;

tu iti ekamsatthe: ¹⁴"seyyo amitto matiya upeto na tv
eva mitto mativippahino";

¹ vide Kās I 1: 37 (cf. 746¹³⁻¹⁴). ² D III 236⁶. ³ J VI 455²². ⁴ (323²⁴—324¹).
⁵ (682¹⁸). ⁶ Vin III 1⁶. ⁷ M I 36¹⁸. ⁸ Ps I 166²². ⁹ (901¹⁸). ¹⁰ J VI 513²².
¹¹ Vin IV 79⁶. ¹² Sp ad loc.: lajjanakam viya. ¹³ Sp ad Vin III 135¹⁷ et
III 211⁹. ¹⁴ J I 247²⁶⁻²⁷.

^a CeBe om. ^b ita CeBemns. ^c (vide 188^{25, 26}) Ce phalike; J: phalite.

yañ ce iti ¹paṭisedhatthe: ²"seyyo amitto medhāvi yañ ce bālo 'nukampako^a"; ³yañ ce puttā anassavā; ⁴yañ ce jive tayā vinā";

-dhā iti vibhāgatthe: ⁵ekadhā, dvidhā, tidhā;

5 -kkhattuṃ iti vāratthe: ekakkhattuṃ, dvikkhattuṃ, tik-khattuṃ;

ve, handa icc ete vavassaggatthe^b: ⁶"dadanti ve yathā-saddhaṃ yattha^c-pasādanaṃ jano; ⁷handā dāni apāyāmi";

kin tu iti appamattavisesapucchāyaṃ: ⁸"kin tu 'vipākāni'
10 ti nānākaraṇaṃ";

nanu ca iti accantavīrodhe: ⁹"nanu ca bho saddakkamā-nurūpena atthena bhavitabbaṃ";

pana iti visesaṇṇatthe vacanālamkāre ca: ¹⁰"aṭṭhaka-thāyaṃ pana vuttaṃ"; *ṭikāyaṃ pana vuttaṃ* evaṃ visesaṇṇa-
15 tanatthe; [Ce 792] ¹¹"kasmā pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ" evaṃ vacanā-lamkāre;

iti hi ti 'evaṃ evā' ti nicchaya-karaṇatthe: ¹²"sile paṭiṭṭhāya naro sapañño cittaṃ paññaṃ ca bhāvayaṃ ātāpi nipako bhik-khu so imaṃ vijāṭaye jāṇa ti iti h' idaṃ vuttaṃ" ti;

20 hi, tathā hi icc ete dāḥhikaraṇatthe: ¹³"vuttaṃ hi; ¹⁴tathā hi vuttaṃ";

eva iti sappatīyogitāḍijotanatthe, tathā hi

ayogaṃ, yogaṃ aññena, accantayogaṃ^d eva ca
vyavacchindati vatthussa *evasaddo*, sa kiḍiso: 44

25 visesanena sahito, visenaniyakena ca,
kiriyaṃ ca; kamaṇ' assa payogaṇi pavuccare: 45
akko tamonudo eva, buddho eva tamonudo,

nīlaṃ sarojaṃ alth' eva ñeyyaṃ etaṃ padattayaṃ. 46

Ito paraṃ suviditattā payogaṇi na vakkhāma:

30 *kathaṇci* iti kicchhatthe; *isakaṃ* iti appake; *saṇikaṃ* iti
mandatthe; *khippaṃ*, *araṃ* *lahuṃ*, *āsuṃ*, *tuṃmaṃ*, *aciraṃ*, ¹⁵*tu-vaṇaṃ* icc ete sīghatthe^e; *musā*, *micchā*, *alikaṃ* icc ete asacce;

api ca *kho* ti ca *api* tu *khalū* ti ca *yathā nāma* ti ca

¹ (97 n. 12). ² J I 249³. ³ S I 176¹⁸. ⁴ J VI 495^{27, 28}. ⁵ (894¹).

⁶ Dh 249ab. ⁷ J VI 183¹⁶. ⁸ ***. ⁹ Mmd Ce 266¹⁷. ¹⁰ (893¹). ¹¹ Vm 1⁷.

¹² Vm 1²⁻⁷. ¹³ It 1⁴ (Ita Sc 4¹³); Ja I 28¹⁴. ¹⁴ ***. ¹⁵ (*tuvaṇaṃ*: t(u)varati = *vivaṇaṃ*: *vivarati* etc.).

^a CeBc bālānukampako (= J). ^b (Bm vavassagge?). ^c ita CeBemns; Dh: yathā-. ^d ita Bmns; Ce accantayogaṃ (*metr.*). ^e Bm sīgha⁶.

yathā hi ti ca tathā hi ti ca nipātasamudāyo; yathā cā ti pa-
tibhāgatthe samuccayo;

¹ *tūna-tvāna-tvāpaccayantā* ussukkanatthe, ² *ussukkanattho*
nāma ussāho attho, yo hi attho eken' eva padena aparisamatto
padantarattham apekkhati, so ussukkanattho, yathā "disvā" ti ⁵
vutte 'evam āhā' ti vā 'evam akāsī' ti vā sambandho hoti:
passitūna passitvāna passitvā, *suñitūna suñitvāna suñitvā*, *sam-*
phussa samphusitvā, *labhitvā labhitvāna* · *laddhā laddhāna*, *vij-*
jhitvā vijjhitvāna · *viddhā viddhāna*, *bujjhitvā bujjhitvāna* · *buddhā*
buddhāna, *disvā disvāna* · *diṭṭhā diṭṭhāna*, *dasselvā sāvelvā*, *phu-* ¹⁰
sāpelvā labhāpelvā vijjhāpelvā, *bodhetvā*, *datṭūna datvā datvāna* ·
dāpelvā, *upādāya viññāya* · *viceyya vineyya* · *nihacca samecca*,
ārabbha āgamma āgacca ^a *āpucchā* ^b, *katvā karitvā* · *kacca adhi-*
kiecca ^c, *khādītūna khādītūna khādītūna* · *khādiya khādiyāna*,
parivisiya ^d *parivisiyāna*, *anubhaviya anubhaviyāna*, *abhivandi-* ¹⁵
tūna abhivanditvāna ^e · *abhivandiya abhivandiyāna* aññe pi yoje-
tabbā.

Tatra samuccaya-vikappa-paṭisedhanatthesu *ca vā na no*
a- mā · *alam halam* icc etesu aṭṭhasu nipātesu *a- mā* icc ete
padādimhi yeva nipatanti na padamajjhe na padāvasāne: ³ "adit- ²⁰
ṭham asutam; ⁴ mā akatthā" ti ādisu; [C^e 793¹] *ca vā* icc ete padā-
vasāne ca dvinnam samānādhikaraṇapadānam majjhe ca nipa-
tanti na padādimhi, tam yathā: *samaṇo* ^f *ca brāhmaṇo ca*, *samaṇo*
vā brāhmaṇo vā, *eso ca samaṇo sādhurūpo eso ca brāhmaṇo sādhu-*
rūpo, *eso vā samaṇo saṅgahetabbo eso vā brāhmaṇo saṅgahetabbo* ²⁵
ti. || Nanu ca bho ⁵ "vā paro asarūpā; ⁶ vāṇ apacce" ti ādisu
vāsaddo padādimhi dissati ti. | Saccam, idiso pana saddaraca-
nāviseso akkharasamaye veyyākaraṇānam matam gahetvā paṭ-
ṭhapito, ekantato Māgadhabhāsasu c' eva sakkaṭabhāsasu ca
edisī saddagati n' atthi, tasmā amhākam mate Māgadhabhāsā- ³⁰
nurūpena ⁷ "paro vā asarūpā" ti lakkhaṇam ṭhapitan ti. | Tathā
pi vadeyya: nanu ca bho *vāsaddo* padādimhi pi dissati, *vānaro*
ti ettha hi narena sadiso ti vā-naro ti. | Tam na, sadisatthavā-

¹ § 1150. ² (cf. et 730¹²). ³ Sn 1122^c. ⁴ cf. Ud 51¹⁴. ⁵ Ke 13.

⁶ Ke 346. ⁷ § 31.

^a B^mns āgaccha. ^b B^m apucchā. ^c B^mns adhikacca. ^d B^m om.

^e B^m abhivanditvā || na || (o: abhivanditvā abhivanditvāna?). ^f B^m samaṇa.

cako hi *vāsaddo* padante yeva tiṭṭhati: ¹"madhu vā maññati bālo" ti, *vānaro* ti idaṃ tu *nimmakkhikan* ti padaṃ viya avyayatthapubbaṅgamaṃ avyayibhāvasamāsapadam pi na hoti, iti tasmā asappatham^a anotaritvā 'vānaṃ vuccati ²gamaṇaṃ, taṃ

5 etassa atthi ti *vānaro* · ³yathā kuñjā haṇū ass' atthi ti kuñjaro' ti attho gahetabbo. Iti yathārahaṃ padānaṃ ādimhi majjhāvasānesu ca nipatanti ti nipatā *ca-vādayo atha-khalu-vatādayo* ca; *katvā-valvādayo* pana avyayattā nipātapadesu saṅgahaṃ gatattā nipatā^b;

- 10 *na no* icc ete padādimhi c' eva padāvasāne^c ca nipatanti na padamajjhe, taṃ^d yathā: ⁴"na ve anattakusalena atthacariyā sukhāvahā; ⁵no h' etaṃ bhante; ⁶pamatto puriso puññakammaṃ karoti na; ⁷evam pi me no" icc ādi; *alaṃ halaṃ* icc ete padādimhi c' eva avasāne ca nipatanti na padamajjhe^d; ⁸"alaṃ puñ-
- 15 ñāni kātuṃ", *puññāni kātuṃ alaṃ* ti vā; ⁹"halaṃ dāni pakāsitum", *pakāsitum halaṃ* ti vā.

Imasmiṃ pakarāṇe atthakathānurūpena *pisaddo* pi nipātesu icchitabbo, *apisaddo* pi ca nipātapakkhiko katabbo yattha kiriyā-vācakapadato pubbo na hoti, taṃ yathā: ¹⁰"api dībbesu kamesu

20 ratim so nādhigacchati"; *rājā pi devo pi*; ¹¹"iti pi so Bhagavā" ti; tesu *pisaddo* padamajjhe padāvasāne ca nipatati *apisaddo* pana padamajjhe padāvasāne ca nipatati: ¹²"tiṭṭhati pi nisīdati pi caṃkamati pi nipajjati^b pi^b antarā^b pi^b dhāyati". Padapūraṇesu pi *atha-khalu-vata-vathādināṃ* nipātānaṃ yathāsambha-

25 vaṃ yojetabbaṃ. [C^e 794¹]

Idāni yathārahaṃ tesam nipātānaṃ atthuddhāraṃ kathayāma:

Tattha ¹³*evamsaddo* upamūpadesa-sampahamsana-garabhā^e-vacanasampañiggahākāra - nidassanāvadhāraṇādiānekattahappabhedo, tathā h' esa ¹⁴"evaṃ^f jātena maccena kattabbaṃ kusalaṃ bahun" ti evamādisu upamāyaṃ āgato, ¹⁵"evaṃ te abhikkami-

¹ Dhp 69^a. ² (V 830 1172). ³ (793¹²). ⁴ J I 251¹. ⁵ D I 60¹³. ⁶ ***.
⁷ D I 58¹⁴. ⁸ Vva 191¹⁵ + Vv 486^d. ⁹ (889⁹). ¹⁰ Dhp 187^{ab}. ¹¹ Vin III 1¹⁸.
¹² cf. Vin IV 54¹²⁻²⁴ (*supra* 481¹⁸). ¹³ Sv I 26¹⁷⁻²⁷, Ps I 3², Spk I 4⁹, Mp I 4⁷, Pj I 100¹, Uda 6⁹. ¹⁴ Dhp 53^{cd}. ¹⁵ M I 460^a.

^a B^m asappatham; C^e appatham; B^ens uppatham. ^b B^m om. ^c B^m c' evāvasāne (904¹⁴). ^d B^m om. taṃ ... padamajjhe (904¹¹⁻¹⁴). ^e ita B^m; C^eB^e garaha- (*leg.* garahana-). ^f B^m ad. iti.

tabbaṃ evaṃ te paṭikkamitabban"^a ti ādisu upadese, ¹"evaṃ etaṃ Bhagavā evaṃ etaṃ Sugatā" ti ādisu sampahaṃsane, ²"evaṃ eva^b pañāyaṃ vasalī yasmim vā tasmim vā tassa muṇḍakassa samaṇassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati" ti ādisu garahane, ³"evaṃ bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun" ti ādisu 5 vacanasampañiggāhe, ⁴"evaṃ vyā kho ahaṃ bhante Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājanāmi" ti ādisu ākāre, ⁵"ehi tvaṃ māṇava-ka yena samaṇo Ānando ten' upasaṃkama, upasaṃkamitvā mama vacanena samaṇaṃ Ānandaṃ appābādhaṃ appātaṃkaṃ lahuṭṭhānaṃ balaṃ phāsuvihāraṃ puccha: Subho māṇavo To- 10 deyyaputto bhavantaṃ Ānandaṃ appābādhaṃ appātaṃkaṃ lahuṭṭhānaṃ balaṃ phāsuvihāraṃ pucchati ti, evaṃ ca vadehi: sādhu kira bhavaṃ Ānando yena Subhassa māṇavassa Todeyya-puttassa nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṃkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā" ti evamādisu nidassane, ⁶"taṃ kiṃ maññatha Kalāmā ime 15 dhammā kusalā vā akusalā vā ti — akusalā bhante — sāvajjā vā anavajjā vā ti — sāvajjā bhante — viññugarahitā vā viññūpasatthā vā ti — viññugarahitā bhante — samattā samādinna ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti no vā, kathaṃ vo^c ettha hoti ti — samattā bhante samādinna ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti, 20 evaṃ no ettha hoti" ti ādisu avadhāraṇe, icc evaṃ

upamāyaṃ upadese ākāre sampahaṃsane

vacanasampañiggāhe garahāyaṃ nidassane

atho 'vadhāraṇādimhi evaṃsaddo pavattati. 47

Tatra ⁷antarāsaddo kāraṇa-khaṇa-citta-vemajjha-vivarādisu vat- 25 tati: ⁸"tadantaraṃ ko jāneyya aññatra tathāgatā"^d ti ca ⁹"jāṇa saṃgamma mantenti mañ ca tañ ca kim antaran" ti ca ādisu kāraṇe antarāsaddo, ¹⁰"addasa ... maṃ bhante aññatarā itthi vij-jantarikāya bhājanaṃ dhovanti" ti ādisu khaṇe, ¹¹"yass' antarato na santi kopā" ti ādisu citte, ¹²"antarā vosānaṃ āpādi" ti ādisu 30 vemajjhe, ¹³"api cāyaṃ ... Tapodā dvinnam mahānirayaṇaṃ antarikāya gacchati"^e ti ādisu vivare, aññasmim pana ṭhāne vemajjhe ti attho adhippeto, icc evaṃ [C^e 795¹]

¹ A I 192²². ² S I 160¹⁴. ³ M I 1⁹. ⁴ Vin IV 138²⁹ etc. ⁵ D I 204⁸⁻¹⁶.

⁶ A I 190⁶⁻¹². ⁷ Sv I 34²⁶⁻³⁵ Uda 109²³; Pj II 20⁹. ⁸ (703²⁵). ⁹ S I 201²⁴ (Spk I 295⁹). ¹⁰ M I 448³². ¹¹ Sn 6². ¹² It 85¹². ¹³ Vin III 108²³.

^a B^m abhikkamitabbaṃ. ^b B^m evam evaṃ. ^c ita C^eB^mns (= pṭ ad Sv I 27¹⁷); Sv E^c etc.; vā. ^d ita C^eB^mns; B^m tathāga. ^e Vin: āgacchati.

kāraṇe c' eva citte ca khaṇasmim vivare pi ca
vemajjhādisu atthesu *antarā* ti ravo gato. 48

Tatra ¹*ajjhattasaddo* gocarajjhatte niyakajjhatte ajjhatajjhatte
visayajjhatte ti catusu atthesu dissati: ²"ten' Ānanda bhikkhunā
5 tasmim yeva purimasmim samādhinimutte ajjhattam eva cittaṃ
saṇṭhapetabbaṃ; ³"ajjhattarato samāhito" ti ādisu ayaṃ goca-
rajjhatte dissati; ⁴"ajjhattam sampasādanam; ⁵"ajjhattam vā
dhammesu dhammānupassī viharatī" ti ādisu niyakajjhatte,
⁶"cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni" ti ādisu ajjhatajjhatte, ⁷"ayaṃ
10 kho pan' Ānanda vihāro tathāgatenā abhisambuddho yad idaṃ
sabbanimittānaṃ amanasikārā ajjhattam suññatam upasampajja
viharatī" ti ādisu visayajjhatte, issariyaṭṭhāne ti attho, phala-
samāpatti hi^a buddhānaṃ issariyaṭṭhānaṃ nāma. Icc evaṃ
nipātapadavibhatti samattā.

15 Icche naro supaṭutaṃ pariyaṭṭidhamme,
Vācogadhe Catupade vipulattasāre
yogaṃ kareyya satataṃ bahudhā vibhatte,
yogaṃ karaṃ supaṭutaṃ sa naro 'dhiḡacche. 49

Iti navaṅge sūṭṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
20 ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe vācogadhapadavi-
bhatti nāma sattavisatimo^b paricchedo.

XXVIII.

Ito paraṃ pavakkhāmi pālinayādisaṅgahaṃ
paññāvepullakaraṇaṃ piṭipāmujiavaḍḍhanaṃ^c. 1

25 Tattha pālinayo aṭṭhakathānayo ṭikānayo pakaraṇantaranayo
ti cattāro nayā adhippetā. Tatra pālinayo ti tepiṭake buddha-
vacane pāligati, aṭṭhakathānayo ti aṭṭhakathāsu āgatā saddagati,
ṭikānayo ti ṭikāsu āgatā saddagati, pakaraṇantaranayo ti aññesu
pakaraṇesu^d āgatā saddagati. Tatra pāligatiyaṃ vyañjana-
30 chakka-atthachakke padhāne katvā aṭṭhakathā-ṭikādisu pavatta-

¹ As 46¹⁻¹⁷. ² M III 112¹⁴. ³ D II 107⁵. ⁴ D I 74¹⁴. ⁵ M I 60²⁸.

⁶ Khp IV (6). ⁷ M III 111⁶.

^a Bm *ad. ti.* ^b Bm *chabbīsatisimo.* ^c Bc *opāmojja*^o. ^d Bm *om.*

saddagativinicchayena saha yathārahaṃ gahetvā pālinayādisaṅgahaṃ dassessāma.

Tatra ¹akkharaṃ padaṃ vyañjanaṃ · ākāro nirutti niddeso ti cha vyañjanapadāni, ²saṃkāsanā pakāsanā · vivaraṇaṃ vibhajaṇaṃ · uttānikaraṇaṃ paññatti ti cha atthapadāni, etāni yeva ⁵vyañjanachakkaṃ atthachakkaṃ ti pi^a vuccanti^a. [C^e 796¹]

Tatra vyañjanapadesu akkharaṃ nāma ³"rūpaṃ aniccan ti vuccamāno ruṇ^b ti opātetī" ti vacanato atthajotakapadantogadham ekekakkharaṃ^c iha akkharan ti gahetabbam, atha vā ⁴"yo pubbe" ti ettha yokāro viya atthajotakam ekakkharam ¹⁰atra akkharan ti gahetabbam; ⁵"saṭṭhi vassasahassāni" ti vuttukāmena vuttaṃ ⁶ādiakkharam iva aparisamatte ca pade vaṇṇam akkharam iti gahetabbam. ⁷"Vitatanho anādāno niruttipadakovido akkharānaṃ sannipātaṃ jaññā pubbāparāni cā" ti ettha vuttanayena ⁸vibhattiyantaṃ atthajotakam akkharapiṇḍaṃ pa- ¹⁵daṃ nāma · ⁹"sile patiṭṭhāyā" ti ettha *sile* ti padaṃ viya. Atthasambaddho^d padesapariyosāno padasamuho vyañjanaṃ nāma · ¹⁰"cattāro 'me bhikkhave satipaṭṭhānā" ti ādi viya. Vyañjanavibhāgo vibhāgappakāro ākāro nāma · ¹⁰"katame cattāro: idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassi viharati" ti ādi^e viya. ²⁰Ākāravibhāvitassa nibbacanaṃ nirutti nāma · ¹¹"phusati ti phasso; ¹²vedayati ti vedanā" ti ādi viya. Nibbacanatthassa vitthāro nissesato deso niddeso nāma · ¹³"sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā, ¹⁴sukhayati ti sukhā, dukkhayati ti dukkhā, n' eva dukkhayati na sukhayati ti adukkham- ²⁵asukhā vedanā" ti ādi viya. Imāni cha vyañjanapadāni.

Atthapadesu ¹⁵saṃkhepena kāsanā saṃkāsanā, tattha kāsanā ti dipanā, saṃkhepena atthadīpanā ti vuttaṃ hoti · ¹⁶"upādiyamāno kho bhikkhu^f baddho Mārassa anupādiyamāno mutto · pāpimato" ti ādi viya. Paṭhamam eva kāsanā pakāsanā, yat- ³⁰tako attho pacchā kathetabbo, taṃ sabbam paṭhamavacanen' eva dipeti ti vuttaṃ hoti · ¹⁷"sabbam bhikkhave ādittan" ti ādi

¹ Nett 9^o. ² Nett 9^{2a}. ³ Vin IV 15¹. ⁴ J I 319¹. ⁵ Pv 794^a. ⁶ Pva 280¹⁹.

¹⁷ Dhṛp 352^{a-d}. ⁸ (610², vide etiam 911⁴). ⁹ S I 13²⁰. ¹⁰ Paṭis II 232².

¹¹ Vm 463¹⁹. ¹² vide Vm 460²⁵ etc. ¹³ vide Dhs p. 1⁵. ¹⁴ cf. As 41²⁴⁻²⁶.

¹⁵ cf. Netta C^e 28^o. ¹⁶ S III 73²⁰. ¹⁷ S IV 19²⁵ = Vin I 34¹⁰.

^a Bm om. ^b B^ens rū (cf. 910¹⁹). ^c C^eB^e ekakkharam (< 907¹⁰); vide 910²⁰. ^d C^eB^{em}ns hic et 911⁸ (o)bandho. ^e C^eB^e ādisu. ^f C^eB^e bhikkhave.

- viya. Saṃkāsanapakāsanavasena^a dipitatthassa vitthāraṃ pu-
navacanavasena vivaritvā pākāṭakaraṇaṃ vivaraṇaṃ nāma^b ·
1 "kiñ ca bhikkhave sabbaṃ ādittaṃ: cakkhu bhikkhave ādittaṃ
rūpā ādittā"^c ti ādi viya. [C^e 797¹] Vivaritabbam eva anēka-
5 bhāvato buddhisammukhākaraṇaṃ^d vibhajanaṃ nāma · 2 "ka-
tamañ ca bhikkhave rūpaṃ: cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ
ca^e mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ" ti ādi viya 1 "kena ādittaṃ:
rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi
paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi ādittā" ti ādi
10 viya. Vibhajitattthassa vitthāraṇavasena³ upamāyōparopariya-
jananavasena ca sampañipādanaṃ uttānīkaraṇaṃ nāma ·
4 "tatttha katame cattāro mahābhūtā: pathavidhātu āpodhātū" ti
ādi viya, 5 "seyyathā pi bhikkhave nadi pabbateyyā ohārini
dūraṅgamā siḅhasotā, tassā ubhosu tīresu¹ kāsā ce pi jātā assu,
15 te naṃ ajiḅholambeyyūṃ, kusā ce pi jātā assu te naṃ ajiḅho-
lambeyyūṃ, babbajā ce pi jātā assu te naṃ ajiḅholambeyyūṃ,
biraṇā ce pi jātā assu te naṃ ajiḅholambeyyūṃ, rukkhā ce pi jātā
assu te naṃ ajiḅholambeyyūṃ, tassā so² puriso² sotena vuyhamāno
kāse ce pi gaṇheyya te palujjeyyūṃ so tatonidānaṃ anayavya-
20 sanaṃ āpajjeyya, kuse ce pi gaṇheyya, babbaje ce pi gaṇheyya,
biraṇe ce pi gaṇheyya, rukkhe² ce² pi² gaṇheyya², te paluj-
jeyyūṃ so tatonidānaṃ anayavyasanaṃ āpajjeyya, evaṃ eva
kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvi ariya-
dhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisānaṃ adassāvi
25 sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinito rūpaṃ
attato samanupassati rūpavantāṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ
rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ, tassa taṃ rūpaṃ palujjati so tatonidānaṃ
anayavyasanaṃ āpajjati, vedanaṃ, saññāṃ, saṃkhāre, viññāṇaṃ
attato samanupassati viññāṇavantāṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññā-
30 ṇaṃ viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ, tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ palujjati so
tatonidānaṃ anayavyasanaṃ āpajjati" ti ādi viya. Pakārena
ñatti paññatti, anekappakārehi sotūnaṃ⁶ tutṭhisañjananavasena

¹ S IV 19²⁵⁻²⁸ = Vin I 34¹⁰⁻²². ² S III 59¹⁹. ³ ns: upamāya | phrañ³ ||
uparopariyajananavasena | achan¹ chan¹ phrac ce khrañ² nhañ¹ cap sa phrañ¹ ||.
⁴ ***. ⁵ S III 137¹⁷—138¹⁵. ⁶ (351¹²⁻²⁰).

^a B^m saṃkāsanavasena. ^b C^eB^m ad. rūpaṃ kho . . . ādi viya (907²⁸—
908¹). ^c C^e rūpaṃ ādittaṃ. ^d C^e sammukhiko. ^e C^e om ca. ^f C^eB^e ubha-
yato tīre. ^g B^m om.

buddhinisitakaraṇena ca atthaviññāpanā ti vuttaṃ hoti. ¹"yaṃ kiñci Rāhula rūpaṃ^a ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigataṃ upādinnaṃ^b seyyathidaṃ kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsaṃ nhāru atṭhi atṭhimiññaṃ^c vakkhaṃ hadayaṃ yakanāṃ kilomakāṃ pihakāṃ papphāsāṃ antaṃ antagaṇaṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ yaṃ vā 5 paṇ' aññaṃ pi ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigataṃ upādinnaṃ^b, ayaṃ vuccati Rāhula ajjhattikā pathaviḍhātu, yā c' eva kho ajjhattikā pathaviḍhātu yā ca bāhirā, pathaviḍhātu-r-ev' esā^d n' etaṃ maṃsa n' eso 'ham asmi na me so attā ti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ [C^e 798¹] sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ, evaṃ 10 etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā pathaviḍhātuyā nibbindati pathaviḍhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti" ti ādi viya ²"tathā katamaṃ rūpaṃ atitaṃ: yaṃ rūpaṃ atitaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇataṃ atthagataṃ abbatthagataṃ^e uppajjitvā vigataṃ atitaṃ atitaṃsena saṅgahitaṃ, cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnaṃ ca 15 mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ atitaṃ; tathā katamaṃ rūpaṃ^f anāgataṃ^f: yaṃ^f rūpaṃ ajātaṃ abhūtaṃ asañjātaṃ anibbattaṃ anabhinibbattaṃ apātubhūtaṃ anuppannaṃ asamuppannaṃ anuṭṭhitaṃ asamuṭṭhitaṃ, anāgataṃ anāgataṃsena saṅgahitaṃ, cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnaṃ ca mahā- 20 bhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ anāgataṃ; tathā katamaṃ rūpaṃ paccuppannaṃ: yaṃ rūpaṃ jātaṃ bhūtaṃ sañjātaṃ nibbattaṃ abhinibbattaṃ pātubhūtaṃ uppannaṃ samuppannaṃ uṭṭhitaṃ samuṭṭhitaṃ, paccuppannaṃ paccuppannaṃsena saṅgahitaṃ, cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnaṃ ca mahābhūtānaṃ 25 upādāya rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ paccuppannaṃ" ti ādi viya ca. Imāni cha atthapadāni.

Tattha Bhagavā ³akkharehi saṃkāsayati, padehi pakāsayati, vyañjanehi vivarati, ākārehi vibhajati, niruttihi uttānikaroti, niddesehi paññāpayati; atha vā akkharehi saṃkāsayitvā 30 padehi pakāsayati, vyañjanehi vivaritvā ākārehi vibhajati, niruttihi uttānikatvā niddesehi paññāpayati; atha vā akkharehi atthadvāram ugghāṭetvā padehi pakāsentō vinayati ugghāṭitaññuṃ, vyañjanehi vivaritvā ākārehi vibhajanto vinayati vipa-

¹ M I 421²⁷—422². ² Vibh 1¹⁴—2². ³ vide Nett 9¹¹ sqq.

^a M om. ^b B^m upādinnaṃ. ^c C^e omiñja (= M). ^d (B^e odhātu yev' esā).

^e B^e atthaṅgataṃ abbatthaṅgataṃ. ^f B^m om.

citaññum, niruttihi uttānikatvā niddesehi paññāpento vinayati neyyam, tattha tattha anurūpaṃ sallakkhetvā tesam veneyya-bandhavānaṃ āsayānusayacariyādhimuttivasena taṃ taṃ desanaṃ vadḍheti ti adhippāyo. — Atthato pan' ettha katamāṃ
 5 vyañjanachakkaṃ katamaṃ atthachakkaṃ ti: buddhassa Bhagavato dhammaṃ desayato yo atthāvagamahetubhūto ¹saviññāttikasaddo, taṃ vyañjanachakkaṃ, yo tena abhisametabbo lakhaṇarasādisahito dhammo, taṃ atthachakkaṃ ti veditabbaṃ, icc evaṃ

- 10 akkharāṇ ca padaṇ c' eva vyañjanaṇ ca tathāparo ākāro ca nirutti ca niddeso cā t' ime cha tu
 āhu vyañjanachakkaṇ ti vyañjanatthavidū vidū, 2
 saṃkāsaṇā pakāsaṇā vivaraṇāṇ ca tato paraṃ vibhajanaṇ ca uttānikaraṇāṇ ca tato parā
 15 paññatti cā ti cha-y-ime atthachakkaṇ ti abravum; 3
 tatra vyañjanachakkaṇ tu vyañjanapadam iritaṃ, atthachakkaṃ atthapadam evaṃ pi upalakkhaye. [C^e 799¹] 4
 Idam pan' ettha vavatthānaṃ: vyañjanachakke akkharan nāma: ²"rūpaṃ aniccaṇ" ti ādisu atthajotakapadantogadho rū
 20 icc ādi ekeko yeva vaṇṇo c' eva ³"yo pubbe karaṇiyāni; ⁴so imaṃ vijāṭṭhaye jāṭṭhaṇ" ti ādisu atthajotako yokāra-sokārādiko eko vaṇṇo ca, ⁵"saṭṭhi vassasahassāni" ti ādinā ekekaṃ gāthaṃ^a vattukāmehi vutto sa icc ādi vaṇṇo ca akkharan ti gahetabbo; akkharacintakānaṃ mate pana akkharasaññāvisaye
 25 ^aakārādayo kakārādayo^b ca vaṇṇā akkharan ti gahetabbā; lokiyamahājanena [kattabbo^c lokiyamahājanena] katasaññāvisaye ⁷"Mahāsammatto t' eva^d paṭhamaṃ akkharaṃ upanibbat-tan" ti ādisu padabhūto atthajotako vaṇṇasamudāyo akkharan ti gahetabbo, Jātakatṭhakathāyaṃ pi ⁸"kiṃ tattha catumattassā"
 30 ti imassa pālīpadesassa ⁹"vyañjanaṃ sobhaṇaṃ akkharattho asobhaṇo" ti atthasaṃvaṇṇanāyaṃ padabhūto atthajotako vaṇṇasamudāyo yeva vyañjanan ti ca akkharan ti ca^e nāmena

¹ = viñap nhañ¹ ta kva so vacibhedasaddā to² tañ², ns. ² (907⁷).
³ (907¹⁰). ⁴ S I 13²¹. ⁵ (907¹¹). ⁶ Kc 2. ⁷ (255¹¹). ⁸ J II 107²¹. ⁹ cf. Ja II 108¹⁻² (*supra* 809²³).

^a B^m taṃ (om. gā-). ^b B^m om. ^c C^eB^e obbe; ns om. kattabbo lo-kiyamahājanena. ^d B^e tv eva. ^e B^e om.

vutto ti gahetabbam. Tathā vyañjanachakke padaṃ nāma¹ "sile patiṭṭhāyā" ti ettha *sile* ti padaṃ viya vibhattiyantaṃ atthajotakaṃ akkharapiṇḍaṃ ti gahetabbam; neruttikānaṃ mate pana vibhattiyanto pi^a avibhattiyanto pi atthajotako akkhara-samūho tathāvidhaṃ ekam akkharaṇ ca upasaggā ca nipātā⁵ ca padaṃ nāmā ti gahetabbam. Tathā vyañjanachakke vyañ-janaṃ nāma² "cattāro 'me bhikkhave satipaṭṭhānā" ti ādi viya atthasambaddho^b ³padesapariyosāno padasamūho ti gahetab-bam; akkharacintakānaṃ mate pana vyañjanasaññāvisaye akā-rādisuddhassaravajjito sararahito kakārādiko ekeko vaṇṇo¹⁰ vyañjanaṃ nāmā ti gahetabbo; tathā pāvacanikānaṃ sad-dhammavidūnaṃ mate ⁴"sithilaṃ dhanitaṇ ca digha-rassaṃ garukaṃ^c lahukaṇ ca niggahitaṃ sambaddha-vavatthitaṃ vimut-taṃ dasadhā⁶ vyañjanabuddhiyā pabhedo" ti ettha sassarāni pi kakārādini vaggakkharāni c' eva, saramayā akārādayo ca¹⁵ vaṇṇā, saññogapadāni ca asaññogapadāni ca akkharāni, bindu ca, ⁶saṃhitāpadaṇ ca ⁷asaṃhitāpadaṇ ca, ⁸vissatṭhapayogena vattabbapadaṇ ca sabbam p' etaṃ vyañjanaṃ nāmā ti gahe-tabbam. Tathā vyañjanachakke^d ⁹"phusati ti phasso" ti ādi-kaṃ nibbacanaṃ nirutti nāma, vuttam pi c' etaṃ: ¹⁰"abhi-20 saṃkharonti ti kho^e bhikkhave, tasmā saṃkhārā"^f ti evaṃ ¹¹niddhāretvā sahetuṃ^g katvā vuccamānā abhilāpā nirutti nāma^h; [C^e 800ⁱ] Niruttiṭṭhake pana ¹²"saṃkhā samaññā pañ-ñatti vohāro · nāmaṃ nāmakammaṃ nāmadheyyaṃ · nirutti vyañjanaṃ abhilāpo" ti imehi dasahi vuttā dhammajāti nirutti²⁵ nāma, sā sarūpato ¹³saviññattavikāro ¹⁴saddo yeva; aṭṭhaka-thāmaggaṃ pana saṃvaṇṇentānaṃ ¹⁵kesaṇci ācariyānaṃ vāde nāmapaññatti c' eva upādāpaññatti ca atthachakke paññatti

¹ (907¹⁶). ² (907¹⁶). ³ = anak nhañⁱ cap so upadesa(l) achuṃ² rhi so, ns.

⁴ (Sv I 177¹⁻⁴ *supra* 610 n. 1). ⁵ = sadda kui si so ñāṇ eñⁱ, ns. ⁶ = "tuph' assa" [Vin I 95²⁹] ca so pud cap khrañ², ns. ⁷ = 'tunhī assa' ca so pud phrat khrañ², ns. ⁸ ns: vissatṭhappayogena | lhvat so payoga phrañⁱ || vattabbapa-daṇ ca | rvat ap so vimutta pud ||. ⁹ (907²¹). ¹⁰ S III 87¹². ¹¹ = "saṃkhārā"ⁱ hū so nipphanna mha sampubba karadhāt kui thut rveⁱ, ns. ¹² cf. Dhs § 1306 (As 390¹²—391²⁹). ¹³ = viñat nhañⁱ ta kva kammajacittajapathavi eñⁱ bhok pran khrañ² phrac so, ns. ¹⁴ = cittajasadda sā tañ², ns. ¹⁵ mṭ (Bc 152¹²⁻¹³) ad As 391²⁴.

^a Bm om. ^b (*vide* 907 n. d.). ^c C^eB^ens garu-. ^d C^eBm o^ochakkesu. ^e (Bm vo). ^f (Bm o^oro). ^g C^ens sahetukaṃ. ^h C^e nāmā ti.

nāma, ¹anekappakārehi sotūnaṃ tuṭṭhisañjananavasena ²buddhi-nisitakaraṇena ca atthavibhāvanā ti gaheṭṭabbhaṃ; paññattiduke pana ³"saṃkhā samañña" icc evamādihi yathāvuttehi dasahi nāmehi vuttā dhammajāti paññatti nāma, sā pi sarūpato saviñ-
 5 ñattivikāro sabbo saddo yeva, atṭhakathāmaggaṃ pana saṃ-
 vaññentānaṃ kesañci ācariyānaṃ vāde nāmapaññatti c' eva upādāpaññatti cā ti gaheṭṭabbhaṃ.

Vavatthānaṃ idaṃ ñatvā mayā ettha pakāsitaṃ,

vohāro suṭṭhu katabbo dhimatā na yathā-tathā; 5

10 dhīro vyañjanachakke ca atthachakke ca sabbaso

kosallaṃ ca samicchanto imaṃ nitiṃ mane kare. 6

Kosallaṃ ca nāma' etaṃ pabhedato soḷasavidhaṃ hoti, kathaṃ: sad-

dakusalatā akkharakusalatā samuccayakusalatā · līṅgakusalatā

vibhattikusalatā pubbāparakusalatā · sandhikusalatā samāsakusa-

15 latā vyāsakusalatā nibbacanakusalatā · āyakusalatā apāyakusa-

latā ādesakusalatā · gahaṇakusalatā dhāraṇakusalatā sampañipā-

danakusalatā ti. Pāliyaṃ pana taṃsamaṅgipuggalavasena pañca-

vidhaṃ kosallaṃ āgataṃ, kathaṃ: ³"atthakusalo dhammakusalo

niruttikusalo vyañjanakusalo pubbāparakusalo" ti, tattha yo at-

20 ṭhakathāyaṃ cheko so atthakusalo, pāliyaṃ cheko dhamma-

salo, niruttivacanēsu^b cheko niruttikusalo, akkharapabhede cheko

vyañjanakusalo^c; evaṃ atthakusalatā dhammakusalatā nirutti-

kusalatā vyañjanakusalatā pubbāparakusalatā ti imaṃ pañca-

vidhaṃ kosallaṃ icchanto pi^d imaṃ nitiṃ manasikareyya.

25 Idāni pālinayādinissitaṃ Bhagavato sāsane tulābhūtaṃ sā-
 sanikānaṃ pariyattidharānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ hitāvahaṃ pitipā-
 mojjavaḍḍhanaṃ^e sativepullakaraṃ paññāvepullakaraṃ nitiṃ
 suṇātha:

Yo paṭhamapade evakāro, so yuttaṭṭhāne dutiyapadādisu

30 pi yojetabbo: ⁴"vivicca' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi;

⁵idh' eva . . . samaṇo idha dutiyo idha tatiyo idha catuttho" icc

evamādi. [C^e 801¹]

Pullīṅgavisaye 'ekasadisā' ti atthe vattabbe ekā ti vattab-

¹ (908²²). ² Dhs § 1308. ³ A III 201²³ (*supra* 605 n. 3). ⁴ D I 73²⁴.

⁵ A II 238²⁵.

^a (B^ens ośaṇṇānana^o). ^b ns ovacane. ^c C^ens e Mp *suppl.* pubbāparesu cheko pubbāparakusalo. ^d (B^m om?). ^e C^e oṃujja^o.

baṃ, tathā hi pālī dissati: ¹"Pañcālo ca Videho ca ubho ekā bhavantu te" ti, ettha hi ekā bhavantū ti Gaṅgodakam viya Yamunodakena saddhiṃ saṃsandantā ekasadisā hontū ti attho, tathā pulliṅgavisaye 'ekasadisā' ti atthe "ekā" ti avatvā "eke" ti vutte 'ekacce' ti attho hoti, evañ ca sati attho duṭṭho ti. ⁵

Purisena attānaṃ opameyyaṭṭhāne^a ṭhapetvā upamaṃ vadantena pulliṅgavasena upamā vattabbā, tathā hi pālī dissati: ²"nāgo va bandhanaṃ chetvā viharāmi anāsavo" ti; itthiya attānaṃ opameyyaṭṭhāne^a ṭhapetvā upamaṃ vadantiyā yebhuyyena itthiliṅgavasena upamā vattabbā, tathā hi pālī dissati: ¹⁰³"nāgi va bandhanaṃ chetvā viharāmi anāsavā" ti ca ⁴"suk-kacchavi vedhaverā datvā subhagamānino akāmā parikaḍḍhanti ulūkañ ñeva vāyasā" ti ca ⁵"yathā āraññakam^b nāgaṃ dantiṃ anveti hatthinī jessantaṃ giriduggesu samesu visamesu ca, evan taṃ anugacchāmi^c putte ādāya pacchato, subharā te bha- ¹⁵vissāmi na te hessāmi dubbharā" ti ca. Yebhuyyena ti kiṃ: ⁶"ahaṃ patiñ ca putte ca āceram iva māṇavo anuṭṭhitā divā-rattiṃ jaṭiñi brahmacāriṇi" ti^d. Atthasabhāvaṃ acintetvā itthiliṅgabhāvamattaṃ pana cintetvā samaliṅgatāpekkhane itthiliṅgavasena upamā vattabbā: ⁷"tāva sādīnavānaṃ pi lakkhaṇe tiṭ- ²⁰ṭhate mati na passe yāvatā tiraṃ samuddasakuṇi yathā" ti ettha viya; itthiliṅgabhāvaṃ acintetvā atthasabhāvamattāpekkhane pulliṅgavasena upamā vattabbā: ⁸"supariññātasamkhāre susammattṭhatilakkhaṇe upekkhantassa tass' eva sikhāpattā vi- ^{passanā samkhāradhamme ārabba tāvakālaṃ vivattati^e tira- ²⁵dassī va sakuṇo yāva pāraṃ na passati" ti ettha viya.}

Pulliṅgavasena niddiṭṭhānaṃ atthānaṃ itthipadatthattā katthaci itthiliṅgavasena taṃniddeso kātabbo: [C^e 802¹] ⁹"idha Visākhe mātugāmo saṃvīhitakammantā^f hoti saṅgahitapari- ³⁰janā bhattu manāpaṃ carati sambhataṃ anurakkhati" ti ādisu viya. Katthaci ti kiṃ: ¹⁰"idha Mallike ekacco mātugāmo ko-dhano hoti". — Napaṃsakaliṅgavasena niddiṭṭhānaṃ atthānaṃ

¹ (284²). ² Ap 111^a (: Thr 301^{cd}). ³ Ap 513²⁷. ⁴ J VI 508¹³⁻¹⁴. ⁵ J VI 496¹⁻⁴. ⁶ J VI 563¹⁻². ⁷ ***. ⁸ *** (Paramatthavinicchaya, ns). ⁹ (96²¹). ¹⁰ (96²⁶).

^a *ita* Bemns (cf. phoṭṭhabba, rāmaṇeyyaka, veneyya); C^e opammeyya^o. ^b Bemns ar^o. ^c *ita* C^eBemns. ^d Bm om. ti. ^e C^eB^ens pavattati. ^f Bm onto.

purisapadatthattā pulliṅgavasena taṃniddeso kātabbo: ¹"pañca
paccekabuddhasatāni imasmiṃ Isigilismiṃ pabbate ciranivāsino
ahesun" ti ettha viya, ²"taṃ kho pana rañño cakkavattissa
pariṇāyakaratanam nātānam pavesetā aññātānam nivāretā" ti
5 ettha viya ca. — Pulliṅgavasena niddisittabbānam purisānam
liṅgamattāpekkhane pulliṅgena ca itthiliṅgena ca niddeso kā-
tabbo: ³"atthakāmo 'si me yakkha, hitakāmāsi devate, karomi
te taṃ vacanam, tvam 'si ācariyo mamā" ti ettha viya. — Liṅga-
ttayato taṃsamānādhikaraṇabhāvena seyyo-iti yebhuyyena nid-
10 deso kātabbo: ⁴"seyyo amitto matiya upeto; ⁵esā va pūjanā
seyyo; ⁶ekāhaṃ jīvitam seyyo" ti ādisu viya. Yebhuyyena ti
kiṃ: ⁷"itthi pi hi ekacciya seyyā, posa janādhīpa".

'Pāṇiyan' ti vattabbe *pāṇi* ti pāṭho: ⁸"pitañ^a ca tesam bhu-
sam hoti pāṇi".

15 'Khattiyā' ti ādinā vattabbe *khatyā* ti ādinā niddeso: ⁹"ath'
etth' ekasataṃ khatyā; ¹⁰evam pi titthyā puthuso vadanti; ¹¹opup-
phāni ca padmāni; ¹²nisneham abhikaṃkhāmi" icc evamādi.

'Disvā' ti vattabbe *ditṭhā* ti niddeso: ¹³"Ummadantim^b
ahaṃ ditṭhā".

20 Atthi padaṃ katthaci kiriyāpadaṃ hoti katthaci nāmapadaṃ:
¹⁴"ye me^c baddhacarā^d āsum te me pupphaṃ^e aduṃ tadā; ¹⁵na-y-
idaṃ dukkhaṃ aduṃ dukkhaṃ; ¹⁶sa gacchaṃ na nivattati; ¹⁷gac-
chaṃ puttānivedako"^f icc evamādi; tattha adun ti adamsu,
puna adun ti taṃ. — Atthi padaṃ aluttavibhattikaṃ c' eva
25 hoti luttavibhattikaṃ ca, yathā *manasikāro*, ¹⁸"manasmiṃ kāro
ti^g hi manasikāro, purimamanato visadisam manam karoti ti pi
manasikāro". — Atthi padaṃ ekavacanantam eva hoti na puthu-
vacanantam: ¹⁹"gacchanto (so) Bhāradvāja"; ²⁰*mahanlo*, ²¹*caranto*
icc ādi. Atthi padaṃ puthuvacanantam eva hoti na ekavaca-
30 nantam: ²²*āyasmanlo āyasmanlā*. Atthi padaṃ katthaci ekava-
canantam hoti katthaci puthuvacanantam: ²³"hanti kuddho puthuj-
jano; ²⁴vikkosamānā tippāhi hanti [C^e 803¹] nesam varam varam";

¹ (97⁴). ² (97⁵). ³ Vv 951a-d. ⁴ (97¹²⁻¹⁶). ⁵ (97²⁷). ⁶ J VI 109²⁰.
⁷ (371²⁴ 611⁹ 621⁹). ⁸ (371²⁴). ⁹ (621⁷). ¹⁰ (857¹¹). ¹¹ Ap 196²⁹. ¹² ***.
¹³ (35⁷⁻⁸). ¹⁴ Vm 466²⁰⁻²⁷. ¹⁵ (167²⁸). ¹⁶ (167²¹—168²⁸). ¹⁷ (92¹⁸—93²²). ¹⁸ (32^{1-e},
cf. 398¹²⁻¹⁸).

^a J: pivatañ. ^b C^eBm Ummādo. ^c C^eB^e te. ^d Ap: paddha^o (cf. 94 n. e).
^e C^eBm pubbaṃ. ^f C^eBemns nivādako (vide 35 n. b). ^g C^e manasmiṃ karoti.

jānaṃ passaṃ viharāmi: ¹"jānaṃ akkhāsi 'jānato"; ²api nu tumhe āyasmanto . . . jānaṃ passaṃ viharathā" ti, ³vacanavipallāso vā ettha datṭhabbo. — Atthi padaṃ katthaci atthavisaye ekavacanantaṃ hoti katthaci pana atthavisaye puthuvacanantaṃ: ⁴eso nānāsampattihi bhavanto vadḍhanlo āgacchati: ⁵eso rājā bhavanto ⁵sampattihi modati: ⁶"ete bhavanto āgacchantu; ⁶santo danto niyato brahmacāri: ⁷santo sappurisā loke". — Atthi padaṃ cunṇiyapadatte puthuvacanantaṃ hutvā gāthaṃ patvā kvaci ekavacanantaṃ hoti: *rājāno nāma puññavanto honti*: ⁸"ahaṃ" tena samayena nāgarājā mahiddhiko Atulo nāma nāmena puññavanto jutindharo" icc ādi. Kvaci ti kiṃ: ⁹"iddhimanto jūti-manto vaṇṇavanto yasassino".

Esa nayo avutte pi ṭhāne ñeyyo sudhimatā

samkhepen' eva vutto pi sakkā ñātum vijānatā. 7

Yaṃ bahu^c dhanan ti vā yaṃ vividhaṃ dhanan ti vā eka-¹⁵ vacanavasena vatvā *tāni dhanāni* ti vutte pi na koci doso, tathā *yo mahājano* ti vatvā *sā [mahā]janatā* ti vā *te janā* ti vā vutte pi, tathā *yā janatā* ti vatvā *te janā* ti vutte pi na koci doso. Atra kiñci pālipadesaṃ vadāma: ¹⁰"yaṃ ussukā saṃgharanti alakkhikā^d bahum dhanam sippavanto asippā vā, lakkhivā^e ²⁰tāni bhuñjati" ti.

Gāthāpadesu *ariyāraha-carīyā*diyoge adhikakkharo pi pādo anupavajjo, seyyathidaṃ: ¹¹"tapo ca brahmacariyañ ca ariya-saccāna dassanaṃ nibbānasacchikiriyā ca etaṃ maṅgalam uttamaṃ; ¹²tad eva me tvaṃ vacanaṃ yācito kattum arahasi" ²⁵icc ādi. || Nanu ca bho pāvacanavisaye sabbathā pi adhikakkharo pi pādo anupavajjo yeva, atha kimatthaṃ idaṃ vuttaṃ; pāvacanasmim hi^f ¹³"sile patiṭṭhāya naro sapañño cittaṃ paññañ ca bhāvayan" ti ca ¹⁴"ime nu maccā kim akāmsu pāpaṃ ye 'me janā adhimattā^g dukkhā^h tippā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti" ³⁰

¹ J VI 98¹⁷. ² (182³). ³ (739⁴⁻¹²). ⁴ (*vide* 169²¹⁻²³). ⁵ (*cf.* 170²). ⁶ (32⁷, 174²¹). ⁷ (31¹⁷, 168¹²). ⁸ (152⁹⁻¹¹). ⁹ D II 256¹⁴. ¹⁰ J II 413²⁴⁻²⁵. ¹¹ Khp V 10³-d. ¹² J VI 18²⁶. ¹³ (842²⁴⁻²⁷).

^a C^eB^{em} akkhāsi jānato; ns: ajānato . . . akkhāsi. ^b *addendum* ca [*metr.* - - - - -]. ^c B^{em}ns bahum. ^d (*metr.* - - - - -): ^e alakkhikā *cf.* J III 259¹² 261¹¹. ^e *ita* B^m (B^{em}ns lakkhivā = J *codd.* B^{id}); C^e lakkhivā (= J *Ec*), ^f B^m pi. ^g B^e om.

ti ca evamādayo accantādhikakkharā pi pādānupavajjā^a pūjā-
rahā yeva hontī ti. | Saccam, idaṃ pana kavisaṃmaye sāsānikā-
naṃ gāthāpādaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ; tathā hi kavisaṃmaye ariya-
yoge^b sāsānikehi racito adhikakkharo pi pādo anupavajjo pūjā-
5 raho va hoti, taṃ yathā: [C^e 804¹] ¹"khettaṃ janānaṃ kusalat-
thikānaṃ taṃ ariyaṃsaṃghaṃ sirasā namāmi" icc evamādi;
'nāgarukkho' ti vā 'sīhahanuttam alabhi' ti vā ādinā vattabbe
yehi akkharehi pādo na pūratī, te chaḍḍetvā vacanālamkārat-
thaṃ aññe 'dhikakkharā^c yojetabbā, yathā: ²"vāraṇavhayaṇā
10 rukkhā; ³diduggamavarahanuttam alatthā" ti^d; kvaci vacanā-
lamkāratthaṃ abhidhānantarapakkippanam pi bhavati: ⁴"Jala-
juttaranāmino", Padumuttaranāmino ti attho.

^aPubbe vuttabhāvena pasiddhassa nāmassa sāmāññena
vacanaṃ ^avisese avatīṭṭhatī ti ñeyyaṃ, taṃ yathā: ⁷"Tissadatto
15 ca medhāvi Vinaye ca visārado tassa sisso mahāpañño Pup-
phanāmo ti vissuto" ti, ettha hi 'ssa ^apubbe Sumano ti nāmaṃ
vuttaṃ, taṃ 'pubbe' ti gahetabbam, tañ ca nāmaṃ ^aSumanāya
nāma rājakumāriyā Sumanā ti nāmaṃ viya sumanapupphanā-
maṃ gahetvā puggale āropitaṃ, na ¹⁰cittassa nāmaṃ gahetvā
20 puggale āropitaṃ, tenāha aṭṭhakathāyaṃ: "Pupphanāmo ti
vissuto" ti.

Yesam bahuttā bahuvacanavasena vattabbe pi satī, atthā-
dibhāvena ekattā tesam^e atthānaṃ yebhuyyena ekavacanena
niddeso dissatī ti ñeyyaṃ, taṃ yathā: ¹¹"dhammātireka-dhamma-
25 visesā eva attho dhammātirekadhammavisesattho"¹; ¹²thapetvā
kammaṃpaccayaṃ avasesesu tevīsatiyā paccayesu aneke^g dham-
mā ekeko paccayo hontī; ¹³sabbe manussā yakkhabhattaṃ ahe-
sum^h icc evamādi. Yebhuyyenā ti kiṃ: ¹⁴"paccayā hontī".

Yaṃ nāmapadaṃ ¹⁵liṅgaṃ hutvā tiṭṭhatī, taṃ nāmaṃ
30 puggalādisu vattabbesu tato liṅgato aññataraliṅgaṃ hotī ti
ñeyyaṃ, taṃ yathā: ¹⁶Padumo nāma Bhagavā, ¹⁷Padumā nāma

¹ Sp I 1¹⁴⁻¹⁵. ² (456¹⁷). ³ (75¹⁶). ⁴ (75²⁷). ⁵ ns: pubbe | rhe² gāthā
nhiuk ||. ⁶ = thū³ so nām eñ¹ arā nhiuk, ns. ⁷ Vin V 3²²⁻²³ (Sp I 63¹⁸⁻¹⁹).
⁸ cf. Vin V 3¹⁷. ⁹ A III 32¹⁹. ¹⁰ (917¹). ¹¹ mī ad As 2¹⁴. ¹² Tikapa 60².
¹³ ***. ¹⁴ Vibha 167²². ¹⁵ = anipphanna-lin, ns. ¹⁶ (Bv 9: 1^c Ja I 36¹¹).
¹⁷ (Bv 18: 16^c).

^a C^e B^e pādā anup^o. ^b C^e ariyādiyoge. ^c C^e aññe adh^o. ^d B^m alabhatī
ti; C^e B^e ns alabhi ti. ^e B^m ekattā-d-esam. ^f mī (As); oṭṭho. ^g Tikapa: aneka-.

itthi, ¹*Padumo nāma nirayo*, ²*Citto nāma gahapati*, ³*Cittā nāma itthi* icc evamādi.

Atthi padaṃ samāsapadaṃ ti vattabbaṃ asamāsapadaṃ ti pi, tam yathā: ⁴*satthu-dassanaṃ*, ⁵*satthusāsaṇaṃ*, ⁶*kattu-niddeso*, ⁷*ubhayattha(-)kaṭaggāho*^a icc evamādi. Tattha ubha- 5
yatthakaṭaggāho ti diṭṭhadhammiko c' ev' attho samparāyiko cā ti ubhayo atthā ubhayatthā, ubhayatthānaṃ kaṭaṃ gāho ubhayatthakaṭaggāho, evaṃ samāsapadaṃ hoti, ettha ca *ubhayo* iti saddo *ubhosaddo* viya bahuvacananto yeva hoti na katthaci pi ekavacananto; ubhayattha ṭhānesu ubhayattha kaṭa- 10
ggāho, evaṃ asamāsapadaṃ hoti, esa nayo ⁸*ubhayattha-kaliggāho* ti ādisu pi. [C^e 805¹] — Atthi padaṃ samāsapadaṃ yeva hoti na katthaci pi asamāsapadaṃ, tam yathā: ⁹*satthā-radassanaṃ*, ¹⁰*kattāraniddeso*, ¹¹*satthāraniddeso*, ¹²*amātāpitara-samvaddho* ti. — Atthi padaṃ payogavasena asamāsapadaṃ 15
yeva hoti na samāsapadaṃ, tam yathā: *satthu sāsanaṃ ca guṇaṃ ārocesi*^b; ¹³*pitu mātu c' ahaṃ catto*^c; yadi ettha etaṃ samāsapadaṃ siyā, 'mātāpitūnaṃ' ti siyā paṭho.

Atthi padaṃ Māgadhikānaṃ manussānaṃ atthavantaṃ hutvā upaṭṭhāti no akkharacintakānaṃ^c, tam yathā: ¹⁴*eyya* 20
eyyaṃ, *eyyāsi* icc ādi vibhattibhūtaṃ padaṃ. — Atthi padaṃ akkharacintakānaṃ samketavasena atthavantaṃ hutvā upaṭ-
ṭhāti, Māgadhikānaṃ pana aññathā gahetabbatthaṃ^d hutvā upaṭṭhāti, tam yathā: ¹⁵*o so*, ¹⁶*ca i ca u ca a-y-u* icc ādi.

Atthi padaṃ samhitāpadaṇ c' eva hoti asamhitāpadaṇ ca, 25
tam yathā: ¹⁷*āpatti pārājikassa* icc ādi.

Atthi padaṃ sattisamavetena gahetabbam hoti, atthi pa-
daṃ sattisamavetena gahetabbam na hoti; tattha purimapakke ¹⁸*seto dhāvati* ti payogo, etthāyaṃ adhippāyo: "ko ito dhāvati"
— "seto dhāvati", "kataravaṇṇo dhāvati" — "seto dhāvati", 30
tattha seto ti 'sā ito' ti chedo, sā vuccati sunakho, sabbathā pi 'seto sā ito dhāvati' ti vuttaṃ hoti.

¹ (S I 152¹⁷). ² (229⁴—230⁷). ³ (: 140¹⁸). ⁴ (Vin I 12²¹). ⁵ (: 140¹⁹).

⁶ M I 404¹⁶. ⁷ M I 403¹¹. ⁸ (140¹⁸⁻¹⁹). ⁹ J VI 16⁴. ¹⁰ (821¹⁹) Kc 427.

¹¹ Kc 104 (: Sd 650¹⁷). ¹² (810¹²) Kc 407. ¹³ Vin III 28²⁹, Sp I 261¹⁹⁻²¹.

¹⁴ Mahābhāṣya vol. I 14¹³.

^a cf. 640 n. a. ^b Be oeti. ^c C^eBe^{ms} ad. manussānaṃ atthavantaṃ hutvā upaṭṭhāti. ^d (C^e gahetabbam).

Atthi padaṃ ekādhīppāyikaṃ, atthi padaṃ dvādhīppāyikaṃ, atthi padaṃ adhīppāyattayikaṃ, atthi padaṃ caturādhīppāyikaṃ, atthi padaṃ bāvādhīppāyikaṃ ti ñeyyaṃ. Tattha ekādhīppāyikaṃ nāma *sacakkhuko* icc ādi, taṃ na dullabbhāṃ;
 5 dvādhīppāyikaṃ *hīnasammataṃ* icc ādi, tattha ¹'hīnan' ti lokasammataṃ hīnasammataṃ, hīnehi vā sattehi sammataṃ gūthabhattehi^a gūtho viyā ti hīnasammataṃ, evaṃ ²*sādhūsammatō* icc ādi; adhīppāyattayikaṃ yathā: ³dassanaparīṇāyakaṭṭhena cakkhu^b bhavati ti *cakkhubhūto*, ⁴atha vā cakkhu viya bhūto
 10 ti cakkhubhūto, ⁵paññācakkhuṃ bhūto patto ti pi cakkhubhūto icc evamādi; caturādhīppāyikaṃ yathā: ⁶eko ayano *ekāyano*, ekena ayitabbo ekāyano, ekassa ayano ekāyano, ekasmiṃ ayano ekāyano icc evamādi, atrāyaṃ pālī: ⁷"ekāyano ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokapariddavānaṃ"^c
 15 samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya yad idaṃ cattāro satipatṭhāna^d ti; [C^e 806¹] bāvādhīppāyikaṃ pana *puṭhujjano*, *Bhagavā*, *tathāgato* icc ādi, tattha

⁷"puṭhūnaṃ jananaṃ dihi kārāṇehi puṭhujjano

20 puṭhujjanantogadhattā [vā] puṭhu vāyaṃ jano iti, 8
 so hi puṭhūnaṃ nānappakāraṇaṃ kilesādināṃ jananaṃ dihi kārāṇehi puṭhujjano^d, ⁸"puṭhu kilese janenti [†][yaṃ tāvatā] ti puṭhujjanā, puṭhu avīhata-sakkāyaditṭhikā ti puṭhujjanā, puṭhu satthārānaṃ mukhamullokikā ti puṭhujjanā, puṭhu sabbagatihi
 25 avuṭṭhitā ti puṭhujjanā, puṭhu nānā abhisamkhaṇṇe abhisamkharonti ti puṭhujjanā, puṭhu nānāoghehi vuyhanti ti puṭhujjanā, puṭhu nānāsantāpehi santappanti^e ti puṭhujjanā, puṭhu nānā-parīlāhehi ḍayhanti^f ti puṭhujjanā, puṭhu (pañcasu)^g kāmāgūṇesu rattā giddhā gadhitā^h mucchitā ajjhopannā laggā laggitā
 30 palibuddhā ti puṭhujjanā, puṭhu pañcahi nīvaraṇehi āvutā nīvutā oputāⁱ pihitā paṭicchannā paṭikujjitā ti puṭhujjanā", pu-

¹ Vibha 9^{e-8}. ² (: Sv I 143⁸). ³ Ps II 76²¹ et 76²². ⁴ (555²⁻¹⁰). ⁵ cf. Ps I 229²¹⁻²⁸. ⁶ M I 55³² = D II 290⁸. [†] 918¹⁹—919⁴ Sv I 59¹²⁻²⁰. ⁸ 918²²⁻³¹ Nidd I 146¹⁸⁻²⁸.

^a *ita* (conī?) B^ens; B^m gūthasatthehi; C^e gūthabhatthehi; leg. gūthabhakkhehi (Vibha). ^b B^eB^e cakkhunā. ^c B^em^{ns} oparidevānaṃ. ^d Sv ad. yathāha. ^e B^m santapenti; B^e santapanti. ^f Nidd Sv: paridayh^o. ^g B^em om. ^h C^e gathitā. ⁱ C^e ovutā; B^e ophutā.

thūnaṃ vā^a gaṇanapatham atitānaṃ ariyadhammaparammu-
khānaṃ^b ... janānaṃ antogadhattā ti pi puthujjanā, puthu vā
ayaṃ viṣuṃ yeva saṃkhaṃ gato viṣaṃsaṭṭho silasutādiguṇa-
yuttehi ariyehi janehi pi puthujjano" — sesapadesu pana
'atthakathātantim oloketvā attho veditabbo; imasmim Sadda- 5
nītipakaraṇe yo yo añño pi vinicchayo vattabbo atthi, taṃ
taṃ vattukāmā pi mayā ganthavittārahayena na vadāma,
avutto pi so so nayo vuttanayānusārena sakkā viññunā ñātum,
tasmā pana saṃkhepamaggo ettha dassito.

Idam p' ettha sallakkhetabbaṃ: tisso kathā: vādo jappo 10
vitaṇḍā ti. Tesu^c yena samānatakkehi pakkhapaṭipakkhānaṃ
paṭiṭṭhāpana-paṭikkhepā honti, so vādo — ekādhikaraṇā hi
aññamaññaviruddhā dhammā pakkha-paṭipakkhā · yathā² "hoti
tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā: na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā"
ti, nānādhikaraṇā pana aññamaññaviruddhā pi pakkha-paṭi- 15
pakkhā nāma na honti · yathā "aniccaṃ rūpaṃ: niccaṃ nib-
bānaṃ" ti; yena chala-jāti-niggahaṭṭhānehi pakkha-paṭipakkhā-
naṃ paṭiṭṭhāpana-paṭikkhepārambho, so jappo, 'ārambhamattam
ev' ettha na atthasiddhi' ti dassanattamaṃ ārambhagahaṇaṃ;
yāya pana chala-jāti-niggahaṭṭhānehi paṭipakkhapaṭikkhepā(ya) 20
vāyamanti, sā vitaṇḍā. Tattha atthavikappūpapattiya³ vaca-
navighāto chalaṃ · yathā "navakambalo 'yaṃ^d puriso, rājā
no sakkhi"^e ti evamādi; dūsanabhāsā jātiyo, uttarapaṭirūpakā
ti attho. [C^e 807¹]

Paṭiññā-hetu-ditṭhantōpanaya-nigama(na)lakkhaṇaṃ pañcā- 25
vayavaṃ vākyam. Tatra sādhanīyaniddeso paṭiññā: "aggi
tatra"¹; [sādhanīya]sādhanaiddeso² hetu: "dhūmabhāvato";
yattha sādhanīya-sādhanaṇaṃ sādhammakathanāṃ, taṃ diṭ-
ṭhanto: "yattha dhūmo, tatra aggi · yathā mahānase"; diṭṭhassa
• sadhammassa sadhammiyadhamme^h upanayanam upanayo: 30
"dhūmo c' atra"; paṭiññāya punavacanāṃ nigamanamⁱ:
"tasmā aggi atra". Sabbam etaṃ sampiṇḍetvā evaṃ veditab-

¹ Bhagavā: Vm 209²⁴ etc.; tathāgata: Sv I 59³¹ etc. ² D I 188¹², 17.

^a Sv bahūnaṃ pro vā. ^b Ce suppl. nīcadhammasamācārānaṃ. ^c ita
CeBemns. ^d Bemns na ca kappalo 'yaṃ (Ce na ca kabbabalo). ^e Bm sikkhi.
^f leg. atra? (919³¹). ^g Ce sādhanīyaṃ sādhananiddeso; B^ens sādhanīyasādhana-
niddeso; Bm sādhananiddeso. ^h (Ce sādhanassa sādhanīyadhammena). ⁱ B^ens
nigamo (919²²).

baṃ: "aggi atra · dhūmabhāvato, yattha dhūmo tatra aggi yathā mahānase, dhūmo c' atra: tasmā aggi tatrā" ti.

- Battiṃsa tantiyuttiyo^a bhavanti, taṃ yathā: adhikaraṇaṃ yogo padattho hetuattho · uddeso niddeso upadeso apadeso
 5 atideso paṭideso · apavaggo vākyadoso atthāpatti vipariyayo pasaggo^b · ekanto anekanto · pubbapakkho niṇṇayo · anumataṃ vidhānaṃ · anāgatāpekkhanaṃ atitāpekkhanaṃ · saṃsayo vyākhyānaṃ · anaññā sakasaññā · nibbacanaṃ nidassanaṃ niyogo vikappo samuccayo upāniyan ti. Tattha yaṃ adhikicca vuccati,
 10 taṃ adhikaraṇaṃ; pubbāparavasena vuttānaṃ sannihitāsannihitānaṃ padānaṃ ekikaraṇaṃ yogo; suttapadesu pubbāparayogato yo attho vihito, so padattho; yaṃ vuttatthasādhakaṃ, so hetuattho; samāsavacanaṃ uddeso, vitthāravacanaṃ niddeso; "evaṃ" ti upadeso, "anena kāraṇenā" ti apadeso;
 15 pakatassa atikkantena sādhanāṃ atideso, pakatassa anāgatena atthasādhanaṃ paṭideso; ativyāpetvā^c apānayaṇaṃ apavaggo; yena padena avuttana vākyaparisaṃmāpanaṃ bhavati, so vākyadoso; yad akittitaṃ atthato āpajjati, sā atthāpatti; yaṃ yattha vihitāṃ, tatra yaṃ tassa paṭilomaṃ, so vipariyayo;
 20 pakaraṇantarena samāno attho pasaggo^b; sabbattha yaṃ tathā, so ekanto, yo pana kattaci aññathā so anekanto; sotu^d nissandeham abhidhiyate, so pubbapakkho, tassa yaṃ uttaraṃ, so niṇṇayo; paramataṃ appaṭisiddhaṃ anumataṃ; [Ce 808¹] pakaraṇānupubbaṃ vidhānaṃ; "evaṃ vakkhāmi"
 25 ti anāgatāpekkhanaṃ, "iti vuttan" ti atitāpekkhanaṃ; ubhaya[m]hetudassanaṃ saṃsayo; saṃvaṇṇanā vyākhyānaṃ; bhūtānaṃ pavattā ārambhacintā anaññā; sassa sādharmaṇā sakasaññā; lokappatitaṃ udāharaṇaṃ nibbacanaṃ; diṭṭhanta-samyogo nidassanaṃ; "idaṃ evā" ti niyogo; "idaṃ vā" ti
 30 vikappo; saṃkhepavacanaṃ samuccayo; yad aniddiṭṭhaṃ buddhiyā avagamaṇiyaṃ, tad upāniyan ti. Imā^e battiṃsa^f tantiyuttiyo.

Idāni tato tato uddharitvā mattābhedaavasena vaṇṇabhedavasena rūlhibhedavasena ti^g tividhā^h saddabhedam katha-yāma:

^a Bm tantayo. ^b o; pasaṅgo. ^c ita Bm; CeBemns abhivyo. ^d leg. (yo) sotu? ^e Bm imāni. ^f Bm battiṃsa; Ce tettiṃsa. ^g Bm om. ^h Ce tidhā.

Tatra mattābhedo tāva: *agāraṃ āgāraṃ*, [†]*apabhā apabhā*^a,
¹*amariso* ¹*āmariso*, *agamo āgamo*, *arā ārā*, ²*akuro amkuro*,
³*bhalluko* ⁴*bhallāko*, *kalako korako*^b, [†]*jambako jambuko*^c, *sam-*
bāko sambuko^c, *jalukā jatūkā*, ⁵*masuro* [†]*massuro*, *vedhanaṃ*
vidhanaṃ, *usanaṃ ūsanaṃ*, *usaraṃ ūsaraṃ*, *Harito* ⁶*Hārīto*, ⁷*tu-*
ravo tūravo, *bandhuraṃ bandhūraṃ*; ⁸*pāṭihiraṃ pāṭiheraṃ pā-*
ṭihāriyaṃ, ⁹*ālindo ālindo*, *paghaṇo paghāṇo*, *kuvaro kūvaro*
kubbaro^d, *anuttamo uttamo*, *ahataṃ anāhataṃ*, *anudāno udāno*,
udaggo anudaggo,^e ¹⁰*uham* ¹⁰*ūham*, ¹¹*gaṇḍilo* ¹¹*gāṇḍilo*, [†]*udika-*
taṃ udissakataṃ, *alābu ālābu*, *halāhalaṃ* ¹²*hālāhalaṃ*, *uha-*
naṃ^e *ūhānaṃ*^f, *ḍahalaṃ ḍāhālaṃ*^g, *sāmako sāmāko*, *camaraṃ*
cāmaraṃ, *iriṇaṃ iriṇaṃ*, *kassako kasiko*, *sahacaro sahācaro*,
phaṭitaṃ phāṭitaṃ, *talo tālo*, [†]*jatā jayā*, *lavaṇaṃ loṇaṃ*, *caḷu*
cāḷu, ¹³*vañca* ¹³*vyañca*, *camu camū*, *mahlā*^h *mahlā mahelikā*,
cheko chekiko, *chakalo chakalako*, *aṅgulaṃ aṅgulikaṃ*ⁱ, *guggulo*
guggulu, *hiṅgulo hiṅguli*, *mandiraṃ mandīraṃ*, ¹⁴*viriyaṃ viriyaṃ*,
yūthakaṃ yothakaṃ, *kapilaṃ kapilāṃ*^j, *kaṣakaṃ kuṣakaṃ pāka-*
ṣaṃ, ¹⁵*mihino* ¹⁵*mihino*, *makuro maṃkuro*, *makulaṃ maṃkulaṃ*,
makuṣaṃ mukuṣaṃ, *makuṣi*^k *mukuṣi*, *khalukaṃ khalūkaṃ*^m,
dhānaṃ adhānaṃ, *mārisaṃ māriṣaṃ*, *kaṇikā kaṇikā*, *beli belā*,
[†]*hedāmaṇi*ⁿ [†]*hedāmiṇi*, *nimeso nimiso*, *lapusaṃ lapūsaṃ*, *vālikā*^p
vālūkā, *dhātu dhātā*, *samādāpanaṃ samādāpanaṃ*, *avisi āvisi*,
cubuko cūbuko, *yamalaṃ yāmalaṃ*, *tantavāyo tantuvāyo*, *esikā*
isikā, *nandi nandi*, *tali tali*, *varuṣo vāruṣo*, *ahikuṇḍiko*^q *āhikuṇ-*

¹ (amarṣa: āmarṣa). ² = tha maṇ³ ma hut, ns. ³ = bhallu paṇ, ns.
⁴ = bhallā paṇ, ns. ⁵ (skr. masura: masūra). ⁶ = Hārīta brahmā maṇ³, ns
(cf. Ja III 497^b: 498¹⁷). ⁷ ns: turavo | turava sac paṇ || vā | katukanak paṇ ||
vā | turava ce¹ lū so mather || tūravo | ther || Turavathera-apadān nūik
[Ap 222⁶, 10] laṇ³ *tuvara* hū rve¹ sā re³ kra eṇ¹ || yaṇ³ turava kā³ mugga-
matta rhi eṇ¹ hū so aṭṭhakathā nūik lōkī kyam³ nūik sāsapasannibha hū
so pamāṇa saṇ chī lyo³ so kroṇ¹ turava rhi saṇ¹ saṇ ||. ⁸ (428¹⁻³). ⁹ (ns cit.
Abh 218^c). ¹⁰ = kram khrāṇ³, ns. ¹¹ = kyok caṇ, ns. ¹² J III 103¹⁴ (metr.).
¹³ = pyak cī³ so svā³ khrāṇ³, ns. ¹⁴ (785¹⁶). ¹⁵ = svā³ loṇ³ khrāṇ³, ns.

^a CeB^e apabhā āpabhā; ns (conī): apabhā | aroṇ ma rhi || ābhā lvan so
aroṇ || (leg. apagā: āpagā? cf. Th 309^c v. l.). ^b ita CeB^{ens}; B^m kārako.
^c 3: jambuko jambūko, sambuko sambūko? ^d B^m om. ^e Ce uḥanaṃ. ^f B^{ens}
ūhanaṃ. ^g B^m ḍahalaṃ; C^{ens} ḍahālaṃ ḍāhalaṃ. ^h CeB^e ad. mahlā. ⁱ C^{ens}
aṅgulī. ^j ita B^{ems} (kapilāṃ kapilāṃ | kroṇ so acaṇ³); C^e kapilāṃ kāpilāṃ.
^k CeB^{ens} makuṣi. ^m B^{ens} khalūkaṃ. ⁿ 3: sodāmaṇi (saudāmaṇi)? ^p CeB^m
vilikā. ^q CeB^{ens} otuṇḍo (bis).

diko, bhūtuko bhotuko, tittiro tittiri, kākariko kakāriko, baraḥi
[C^e 809¹] baraḥa^b, kareḥo kareḥu, kandari kandarā, [†]visiḥho viseḥho^a,
cipiḥo cipuḥo, talini talam, kāmano kāmīno, unṇanābho unṇanābhi,
arañṇam arañṇāni, sevālam sivālam, jalāyukā jalokā jalūkā ·
5 jalāyuko jaloko jalūko · jalāyukam jalokam jalūkam, kuraṇḍo
kūraṇḍo, turī turī, nāḷikeri nāḷikero, ¹Kaccāyano Kaccāno Kāṭiyāno,
akkhobhani akkhubhini. Mattābhedo 'yam; añño pi maggitabbo.

Pāratam pāradam, tikiko tikigo, karaṇḥo karajo, upayānam
upāyanam, pelo pareto, ²udakam kam dakam, kudālo kulālo,
10 jaradho jaradharo, tāpiṇcham tāpiṇcham^c, saṇḥhā sandhi, tuṇiro
tiṇiro, vallari vyālari, [†]bhagini bhagini, taruṇi taluni, taruṇo taluno,
vassam vassāno, hasso hāso, ulūki ulupini^d, madho mandho man-
dhako, dayam dvayam, paḷissayo paḷissā, vikaro vikāro, maranto
makaranto, ³rabiḍḍho raviḍḍho, kalilam kalalam, karapālo karapā-
15 lako, vaniyako vanipako · vanibako vanibbako, pārāvato pārevalo,
pāvako pāvago, kāco kājo, masakā makasā, paccavekkhaṇā pacca-
pekkhaṇā, Sakkā Sakyā Sākiyā, moro mayūro, ahamkāro mamaṇ-
kāro ahikāro^e mamikāro, atulyo^f atuligo, gijjho ⁴gaddho, buddho
baddho, lokiyā lokyā, nārago nāraṇḍo^g, visam visakaṇṭakam,
20 kisalam kisalayam, guccho gulaccho, gerukam gaverukam, kabbam
kāviyam, elamūgo elamukho, turaṇḍo turaṇḍamo, Godā Godāvari,
Madhurā Mādthurā, tuṇā tuṇi, vātāsaho vālasaho, tantī tandī,
kambalam kābalam, vidiḍḍhā vidiḍḍho, aḷi aḷi, givam gevam gi-
veyyam, khoḥo khoro, lalāyo^h lulāyo^h, kuvalam kuvam, āmaṇḍo
25 maṇḍo, asanoⁱ āsano^j, gonāso gonaso, kuṇi kuṇi, mataṇḍo mā-
taṇḍo, kudho kutho, vikko sikko · hatthipoto, viriṇco viriṇcano ·
brahmā, mātuluṇḍo mātuliṇḍo^k · kālo, ayati āyati, nijjharo jharo
jhari, phale^m: pharusakam pharusam, mādano mādhanō · nicula-
rukkho, hijjo hijjako, Papphaviyā nagaram Papphaviyā ni-
30 gharām, Maghadevo Maghādevoⁿ, alamkato alamkato · dārako,
alamkatā alamkatā · nāri, kumudam kumudi, saradā saradī^m, na-
gam nagā. Vaṇṇabhedo 'yam; añño pi maggitabbo.

¹ (784^a). ² (237¹³⁻¹⁴). ³ = ne eñ¹ thak vak, ns. ⁴ (Ps II 102¹⁰⁻¹²).

^a ɔ: Vasiṭṭho Vaseṭṭho (vi pro vā, cf. 921 n. p). ^b B^m oḷo. ^c ita B^ens (= pan² āui); C^e tāpiccham tipiccham, B^m tāpiccham tappiccham. ^d C^e ulūpi uluvini. ^e B^m ahi(m)kāro. ^f B^m atulo. ^g B^m naraṇḍo. ^h C^e oḷaro. ⁱ B^m ayano. ^j B^m asano. ^k (B^m mātucaliṇḍo). ^m C^e bale. ⁿ cf. tamen M II 74 n. 6. ^m C^e saradī.

¹*Yevāpano yevāpanako*. Rūḥibhedo 'yaṃ; añño pi maggitabbo.

Ayam p' ettha saddabhedo veditabbo, kathaṃ: *garu* iti Māgadhikā bhāsā · ²"gāravam hoti me tadā; ³gāravo ca nivāto cā" ti dassanato ⁴"gāravabandhatā" ⁵a ti ca dassanato. [C^e 810] ⁵Tatra garū ti pāsānachattam viya bhāriyatṭhena garu ācariyo · Bhagavā, tathā hi ⁶Bhagavā ti garu, garu hi loke "bhagavā" ti vuccati; *garusaddo* mātāpitusu alahu-dujjarādisu ca ñeyyo, tathā hi ⁷"idam āsanam atra bhavam nisidatu bhavam hi me aññataro garūnam; ⁸garuko ⁹garūhi hoti seto" ti ca pālī dissati, 10 tatha garūnan ti mātāpitūnam; *guru* iti pana sakkaṭabhāsā · pāvacane adassanato, Bodhivamse pāna ¹⁰"gurucaraṇaparicariyavasāne" ti ca ettha *gurusaddo* lokiyamahājane pasiddhabhāvena sakkaṭabhāsāto nayam gahetvā ācariyehi vutto ti datṭhabbam.

Tathā *rūḥi* ti ca *nirūḥo* ti ca *rūḥo* ti ca Māgadhikā 15 bhāsā; *rūḍhi* ti ca *rūḍho* ti ca *nirūḍho* ti ca sakkaṭabhāsāto nayam gahetvā vuttavacanam.

Kiriyā ti Māgadhikā bhāsā, ¹¹"kriyākriyāpattivibhāgade-sako" ti ādisu pana *kriyā* ti padam sakkaṭabhāsāto nayam gahetvā vuttavacanam · pāvacane adassanato; *krubbatī* *krub-* 20 *banti* ti ādini ca ¹²*grīyati grīyanti* ti ādini ca padāni Māgadhikā bhāsā eva · ¹³"tapo idha krubbati; ¹⁴tattha sikkhā ¹⁵†na grīyanti" ti pālīdassanato.

Kilesa kleso, saṃkilesa saṃkleso, kilīṭṭho kilīṭṭho ¹⁶b ti ca Māgadhikā bhāsā · ¹⁷*saṃkilīṭṭhasaddassa* ¹⁸c pāvacane dassanato ¹⁹d. 25

Tathā ²⁰*padumāni padmāni*, ²¹*svāmī suvāmī suvāmīni*, ²²*sakā suvakā* · puttā, *viddhamasitā* ²³*viddhastā*, ²⁴*vaṃkaghasto* · va sayati, *bhasto* ²⁵e *bhasmā*, *sineho* ²⁶f *sueho*, *asati* ²⁷g *asnāti*, *aggi* ²⁸h *aggini*, *ratanaṃ ratnaṃ* icc evamādinī Māgadhikā bhāsā eva · pāvacane ²⁹i "nānāratne ca māṇiye" ti ādinā āgatattā, na pana 30 sakkaṭabhāsāto ³⁰f nayam gahetvā etāni vacanāni vuttāni ti cinte-

¹ (261²⁷). ² Ap 438²¹ (*supra* 255²¹). ³ Khp V 8a. ⁴ ***. ⁵ cf. Uda 23²².
⁶ J V 169²⁰⁻²¹. ⁷ ***. ⁸ Mhbv 2¹⁰. ⁹ (517¹). ¹⁰ (510¹²). ¹¹ Sn 940a. ¹² ns cit. S I 166⁸. ¹³ (688¹²⁻¹³ etc). ¹⁴ (687²⁸⁻²⁹). ¹⁵ (688¹⁻²). ¹⁶ (688²⁷). ¹⁷ (J VI 113¹⁶). ¹⁸ (688²⁷ 501¹⁷). ¹⁹ (186²¹ sqq). ²⁰ (688²¹).

a Bm *ondhakā*; C^e *ondhanā*; (cf. *gāravatā* A III 330¹⁹). b C^eB^{em}ns *saṃkilīṭṭho*. c Bm *saṃkilīṭṭhisaddassa*. d Bm *dissanato*. e Bm *om*. f Bm *saneho*. g Bm *h. l.* *obhasato*.

tabbam, na hi sabbadhammānaṃ paññattikusalo sabbaññū satthā sakkaṭabhāsato^a nayaṃ gahetvā vācaṃ bhāsati, Māgadhikāya eva pana dhammaniruttiyā vācaṃ bhāsati dhammaṃ deseti, tathā hi vuttaṃ porāṇehi: ¹"dhammo jīnena Magadhena^b vinā
5 na vutto, neruttikā^c ca Magadham^b vibhajanti^d tasmā" ti.

Tathā ²*vuccati* iti Māgadhikā bhāsā, *uccate uttam* iti ca sakkaṭabhāsato nayaṃ gahetvā vuttavacanāṃ icc evamādi añño pi saddabhedo upaparikkhitabbo.

Pariyattisāsane āharitvā vuttānaṃ amāgadhikānaṃ aññe-
10 sam saddānaṃ visodhanattham ayam pi pan' ettha nīti sādhu-
kam manasikātabbā, katham: ³"nāthati ti nātho" ti ādisu *nā-
thati* ti ādini kiriyāpadāni c' eva^e "bhāsita so dhanañcayo"
ti^f ādini ca abhidhānāni pāliyaṃ [C^e 811¹] anāgatāni pi Mā-
gadhikā bhāsā eva, tāni hi pāliyaṃ anāgatattā eva na dissan-
15 ti na ca avattabbabhāvena; *uttam uccate* ti ādini pana avat-
tabbabhāven' eva na dissanti ti datṭhabbam; ayam pana jānan-
ākāro paṭisambhidāpattānaṃ mahākhiṇāsavānaṃ visayo na pu-
thujjanānaṃ; evaṃ sante pi pālinayaṃ nissāya etam ākāraṃ
puthujjanā pi appamattakaṃ jānanti yeva.

20 Yass' uttare pulliṅgavisaye *siha-vyagghūsabha-kuñjara-
nāgasaddādayo* tiṭṭhanti, tam padam seṭṭhavācakaṃ, tam yathā:
Sakyasiho, purisavyaggho, uragūsabho, gajakuñjaro, purisanāgo
icc evamādi. *Pavara-varasaddesu pavarasaddo* pubbanipātī,
varasaddo pacchānipātī: *pavararājā, rājavaro, Uttamādayo*
25 pubb'-uttaresu: *uttamarājā · rājuttamo, seṭṭharājā · rājaseṭṭho* icc
ādi; *rājasaddato* ca *haṃsasaddo: rājahamso · haṃsarājo*. Idam
pi pan' ettha sallakkhetabbam: ekekattham ekekābhidhānam:
Cāummahārājikā Yāmā Tusitā icc ādi, nānattham ekekābhi-
dhānam dassetum dhamma-samaya-saddādinānābhidhāno eke-
30 kattho^g: *Tāvalimsā · Tidasā, sabbaññū · sugato · buddho* icc ādi
ca *Sakko · Indo · Purindado* icc ādi ca bhavati.

Ettha ca duvidho attho: nibbacanattho abhidheyyattho ti;
tattha nibbacanattho dhātuvatthavasena gahetabbo yathā: ⁴"rājati

¹ ***. ² (830¹⁵⁻¹⁶). ³ (365²²). ⁴ *vide* 347¹³⁻¹⁷.

^a B^m h. l. °bhāsato. ^b C^eB^{ens} Māg°. ^c B^m nīr°. ^d C^eB^{ens} vinā na vadanti (*pro* vibhajanti). ^e B^m eva (*om.* c'). ^f C^e āsi kāsō dhanañ ca ho ti. ^g C^e eko attho.

rañjati ti ca rājā", abhidheyyattho pana saṃketavasena gahe-
tabbo, katham: rājā nāma abhisekappatto pathavissaro sakala-
lokassa atthānatthānusāsako ti.

Yad antarena yaṃ na bhavati tasmim sati tad avassaṃ
bhavati, tad anantarikaṃ, yathā: "ghatatthikassa ghaṭaṃ ānayā" 5
ti; etthāyaṃ attho adhippāyo ca: "bho purisa tvaṃ sappinā
atthikassa purisassa sappiṃ ānayā" ti evaṃ kenaci vutto so
puriso sappiṃ ānento, yattha sappi pakkhitto, tena ghaṭena
saddhiṃ sappiṃ āneti, atha vā pana tato ghaṭato aññasmim
bhājane vā antamaso rukkhapatte vā sappiṃ pakkhipitvā tena 10
ādhārabhūtena vatthunā sappiṃ āneti iti ādheyyabhūte sap-
pimhi ānente yeva taṃādhārabhūtaṃ ghaṭādikavatthum 'āneti'
ti avuttam pi ānitaṃ hoti anantariyabhāvato. Imaṃ pan'
atthaṃ Subhasuttaṭīkāyaṃ vuttavacanena dassayissāma, vuttaṃ
hi tattha: ¹"lokiyā abhiññā pana sijjhamānā yasmā atthasu 15
samāpattisu cuddasavidhena cittaparidamanena vinā na sij-
jhanti, tasmā abhiññāsu desiyamānāsu arūpajjhānāni pi desitān'
eva honti anantariyabhāvato" ti^a.

Icc evaṃ [C^e 812¹] amhehi imasmim pakaraṇe ²hetthā
ṭhapitāya mātīkāya anukkamena dhātuyo ca taṃrūpāni ca 20
salakkhaṇa sandhi-nāmādhikāro ca catunnaṃ padānaṃ vi-
bhatti pālinayādayo ca antarantarā vuttehi atthasādhakava-
canādihi maṇḍetvā pakāsītā. Yā ca pana amhehi yathāsatti
yathābalaṃ nitiyo ṭhapitā, sabbān' etāni Bhagavato sāsana-
ciraṭṭhitatthaṃ saddhāsampannehi kulaputtehi pariyāpuṇita- 25
bāni dhāretabbāni ca.

Ye dhīrā Saddanītippakaraṇapasutā niccakālaṃ bhaveyyuṃ,
te sāre pālidhamme nipuṇanayasubhe atthasāraṃ labheyyuṃ;
te laddhān' atthasāraṃ sugatamatavare suppatiṭṭhe sukhānaṃ^b
acchambhi sīhāvutti paramam avitathaṃ sīhānādaṃ nadeyyuṃ. 9 30

Idam atthakaraṃ kavipītikaraṃ
dhuvakamkhanudaṃ ³nisitānisitaṃ

¹ pī (Be 323¹²) ad Sv Se I 441¹²⁻¹³. ² (1²³-2¹). ³ = Ivan evā thak so
san lyak sa bhvay phrac so, ns.

^a pī: nānantariyabhāvato. ^b C^e vineyyuṃ, ad. te (acchambhi).

- varasantipadaṃ pihayaṃ sujano
hitayuttamano na suṇeyya nu ko. 10
- Idaṃ sunissāya sudhimataṃ mataṃ
taṃtaṃsuvuttehi samāhitaṃ hitaṃ
5 tat' atthasāraṃ pariyesataṃ satāṃ
vidū mane cetasikākare kare. 11
- Vinayaṃ cā pi Suttantaṃ Abhidhammaṃ ca Jātaṃ
sāṭṭhakathaṃ navaṅgaṃ tu ogāhetvāna sāsanaṃ 12
nānācariyavādehi maṇḍetvā nimmaleh' ve
10 Saddanītisamaññātaṃ idaṃ pakaraṇaṃ kataṃ; 13
mūlagandhesu kālānusāri, lohitaḥcandanāṃ
sāragandhesu, pupphesu vassikaṃ viya bho idaṃ — 14
nānāpupphadharo hoti yathā Mañjūsako dumo,
nitimañjūsako nānāyapupphadharo tathā; 15
15 yathā ca sāgaro nānāratanānaṃ tu ākaro,
tath' eva^a nītiniradhi^b nayaratanasaṅcayo^c; 16
yathā ca gagane tārā anantāparimāṇakā,
tath' eva saddanītimhi nayā aparimāṇakā; 17
yathā dhammikaṛājūnaṃ amaccā ca purohitā
20 nītisatthaṃ sunissāya nicchayanti vinicchayaṃ, 18
tath' eva dhammarājassa satthu pāvācane budhā
Saddanītiṃ sunissāya nicchayantu vinicchayaṃ; 19
yathā udayam ādicco vinodeti mahātamaṃ
mahātuṭṭhiṃ mahāpītiṃ janento sabbajantuno, [C^e 813¹] 20
25 Saddanīti tathā-d-esā^d satthu pāvācane-gataṃ
sotu kaṃkhaṃ vinodetu janenti tuṭṭhiṃ uttaman ti. 21

Iti navaṅge sāṭṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu
viññūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe pālinayādi-
saṅgaho nāma aṭṭhaviśatimo^e paricchedo.

- 30 Pariyatti-paṭipatti-paṭivedhānam eva me
atthāya racitaṃ etaṃ, tasmā sotabbam ev' idaṃ. 22
"Pariyatti nu kho mūlaṃ sāsanaṃ mahesīno
udāhu paṭipatti" ti. "Pariyatti" ti dipaye. 23

^a B^m tathā. ^b C^e nītinirutti. ^c ita C^e B^e ns; B^m nayaratinas^o (leg. tathā nītinira(ni)dhī nayaratanāna saṅcayo?). ^d C^e tathā-r-esā (cf. 9³⁰, 19³⁰, 823 n. c.). ^e B^m sattaviśatimo.

Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā buddhenādiccabandhunā
 pañca vassasahassāni sāsanaṭṭhitikārinā: 24
¹"yāva tiṭṭhanti suttantā vinayo yāva dippati,
 tāva dakkhanti^a ālokaṃ suriye abbhutṭhite yathā; 25
 suttantesu asantesu sammutṭhe vinayamhi ca 5
 tamo bhavissati loke suriye atthaṅgate yathā; 26
 suttante rakkhite sante, paṭipatti hoti rakkhitā
 paṭipattiyam ṭhito dhiro yogakkhemā na dhamṣati" ti. 27
 Pariyatti yeva hi sāsanaṣṣa mūlaṃ, ²"paṭivedho ca paṭipatti
 ca hoti pi na hoti pi; ekasmiṃ hi kāle paṭivedhadharā^b bhikkhū 10
 bahū honti, 'esa bhikkhu puthujjano' ti aṅguḷiṃ pasāretvā das-
 setabbo hoti... paṭipattipūrakā pi kadāci bahū honti kadāci
 appā... iti sāsanaṣṣa ciraṭṭhitiyā pariyatti pamāṇaṃ, paṇḍito
 hi tepitakam buddhavacanaṃ^c sutvā dve pi pūreti", yathā hi
 gunnaṃ sate pi sahasse pi vijjāmāne pavenipālikāya dhenuyā 15
 asati so vaṃso sā paveṇi na ghaṭiyati, evaṃ evaṃ dhutaṅga-
 dharānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sate pi sahasse pi vijjāmāne pariyattiyā
 antarahitāya paṭivedho nāma na hoti; yathā pana nidhikumbhiyo
 jānanaṭṭhāya pāsānapitṭhe akkharesu ṭhapitesu, yāva akkharāni
 dharanti, tāva nidhikumbhiyo naṭṭhā nāma na honti, evaṃ evaṃ 20
 pariyattiyā dharamānāya sāsanaṃ anantaraḥitaṃ nāma hoti;
 yathā ca mahato taḷākassa pāliyā thirāya udakaṃ na ṭhassati
 ti na vattaḃbaṃ, uḍake sati padumādini pupphāni na pupphis-
 santi ti na vattaḃbaṃ, evaṃ evaṃ mahātaḷākassa thirapālīsadiṣe
 tepitake buddhavacane sati udakasadiṣā paṭipattipūrakā kula- 25
 puttā n' atthi ti [C^e 814¹] na vattaḃbā, tesu sati padumādipup-
 phasadiṣo paṭivedho n' atthi ti na vattaḃbaṃ; evaṃ ekantato
 pariyatti eva pamāṇaṃ, tasmā antamaso dvīsu pātimokkhesu
 vattaṃānesu pi sāsanaṃ anantaraḥitaṃ eva; pariyattiyā anta-
 rahitāya suppaṭipannassā pi dhammābhisamayo n' atthi, anan- 30
 tarahitāya eva dhammābhisamayo atthi, tasmā sāsanaṭṭayass'
 atthāya idaṃ pakaraṇaṃ mayā viracitaṃ.

Idaṃ viracayanto 'haṃ yaṃ puññaṃ alabhiṃ varaṃ,
 tenāyaṃ sakalo loko yātu lokuttaraṃ sukhaṃ; 28

¹ ***. ² Vibha 431³⁰—432⁴.

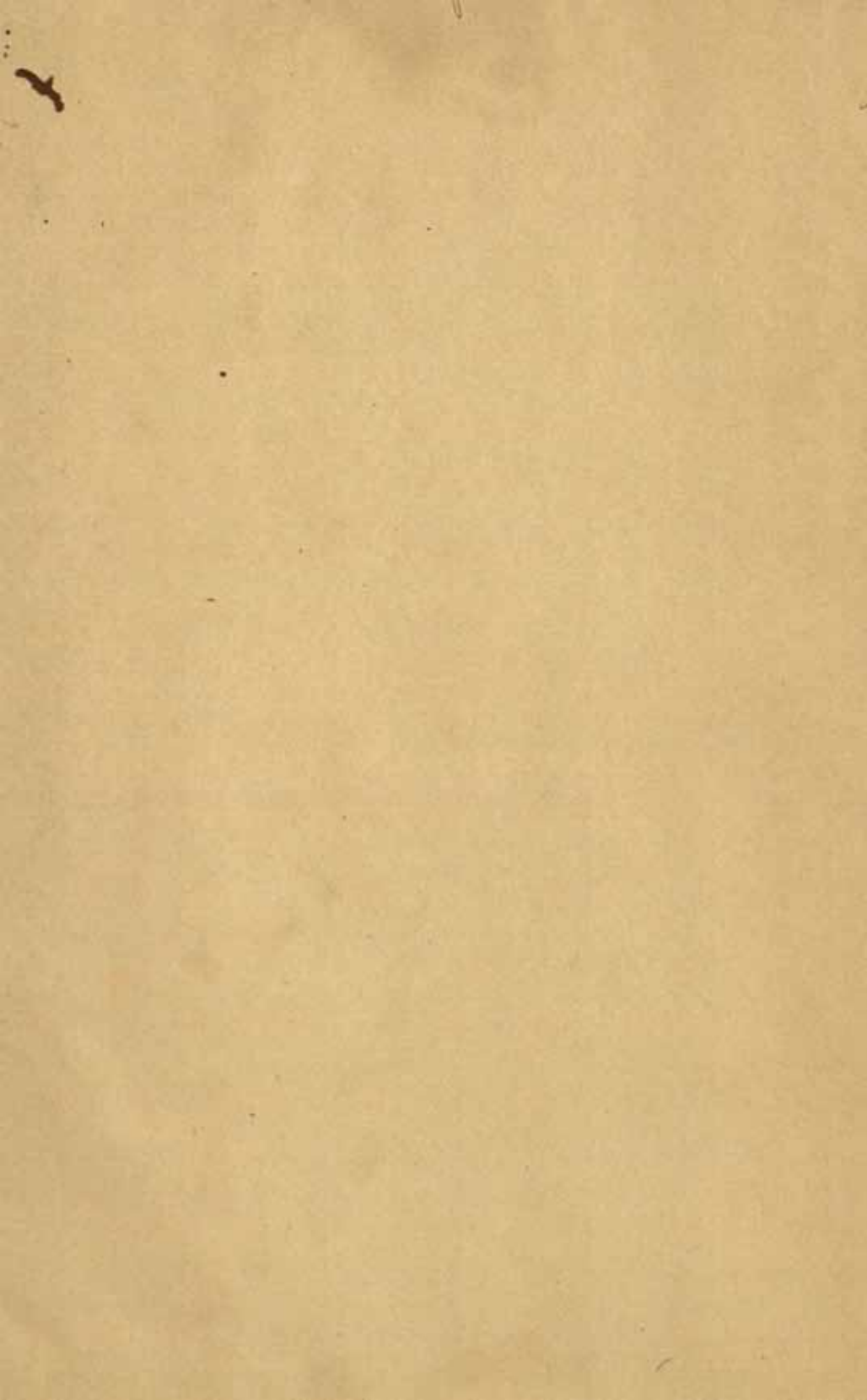
^a B^m rakkhanti (927⁵). ^b (B^m paṭivedherā; Vibha: paṭivedhakarā).

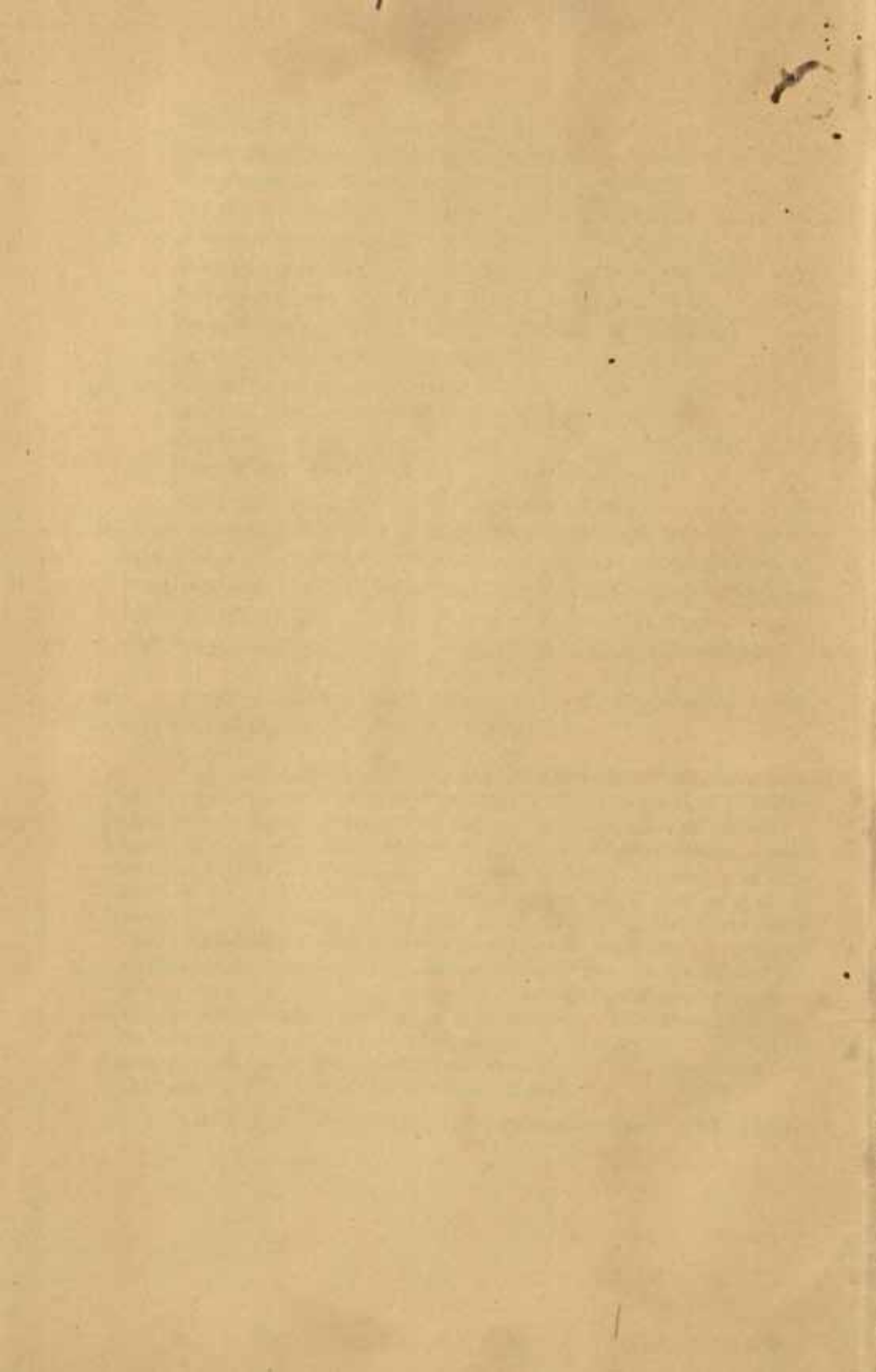
^c Vibha om.

- sāririke paribhoge^a cetye uddissake pi ca
 sabbe ārakkhakā devā sukhāṃ yantu navāṃ navāṃ; 29
 ārakkhadevatā mayhaṃ nātakañātakā ca me
 dāyakā pi ca me sabbe sukhāṃ yantu navāṃ navāṃ; 30
 5 Mātali, Lokapālā ca, Sakko, Brahmā Sahampati,
 Metteyyo bodhisatto ca rakkhaṃ gaṇhantu sāsane; 31
 mahātherādayo therā bhikkhū ca nava-majjhimā
 katvā suddham akicchena ciraṃ pārentu sāsanaṃ; 32
 rājāno pi ca pārentu dhammena sakalaṃ mahiṃ
 10 sabbattha samaye sammā devo cā pi pavassatu; 33
 ahan tu paramaṃ bodhiṃ pāpuṇeyyaṃ anāgate,
 taṃ patvā sakale satte moceyyaṃ bhavabandhanā. 34
 Pākātā khe ravindū va yassa kitti mahitale,
 Aggavaṃsācariyena tena viracitaṃ idaṃ. 35
 15 Iti samantabhaddassa mahāAggapaṇḍitassa santike gahi-
 tupajjhena taṃsissassa samantabhaddassa Aggapaṇḍitassa
 bhāgineyyena paṭiladdhataṃnāmadheyyena susampadāyena
 karaṇasampattiṇītaniravajjavacanena Arimaddanapuravāsina
 Aggavaṃsācariyena kataṃ Saddanītippakaraṇaṃ^b niṭṭhitaṃ.
- 20 Pamānato idaṃ pakaraṇaṃ sattatiyā bhāṇavārehi sattut-
 tarehi gāthāsatehi ca ¹niṭṭhaṇ gataṃ^c.

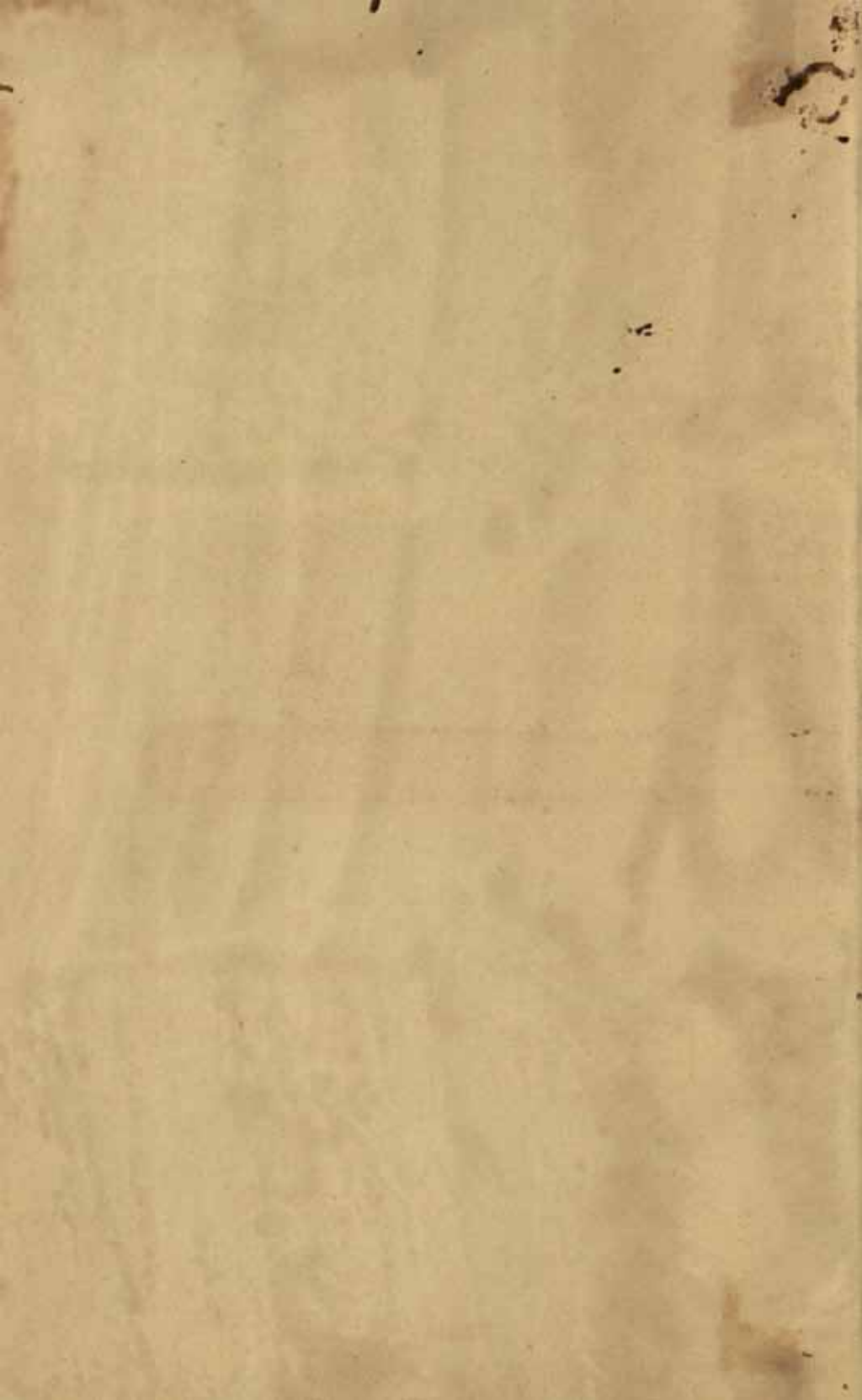
^a ns: niṭṭhaṇ gataṃ | aprī² sui¹ rok eñ¹ | Mahiṭṭhaka idhāgantvā devy-
 aggāya nimantita (sic!) | Maṅgalabhūmikittivhe vasatā racito mayā || kāsiky-
 adhikadvisate Āsaḥbikājadutiye | ravivāre vikālamhi pañcapādāmi niṭṭhito ||
 dinehi navutth¹ eva nissayo niṭṭhito yathā tathā kalyāṇasaṃkappa sīghaṃ
 sijjhantu paṇinaṃ || | Devyaggāya | Amarapurarājadhānī kui nhac krim mrok
 tañ thoñ to² mū so sāsana¹ dāyaka Mahādharmarāj tarā³ mañ² mrat eñ¹ m¹
 bhurā³ mrat sañ || nimantita | pañ¹ bhit ap sañ phrac rve¹ || Mahiṭṭhaka | Rata-
 nāpura Mahā-oñ-mre-bhūṃ caṃ uṭh kyon² to³ krī³ mha || idha | i Amarapu-
 rarājadhānī sui¹ | āgantvā ... | Maṅgalabhūmikittivhe | Maṅgala-bhūṃ kyo²
 tuik to² nhuik || vasatā ... || mayā | CakkindabbhisīrisaddhammadhajaMaha-
 dhammarājadhīrajaguru mañ so ṇa sañ || racito ... || kāsikyadhikadvisate
 tat hoñ¹ nhac ra¹ suṃ³ khu || Āsaḥbikājadutiye ... || ravivāre ... || vikālamhi
 pañcapādāmi | ne lvaī ṇa³ bhava² prañ² nhuik || ... || sīghaṃ | lyañ eva
 || sijjhantu | prī² ce kun sov || (nsP nihil addidit).

^a ita Ce Bemns (o: paribh^o?) ^b Ce Mahāsaddanītippo. ^c Bm niṭṭhitaṃ.









"A book that is shut is but a block"

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL LIBRARY
GOVT. OF INDIA
Department of Archaeology
NEW DELHI.

Please help us to keep the book
clean and moving.
